Descendants of

Margry Lemond

1801 1862

and

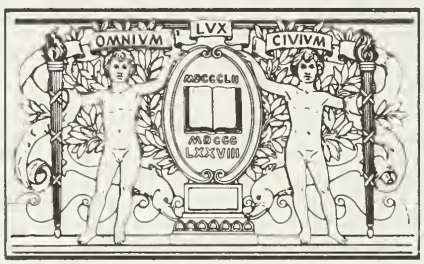
James Nicholas

1801 1887

Small

NC and IND

HASKELL PRUETT, Ph.D.



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

REGISTERED COPY. No. 150

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://archive.org/details/descendantsofmar00prue

$35.00

Descendants of

Margry Lemond

1801 1862

and

James Nicholas

1801 1887

Small

N C and IND

HASKELL PRUETT, Ph.D.

Descendants of
Margry Lemond
1801 1862

and

James Nicholas
1801 1887

Small
NC and IND

CS71
S636
1983

BY

Haskell Pruett Ph.D.
Prof. & Dept. Head, Emeritus
Oklahoma State University

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 83-081555

Copyright © 1983
HASKELL PRUETT

DR. HASKELL PRUETT.
155 SOUTH REDWOOD DRIVE
STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074

To My Mother Minerva Irene Small

"Sweet 16"

continued on page 189

INTRODUCTION To THE AUTHOR

How does one introduce a book and its author when the author is one's Dad? As his only daughter and past forty years of age, and also being his typist for the book, I think I know both the book and its author. I never knew a time when my Dad was not seeking more information about his kin. In growing up, my brother and I traveled with him and our Mother in 45 states, Canada and Mexico. We often drove many miles out of our way just to go by an old courthouse, an old cemetery, or to call on some person who might have an old family Bible, some old pictures, letters, or stories he had not heard.

My Dad has always been a student. As a student in four different universities, he worked out seven major fields. He wrote theses for the Master of Science and also the Master of Arts degrees. His doctorate research was used as a worthy example while he was working on it at George Peabody College for Teachers. He built a personal library of over 15,000 volumes. He has always read a lot. I have never known anyone with a better memory.

I sat as one of his many thousands of students. I have both Bachelor's and Master's degrees, and I know how he compares with the many other university professors I had. I could be prejudiced, but the fact that for over a quarter of a century all of his classes were filled to maximum enrollment, supports my opinion. No university professor is listed in more "Who's Who" in America and London.

During the years he served on the Graduate Faculty of OSU he sponsored more theses than any other professor. He taught courses in research. Be assured he knows all of the methods of research and he knows the difference between "primary" and "secondary" sources of materials to use in research. For each statement of fact he has a mountain of "backup" information. In some cases where there are contradictory sources of information, he has given both and allows the reader to decide for himself. In some of these cases he has given his own opinion, but not as a fact.

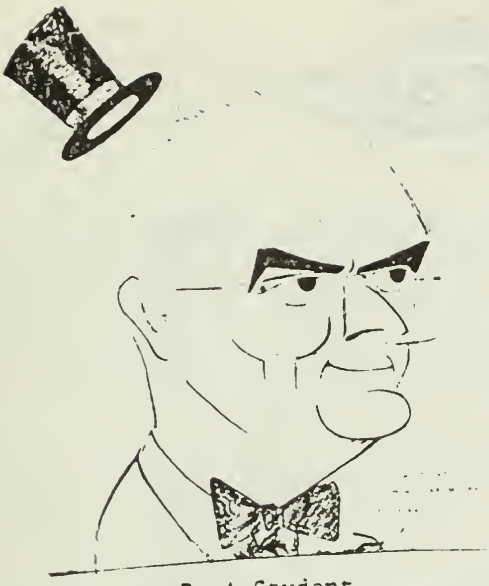
Since this book is a MEMORIAL to his Mother, it would be natural that much space be given to her and her family. It is not that they have done more or are any more important than her kin. Dad thinks the stories of her and her family are typical of the others of the same period.

This book has truly been a "Work of Love." Money could not have bought the thousands of hours of devotion he has given to the study of his family, all of whom he loved. I never heard him say an unkind word about any of his kin, and I believe he knew more of them and better than any other person.

So as one who knows the author, let me introduce his work to you with an assurance you will find it accurate family history. I just hope you get half of the joy out of looking over the pages as my Dad has in preparing them.

The author's daughter,

Mildred Pruett Lee



By A Student

HASKELL PRUETT B.S., M.S., M.A., Ph.D.

continued on page 189

CONTENTS

Page

Title 1
Copyright 2
Dedication 3
Introduction to Author 4
Picture of Author 5
Contents 6
Introduction 7
Acknowledgement 8
Preface 10
  Why a Family History?
Prologue 12
  Family Name 12
  Coat of Arms 13
  U.S. Census of Smalls 15
  Life Style 16
  Historical Events That Changed the Lifestyle 22

Chapter

1. Nicholas' Ancestors & Kin 24
   Rockingham Co., NC 35

2. JAMES NICHOLAS SMALL 49
   German Infiltration 74
   Family Reunions 78

3. SARAH SMALL 81
   Sexuality a Problem 85

4. JAMES LEMOND SMALL 87

5. NANCY SMALL 233

6. ROBERT CALVIN SMALL 247

7. PETER JACKSON SMALL 265

8. ALATHA SMALL 327

9. MICHEL SMALL 345

10. RELATED FAMILIES 349

Appendix A. Other Smalls 377
B. What Day Was It? 384
C. Payne Cemetery 385
D. How They Talked 388

Index 391

INTRODUCTION

In writing this history I have taken the children of "Nic" and "Marg" and made a chapter of each one, except the two who did not live to adulthood. By looking at the vital statistics of "Nic" in Chapter II, you may see these children are listed by names and reference is given to the page of beginning of each one's family. Since these persons form the center pieces of the book, I just call them "Nic," "Marg," "Lem," "Liz," "Pete," etc. (I hope you early learn who they are.) Then their children are listed at the top of a page with "Headline" type. Thus all who are so listed are the grandchildren of "Nic" & "Marg" and therefore are first cousins to each other or Brothers and Sisters

To trace your own ancestors, locate your family from the Index. The index lists only the generations of the Smalls thru the great-grandchildren. Family names, like Pruett, Stutsman, Chapman, Hochmeister, etc., are listed at the page of their beginning with no individual indexing. All females listed in the index are only by their maiden names.

Having located your family, you will find that the heading for your family is marked "Continued from page __." Turn forward to this page for the immediate ancestor. Then it too, has a "Continued from page __" so turn forward to that page to see your 2nd generation back. Continue this until you get to "John" page 24, our beginning of family vital statistics. From any family you can work forward the same way.

"Nic's" ancestry is given so far as we can locate information at present. All his known kin, that is brothers, uncles, and aunts, are listed so far as we have information, but no attempt is made to follow out any of these family lines. Where it is known it has been listed.

"Marg's" family line has not been researched and we made no special effort to develop her ancestors beyond the record given us from her father's Family Bible. I have followed thru with such information readily available for those brothers who moved with the party from North Carolina in 1833-34.

There are some families where three or more of the family married into those within the framework of the history that had such an influence and so many close relatives, like double cousins, etc., that they have been given a special chapter. Such families are in the last part of the history and may be located from the Table of Contents.

I am fully aware that I have not followed the plan as recommended by the National Genealogical Society, which is a series of numbering that one must keep in mind while turning page after page (if one can keep it all straight). In my plan the family with children and grandparents are presented in graphic form, easily followed thru by size of numbers, type and arrangement. I could do this for there is no place where more than five generations are presented together.

I am also fully aware that the person who revises this history in two or three generations would have to go to such a plan as recommended by National Genealogical Society. My diagrams of the family soon become unwieldy except on a large chart.

Excuse the personal pronoun "I," but that is just the way the book was written and its style determined. I had no relative closer than hundreds of miles who could share the responsibility of organizing or editing the book. I have considered the history in three parts: 1. The statistical date in outline form; 2. Documentary pictures; and 3. Naratives of individuals.

1. The statistical charts are far from complete. I could put in only what was submitted. I am sure to get letters saying, "You put in my brother's children and grandchildren and even great-grandchildren and you did not list my grandchildren, much less my great-grandchildren--and I do have a dozen." Please mail me any information I should have for a revised edition, if such is ever made.

2 Documentary pictures were hard to find. There are so many more that should have been included! I do appreciate the confidence so many placed in me in loaning me the pictures that I have put into the book. I think they are priceless and I have so treated them as a trust and all are returned unharmed.

3. Naratives of individuals were so hard to get! Very few would write about themselves or even give me enough facts to write their life story. Persons I knew individually, mostly in my own family of the line of "Lem" Small, do have an unfair portion of this part of the history. Again, I could write only what I knew or what was furnished to me. I submit these extra long naratives as being typical of our kin in a westward movement and great change of life styles, thruout 150 years.

Sexuality has been a problem and I have devoted page 85 to it. []

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

It was my mother who first requested that I write a book of her family and kin for her grandchildren. She thought her oldest son could do anything. I promised her I would do my best, but little did I realize she would be dead over 40 years before I would get it into book form. I never forgot my promise, even though getting complete information has been a slow process.

Our precious daughter, Mildred Pruett Lee, was eager to see my information put into book form, not only for her own enjoyment, but for her two children and grandchildren. She has given hundreds of hours to the project. She did all of the typing and set up the pages ready for the photo offset printer. When you read the book you are looking directly at HER work. I think it is beautiful! I just hope you agree. She got not one penney from me or anyone else. Since the book is selling for just the cost of printing, to have paid her would have made the book cost YOU much more. We all owe Mildred a great debt of gratitude.

Perhaps I sould be listed as the "compiler" or "editor" instead of "author." If I listed all those who contributed to the book, it would be a page or more of names. I realize it is dangerous to start giving credit to any special individuals, for there would certainly be someone who would feel offended for his or her name was not mentioned. However, I must give mention to about half a dozen who have made outstanding contributions. Please forgive me IF your name is not mentioned and you thought it should have been.

I personally knew most of "Nic's" 54 grandchildren, who are now dead. Of those who gave me the most help, I would have to say, Elmer E. Small. Elmer spent many long hours going over all of the territory of our kin and telling me the personal stories which he knew. He had personally known all of "Nic's" children who reached maturity except Nancy, and he had first-hand information about her. He not only was the caretaker and guardian of "Nic's" Bible, but other artifacts as well. More about a bedstead on page 88. He passed the Bible on to his oldest son, Charles, who gave me the privilege of repairing it after the Bible was 130 years old.

The most important information was contributed by Ann Hecathorn, who is not even a descendant of "Nic" and "Marg." She married a descendant of their daughter, Nancy. Ann is a well qualified genealogist. She made several trips to the branch office of the U.S. Census Bureau in Chicago, as well as to the famous Genealogy Library in Chicago. She made trips to the county seat of Dubois, Knox, Polk and Spencer Counties in Indiana. She had contact with and help from our distant relatives who still live in NC. They are Fred Small and Sandra Small, who are 4th cousins to each other and both are descendants of James David Small, Jr., a brother to our "Nic" Small. Without Ann we would have had no record of Aunt Nancy's descendants.

The Family Tree

"Jack" Small, assisted by his hard-working wife, Kathleen, contacted more families for me than any other person. Their hours of work are numerous. Their postage and telephone bills run into a "bundle" of money.

Phyllis Cox served as my "legs" in Dubois County. She is not even a descendant of "Nic" and "Marg"; just grabbed by one of our male kin, who have such talent in getting the best of mates. Most certainly Phyllis is just one such personality. I have adopted her (with Ronald's consent) as my GRANDDAUGHTER.

Many have "gone the extra mile" on their own families. To name a few are: Dorothy Goodwin, Louise McCoy, Mary Boyd, "Ed" Small, Dewey Nay, Marie Gordon, etc. Many other acknowledgments are given in their respective families.

Where "we" is used in the book it means Haskell Fruett and one or more of the above.

Letters of historical value written by kin of bygone years have been very helpful. I have put many of them in the book just as they were written. □

GENESIS

"In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. . . . He created man . . male and female created He them. He commanded them to multiply and replenish the earth."

Under God's plan we each have two parents, four grandparents, and eight great-grandparents. The number doubles with each generation. This geometrical progression soon creates astronomical numbers. The old story of a man wanting to hire out for 30 days to the farmer working the first day for 1c, the 2nd day for 2c, the 3rd day for 4c, etc. On the 30th day his pay would be over $3,000,000.oo. Likewise in less than 100 generations one's ancestors would be more than the total number of people who have ever lived on earth. This means we all have to have common ancestors and therefore are brothers and sisters in the flesh as well as in the spirit. Anthropologists estimate we have had 40,000 generations of man since he first walked upright and "God breathed into his nostrils the breath of LIFE and he became a living SOUL."

On the "other side of the coin" God promised Abraham to give him a son and "his seed would be as numerous as the stars in the heavens and the grains of sand of the sea shore." Astronomers say the numbers would be comparable. However, the frail human mind cannot comprehend either number. Abraham's seed (Jews and Arabs) already have exceeded 500 million souls and still multiplying.

This history shows that the descendants of "Nic" and "Marg" in the 175 years since their marriage is more than a thousand. □

PREFACE

WHY A FAMILY HISTORY?

1. AN ACCURATE RECORD OF WHO WE ARE.

With our society where the average family moves every 5 years, younger persons are getting lost from their roots and there is an increased interest in wanting to know where they came from and where they really belong. 150 and 200 years ago most people knew where they belonged without giving it a thought for grandfather lived just over the hill and he remembered his grandfather who likely lived in the same location.

For his services in the Revolution, Robert Small took a land grant in what was to become Rockingham County, North Carolina. It was his homestead for him and his family. He was the first to ever cultivate this soil. He is buried on the farm. His children grew up and married in the community. However, as the families expanded in numbers, the crowded condition required that somebody move to new territory. His grandson, my great-grandfather, Nicholas Small, took his family and moved to virgin soil in "Creacker's Neck," Dubois County, Indiana. He and his two wives and 6 of his 9 children are buried in the same cemetery (one in a nearby cemetery) along with his cousin, and the parents of his wife and some of her brothers and maybe a sister, along with several of their grandchildren. Some of their descendants still live nearby, but most have now scattered to the "FOUR WINDS OF THE EARTH."

But families increased in numbers and his son "Lem," my grandfather, moved all of his 13 living children to virgin soil in Texas. "Lem" and his wife and 6 of their children are buried in the same cemetery. Only two who moved to Texas are buried outside the state, Chris Small and my Mother, Minerva, "Nic's" youngest.

By the middle of the 20th century, this family stability of location seems completely gone. My Mother (Minerva Small) and Dad (Ozie Pruett) raised 7 children on a farm at Reed, Okla. Both are buried in less than a half-mile of the homestead. However, not one of their seven children is buried here and none of the grandchildren will ever be buried here. None of Mother's kin are in the same cemetery. Son Earl is buried in the same county and I will be buried in Oklahoma, but the other five children will be in other states. Carl and Audie in California, Criss in Kansas, Annie (Newton) in Tennessee, and Ozie in Indiana. Our son in raising four children sent them to school in nine different cities where they lived and he worked. Only 2 now live in the same state. This is so typical of all other families in our modern age, our kin and otherwise.

Even if we had a chart of the names of our ancestors, we visualize they were real people with all of the problems and worries we have today and probably a great deal more besides. What problems could they leave behind by moving? What were the hopes for the future that caused them to move? Somehow we want to go back to see where they lived (mostly on farms), look at the place where they paid taxes, ground grain into flour, went to church and school and where they buried their loved ones. But who were they and where do we go?

In the much moving, so many have completely lost all identifying locations. Even my cousin, Raleigh Baker, who died in Baytown, Texas, in 1955, left a living wife and five children, all university graduates, and not one of them knew where Raleigh was born.

My dear Aunt Hallie in writing me the history of the family, listed the birthplace of her parents, my grandparents, eroneously. Her history has the families of kin all so mixed up it is pathetic. She was only 4 years old when they moved from Indiana to Texas and she never knew the Indiana kin. She moved to another county in Texas soon after she married and never returned. She had a love for her kin and did want to know about them, but letters from different kin with so many involved whom she never knew got her all confused. I have printed her letter in her own handwriting with the story of her life. Her children thought she had it straight. In such cases, and there are many, stories get passed on that are quite inaccurate.

A family history needs to be written while those alive who know the accurate story can put it in writing for all time, so descendants know Who? Where? What? & When?

2. STRENGTHEN FAMILY TIES

"The family life is an everlasting anchorage, a quiet harbor where man's ship can be left to swing in the moorings of pride and loyalty." --Richard E. Byrd

All civilizations, past and present, have been founded upon the family as the basic unit. Families form communities that form counties, that form states that form governments. Any civilization with strong family ties to make up its units is a strong, vigorous and prosperous civilization. When the family life decays--as in Ancient Babylon, Assyria, Egypt, and Rome--the civilization crumbles and the country or nation passes into oblivion.

Our strong and prosperous United States was founded with strong family life. When the family life fails, this great country of ours will crumble as have those of the past. In our beginning about 90% of people lived on the land they used for food, clothing, heat, etc. To survive, the sons worked with the fathers and the daughters worked with the mothers. There were family meals together three times a day. (More of their life style later.)

Our society today gives little or no opportunity for children to work with their parents. Their interests are so different that they seldom have meals together. Time spent together in recreation or in visiting grandparents, uncles and aunts is almost limited to about ten days a year, if at all. I have two great-grandsons, both in school, who have never seen a great grandparent, nor have I seen them. Sad situation! Cousins do not know each other, much less play and go to school together.

In order for younger persons to participate in family reunions or go back to the land of their roots, they must have some kind of record of their family ancestors and kin. Every family should have a book of their family if for no other reason than to help a family get together. With information about the kin, they can exchange Christmas cards. In their vacation trips they could stop to see and visit with a cousin they never knew existed until they read about him or her in the family book. Our SMALL family has scattered everywhere. I have traveled 5 weeks and paid only three motel bills. On the other hand, I have welcomed these cousins into my home, and what a joy and blessing I got from our visiting!

With the help of a History of the family we must perpetuate correspondence, family reunions and take time in our much traveling to look up the LONG LOST COUSINS.

3. TO BE REMEMBERED

Any normal individual wants to be remembered after passing from this life. Jesus was no exception. When He was nearing the end of His missionary work on earth and the training of twelve disciples, He planned the details of a LAST SUPPER. When they were seated at the table, He looked over his students (disciples) and realized they all had flunked or would flunk his "final exam." Yet He loved them and then said to them: (PRUETT REVISED VERSION) "My beloved students, I have enjoyed being your teacher and I hope you will continue my teaching. I will soon be leaving you. You will continue to have your daily meals but do eat many of your meals together, and as often as you do sit together to eat, REMEMBER ME."

The Ancient Egyptians had a belief that "to speak of the dead allowed them to live again." We do not follow the Egyptians' religion, but they might have a point here. At least we all want to live again. Without that HOPE, as St. Paul would say, "We are of all people most miserable."

Our names and pictures in a family book, looked at by family members who survive us, help us to be REMEMBERED as one of the family who did walk this pathway of life trying to help our own descendants have a better place to live. By speaking of our loved ones or making a written record of their lives we let them live again, at least in our memory with an awareness that they, too, once lived and trod on the same earth we are privileged to live on and hopefully enjoy. []

Prologue

1. FAMILY NAME

Our most familiar book in the English language is the Holy Bible. It lists hundreds of names of people over a period of hundreds of years. Yet, with very few exceptions, one name was sufficient to identify any one individual. There are many genealogies given, even to Jesus, without the use of family names as we know them today. Such practice continued along after the fall of Rome and past the Dark Ages, the Renaissance, and into the Crusades.

Names were often given by body characteristics: color of skin (Black, Brown, White); size (Little, Small, Big); place of residence (Hill, Bottom, Ridge, Peak, River); occupation (Miller, Farmer, Goldsmith, Taylor); nicknames or names in jest (Armstrong, Hothead); personality characteristics (Sweet, Sour, Love, Smart, Wise); relationship (Cousin, Brothers).

At the beinning of the eleventh century there was a change in the cultural, social and economic conditions in Europe. Populations increased, so there was much movement in the rise of feudalism and of necessity there had to be more specific names to prevent confusion. At first a descendant often took on a diminutive suffix, such as "son." So Jack's son became Jackson. There are many other diminutive suffixes used and in various combinations, such as "ton," "ing," etc. Thus, Mr. Wash had a son he called Washing, who had a son he called Washington, which became a family name. There are many diminutive suffixes in most of the European languages. In the German language, a common diminutive suffix was "mann." In the Russian language it is "ski." The French had a gender in their dimmunitive suffixes. In my name, Pruit would be a son and Pruette would be a daughter.

When a second name or suffix was established for an individual it soon was passed on to the children, and became a family name.

Because of the evolutionary nature of name development, it is difficult to set an exact date for the beginning of any name. Small, as a family name, is no exception.

It is known that a clan in Scotland used the name under such spellings as Small, Smale, and Smaley. It was one of the smaller clans in Scotland. For military protection they attached themselves to the Murray clan, which was one of the largest in Scotland. (That is what I did in 1920. I married a Murray.)

Their religion was not the same as that of the monarchy, so they moved voluntarily or by force into England. The famous Close Rolls list several such as Richard le Small around 1250. The Hundred Rolls of 1273 lists Robert le Small, Huntingtonshire County, and Henry le Smale, Cambridgeshire County.

Some Smales achieved some prominence. Early appearing among members of Parliament:

1302 John Smale, for Taunton Borough, Somerset County

1350-1362 Williams Smale, for Clifton, Dartsmouth, Devon County

1405-1406 Thomas Smale, for Winchester City, Southhampton County

* * *

1345 John le Smale was engaged for life by Edward III household in charge of the king's wardrobe.

One writer on the Small Family thinks they are of Saxon origin in Devon County, England, and may have been there about 850 or 900 at the time of Alfred the Great. That is too early for family names. I think they appeared as a family group in Scotland with the formation of the clan that took that name.

The surname is still found in England in the counties of Somersetshire, Worcestershire and Nottinghamshire.

By Act of the State of Massachusetts, April 25, 1838, the name Smalley was changed to Small. Official records compiled by the U.S. Bureau of the Census in 1974 indicate that Small was the 602nd most frequently occurring surname in the nation. There are now between 45 and 50 thousand adults named SMALL.

Father's greatest Gift to son --- His Name

YOUR NAME

Edgar A. Guest

You got it from your father, 'twas the best he had to give.
And right gladly he bestowed it. It's yours, the while you live.
You may lose the watch he gave you and another you may claim,
But remember, when you're tempted, to be careful of his name.

It was fair the day you got it, and a worthy name to bear,
When he took it from his father, there was no dishonor there.
Through the years he proudly wore it, to his father he was true,
And that name was clean and spotless when he passed it on to you.
Oh, there's much that he has given that he values not at all.
He has watched you break your playthings in the days when you were small.

You have lost the knife he gave you and you've scattered many a game,
But you'll never hurt your father if you're careful with his name.
It is yours to wear forever, yours to wear the while you live,
Yours, perhaps, some distant morning, to another boy to give.
And you'll smile as did your father — with a smile that all can share,
If a clean name and a good name you are giving him to wear.

□

2. COAT OF ARMS

About the time of the First Crusade (1097) we have a sudden rise of markings of armor for the Crusaders. This marking system of Family or clan units was usually brilliantly colored and designed with purposeful ornaments. It was readily recognized in hand-to-hand battle. This practice spread rapidly over Europe and eventually into Scotland and England.

The Coat of Arms for the Small family is given by Burke's General Armory as:
ARMS: On a black field a silver diagonal bar containing three red roses with barbs and seed in their natural colors, in the upper left hand corner a silver chess rook.
CREST: On a silver chess rook a wren in its natural colors.

Small

The first U. S. Census (1790) lists only the heads of families. There are over 100 SMALL families with greatest distribution in the following states: Maine 44, North Carolina 25, Massachusetts 24, Kentucky 15.

DISTRICT	Given name of head of family. 1790
Edenton	Benjamin, David, David, James, John, John, John, Joseph Joseph, Joshus, Josiah, Miles, Nathan, Samuel, William.
Fayette	John, Hallifax, Benjamin
Hillsborough	Benjamin, Obediah
Newbern	Jonas
Salisbury	Knight, Robert.

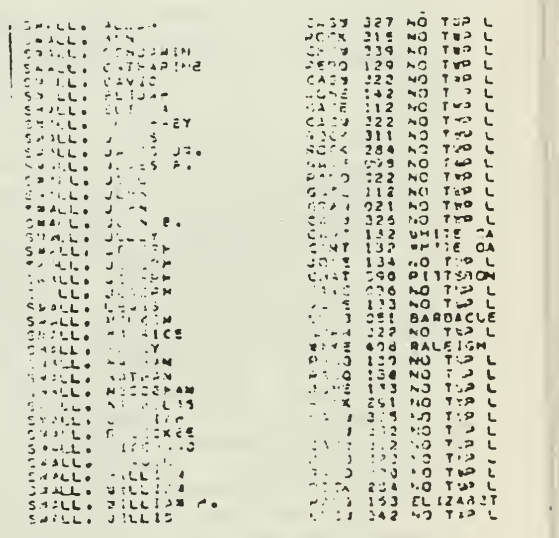
Census of 1800
(County & page)

Small, Abraham	Cht	122
Benjamin	Crt	81
Benjamin, Jun.	Chw	121
Benjamin, Sen.	Chw	121
Elizabeth	Chw	113
Elizath.	Rck	455
James, Senr.	Gts	278
John	Cmb	360
John	Gts	278
John	Psq	624
Joseph	Chw	120
Myles	Prq	653
Nathan	Wne	864
Night	Srr	688
Rewben	Chw	122
Sarah	Psq	624
William	Prq	644
William	Rbs	417

INDEX 1810 US Census OF NORTH CAROLINA

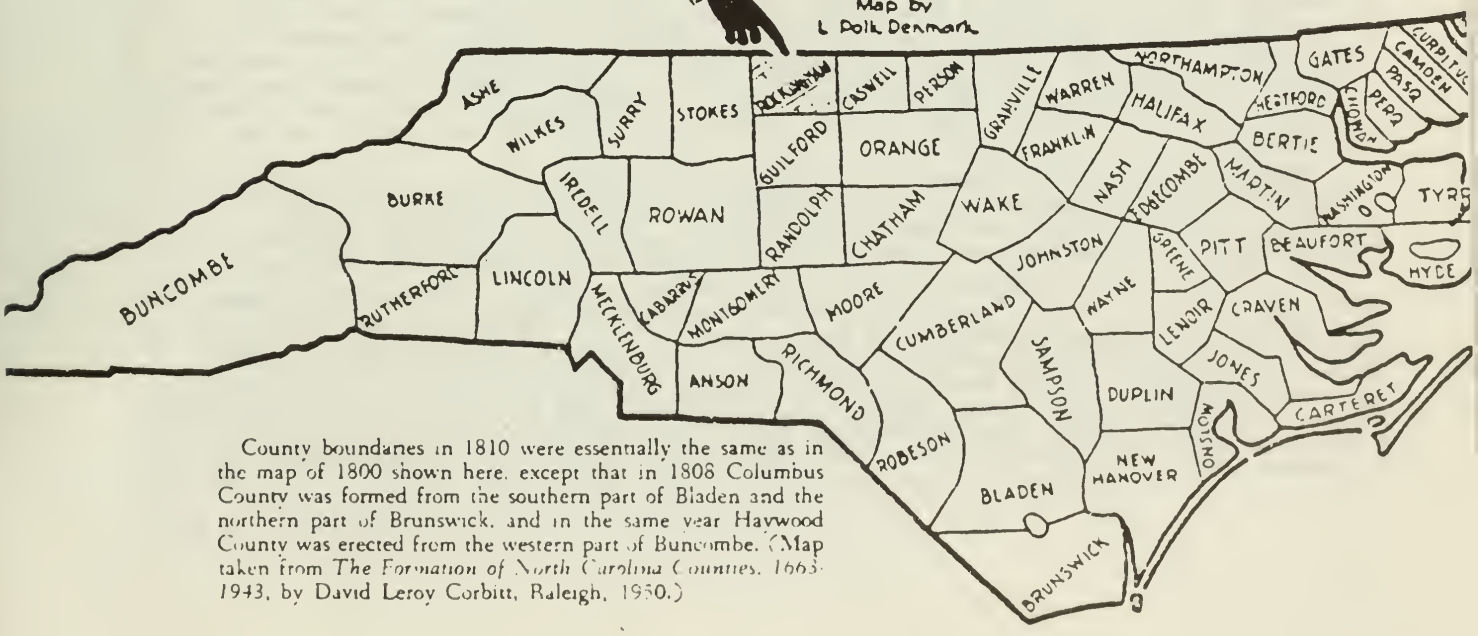
Small, Adm.	Chw	542
Abm.	Rnd	51
Benj., J.	Chw	541
Benj., Ser.	Chw	542
Benjamin	Jns	276
Benjn.	Crt	449
David	Gts	836
Eliza.	Chw	531
John	Crb	587
John	Gts	839
Jonas	Crt	450
Jos., Jun.	Chw	542
Jos., Ser.	Chw	542
Joshua	Gts	836
Joshua	Psq	927
Moses H.	Gts	835
Nathan	Wne	843
Reuben	Chw	542
Thos.	Chw	541
William	Rnd	56
William	Rck	210
Wm.	Rnd	52
Wm.	Rbs	240

Index of the 1830 Census
North Carolina



NORTH CAROLINA
AT THE BEGINNING OF
1800
Showing Approximate County Divisions
within Present State Boundaries

Map by
L. Polk Denmark



County boundaries in 1810 were essentially the same as in the map of 1800 shown here, except that in 1808 Columbus County was formed from the southern part of Bladen and the northern part of Brunswick, and in the same year Haywood County was erected from the western part of Buncombe. (Map taken from *The Formation of North Carolina Counties, 1663-1943*, by David Leroy Corbitt, Raleigh, 1950.)

THE LIFESTYLE

To try to place ancestors and our kin of bygone years in the lifestyle and living conditions of today would do them a great injustice. Furthermore, the reader would miss the joy of sharing with these wonderful people their work, joys, sorrows, thinking, behavior, problems, etc. To put them in their life style and really know them we must know the social and economic environment of the times in which they lived. It is not the purpose of this history of a family to rewrite the history of the United States nor a textbook on sociology. To know what our ancestors did is to make the history of our nation come to life. Our ancestors were a part of the making of our history. They also reacted, as we still do today, to the man-made social conditions of our environment. They lived in a time when, like today, they were seeking ways to improve the LIFESTYLE and improve their standard of living. They welcomed change. And change they did! During the period of this family history they made more changes in the lifestyle of the human race than in all of preceding history.

To help you refresh your memory of the changes for the 200-year period, I have briefly described the LIFESTYLE at the beginning and listed important dates of events or inventions that greatly changed the lifestyle thereafter. Of course the LIFESTYLE changed with each following generation. The greatest changes were made in the period of the last generations and are changing at an accelerated speed in our life today.

When our progenitor, Robert Small of the Revolution, took wilderness land in North Carolina and moved his family of the time to it, he immediately became preoccupied in establishing a farm and providing subsistance for the wife and children. That meant cutting away trees on land to be cultivated and building a cabin. These were the same problems his grandson, Nicholas Small, faced 45 years later when he became a "settler" in Dubois County, Indiana. In both cases, as soon as they had a farm cleared and a "cabin" to live in, there followed a development with a grist mill, a store and maybe a blacksmith shop. Concern for the education of the children and the desire for a place to worship led to the building of schools and churches. Maybe there was a public burial place. This formed the nucleus for community life.

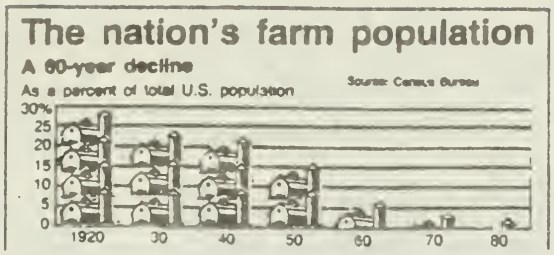
Neighbors were of all types, as they are today. Then, however, whatever kind they were temperamentally, they were an economic necessity and liked in spite of their faults. They shared in building log cabins and barns, making sugar, rounding up animals at butchering time, sitting up nights with the sick, burying their dead, etc. Then the neighbors' children provided mates for their own children, for there was little opportunity for young people to go into another neighborhood for a mate. In the course of a generation or two a neighborhood was almost entirely kinfolks. That was true in North Carolina, Indiana, and Hopkins County, Texas.

WORK for these pioneer settlers was hard. Food, shelter and clothing were provided by the pioneer as the need arose and opportunity provided itself. It was easier to provide these necessities of life by living on farms, which more than 90% of them did.

There was no farm machinery as we know it today. There was not even a steel-bottom plow with which to cultivate the soil. There were no cultivators, planters, or reapers, much less tractors and combines. Planting of corn, cotton, and tobacco and sowing of wheat and oats was done by hand. Usually one person drove an animal (ox or horse) to a "Georgia stock" and opened a furrow. Another dropped the seed and still another followed with another "Georgia stock" to plow along the furrow and cover the seed. Most cultivating was done with a hoe. Harvesting was done by hand. Wheat and oats were hand harvested with a cythe or sickle. Threshing was done as at the time of Christ.

There were no motors, steam, gas or electric. The only available power other than human energy was animals and water wheels. Fortunately, the slope of the Allegheny Mountains furnished a lot of water power. Even on the western streams, like the Patoka in Dubois County, man-made dams were made to store water for power.

They got up early. My grandparents got up every morning at 4 a.m. They determined the time of rising by the morning star. Even tho it changes during the year, they knew how to make adjustments for each season. Few log cabins had glass windows, but all had a whole in the wall on the south or east to see the morning star as well as to let in oxygen for the burning of wood in the fireplace. They told the TIME of DAY by the location of the sun. Even my dad could tell the time of day to plus or minus 15 minutes. Since they had nothing but tallow candles for light, they retired soon after dark. They needed these long hours of work to do what had to be done to survive.



Farm labor was cheap. At first it was about 50¢ per day. Even in 1910 and during the Depression Years (1930's) one could get all the labor he wanted at $1.00 per day. A "day" was from sun-up to sun-down. As a lad of 12 years I hoed cotton for 50¢ a day and glad to get the job. I was the country school janitor in the 8th grade and got 5¢ for building the morning fire and 5¢ for sweeping out the room after school, $2.00 per school month.

As a boy, I saw men cut grain by hand with a "cradle," and cultivate crops and travel with teams of oxen. What changes I have seen in my 86 years!

As late as 1950, one American in five still lived on the farm. Today (1983) only one in 25 live on farms. More than 22 percent of U.S. farm production is controlled directly or indirectly by giant corporations, and 38 percent of all farmland is rented, almost 90% of it by nonfarm landlords.

HOUSING types depended upon availability. The first consideration was a location close to a water supply. This was usually a spring of water or a mountain stream. The Scandanavians taught the Colonists how to built houses of logs. Our ancestors and kin lived where logs were plentiful. My dad was born in 1873 in a one-room log cabin in n.e. Texas that had a dirt floor and no ceiling or glass windows. My mother was born in 1879 in a large log house in Indiana. It had glass windows and an upstairs used for the girls to sleep in. The 3 sons slept downstairs in the same room with their parents. Large families and small houses made conditions very crowded. Sometimes a small platform was put in the corner of the room just below the ceiling for children to sleep on. There was often no room for a table, so at meal times a "board" that was otherwise kept on edge by the wall was supported by chairs for the food. Thus a hired man who worked for wages with "room and board" meant he could sleep in an enclosure, sometimes the barn. "Board" meant he could eat with the family with the food from their "board." Sometimes there was a "trundle" bed low enough to slide under a regular bed and that was pulled out at night for the children. My Aunt Ida had such a bed that I slept on as a child guest in her home, 1904. Sometimes houses were built of native stone or sun-dried brick. Water-powered saw mills did later cut lumber or square up logs for building. Water was carried into the house with buckets, usually of oak. "Slop" (dishwater, unused food, etc.) was carried out the same way to feed to the hogs. Kerosene lamps and lanterns were modern for these farmers after the first oil well, 1859. Even in the early 1900's these lamps were often made very beautifully.

FOOD, like housing, depended upon availability. That changed from day to day. Food was usually gathered as needed for consumption. Fish and game were consumed as taken from the wilds. Sometimes the meats would be cut into thin strips and sun-dried. Other meats were "smoke-cured." Nearly all farm homes had a "smoke house" for such purposes. Sometimes meat would be "pickled" in a salt brine in an oak barrel or stone "crock." Many foods like apples and pears were also cut into thin pieces and sun dried. Prunes were dried whole. Maple trees furnished sugar and syrup. There were lots of wild foods that could be had for the harvesting, such as plums, berries, haws, nuts, etc. Wheat, flour, corn and barley were taken to the nearby grist mill to be ground into flour. The miller took a "toll" for the grinding. There were still in Dubois County lots of wild bear, turkey, squirrel, etc. for food for many years. In Dubois County salt was obtained from "French Lick" or other salt licks--the same source wild life had used for centuries. Frequently a "bee-tree" was located where they would "rob" the bees of their honey and move the bees into a "hive" for domestication. These ancestors by going after their food were not hungry. Although their food did not always produce a balanced diet, they did grow up to be strong men and women before vitamins were ever heard of.

There were no cook stoves, and all cooking was done on the fireplace. The fireplace in Grandpa's house would take a five-foot log. Fire was continuous the year around. At night if the fire was not needed for heat it was "banked" with ashes that kept the coals alive until morning. If the fire went out, there were no matches to build another. It was started either by sparks from flint rock, or better yet, as most did, take a brass "fire bucket" to a neighbor's fire to borrow some coals of fire. In cold weather, coals were often put into a brass "bed warmer" for use before going to what would otherwise be a cold bed.

CLOTHES were all made from raw wool, cotton and flax or from the hides of animals both wild and domesticated. Every home had a spinning wheel to make thread and a loom to make thread into cloth. There were no sewing machines, and all clothes were cut and sewed by hand. Imagine my grandmother raising 14 children with the youngest being 10 years old before she ever had a sewing machine! Usually the men made the shoes and leather items from animal hides they themselves had "tanned." Coon skins were wonderful caps for the man to wear in the winter. Woven cloth was also used for bed covers, etc. Laundry of clothes, including bedclothes, was done by hand at the location of the spring of water.

FAMILY LIFE was very close. The sons worked in the fields, cut firewood, cleared land, and hunted with their dads and at the same time learned crafts necessary to survive. The daughters worked with their mothers learning to spin, weave, cook, sew and otherwise learning to operate their own home when grown and married. Girls might gather much of the food and work in the field with a hoe. Children were an economic asset, especially on farms. In Indiana and many other states they were the property of their parents until they were 21 years of age. Uncle Steve Lawrence tells of his working away from home before he was 21 to buy his freedom so he could move to Texas. The records will show that many of these children did not marry until their late 20's or early 30's. When a grandparent died, the surviving mate would move into the family of a son or a daughter. The grandpa could water the chickens, make the lard and soap, carry in wood, lock the henhouse door, etc. The grandmother could weave or make clothes, churn the butter, baby sit, etc. They were welcome and useful. Many homes had three generations and a few had four. In 1983 we have 19 million persons living as "singles" with no family life.

COMMUNICATION was largely by word of mouth. Often it would be many weeks arter a presidential election before people in Indiana knew the results. The grist mill or Sunday Church offered the best place for neighborhood gossip and news.

A letter written to relatives was put or tied to a post and hopefully picked up by some traveler to carry. Later he was called a postman. He collected money for delivery from the person receiving the letter. When posts were no longer used but letters were put in an office, it was called a post office. What senders put on letters to prepay carrying charges was called postage. When a system was organized to handle the letters, it was called Postal System. The first postage stamps as we know them today were introduced in 1847.

The first telegraph in 1844 was between Washington and Baltimore. The first use I could find of our family use of the telegraph was when Robert Calvin Small died July 31, 1892 in Dubois County. A telegram was sent to his son Edward Rufus who was visiting "Lem" Small north of Sulphur Springs, Texas. Ed got the telegram the following day in the mail from Sulphur Springs. The telephone was first put into use in 1876. The first rural telephone lines put in the Tira Community in Hopkins Co., Texas was in 1904.

If two or more people decided to "give a party" someone got on a horse and rode around to make personal invitations and to say, "Pass the word around. Everyone is invited. "You All Come."

RECREATION for the adults was mostly in the form of organized work, like "Log Raising" for cabins or barns and in Community Maple Syrup making, hog killing time, etc. There were of course picnics, Sunday family gatherings, and other "get togethers." Men pitched horse shoes or dollars or played "town ball," or just sat around, whittled and talked. A few fiddlers were very popular with their contribution to recreation. My Uncle Chris was one of them. The children's games were Black Man, Hide and Seek, Ball games of many forms such as "anti-over" (over the house), mumble-the-peg, and Leap Frog. After a rain or down by the creek children used mud to do sculptures. Dubois and Hopkins County both had good soils for this purpose. In the home the children played "I spy thimble," "hide and seek," etc. and made shadows with their hands to form animal images on the wall. Toys were made of almost anything, for there were few from the store. Girls had Rag Dolls.

EDUCATION of the children was limited to 3-month terms of school. Until the first common public school system was started in New York State in 1827, all schools were tuition type and continued to be so for many states for many years afterward. Even when I started to school at age 6 in Texas, 1903, Texas Free School began at age 8 and ended at age 16. My dad swapped a ham of a hog to the teacher for my tuition for the first year. I still think he got "cheated." William Holmes McGuffey published his first reader at Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1836. He later completed a full set of readers with much larger vocabularies than books of the same grade have today.

Pirtle School In Madison Township

By ARTHUR C. NORDHOFF
(Copyright 1971)

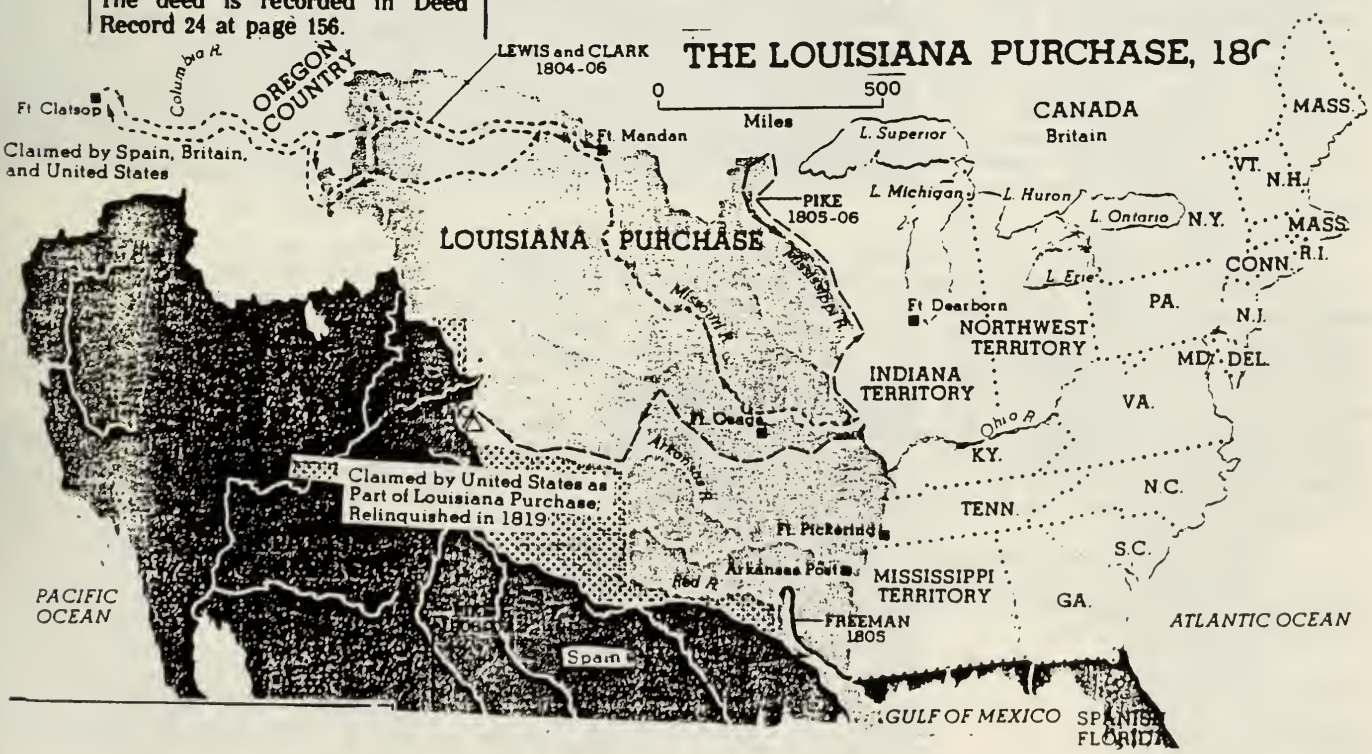
c1893

The Pirtle School was located in the south central part of Madison Township. It was known as School District No. 8 and was situated on one-half acre in the northwest corner of Section 7. The land is described as a part of the northwest quarter of the northwest quarter of Section 7, Township 2 south, Range 5 west.

The land was purchased on July 14, 1875, from James Mayo and Hanah, his wife, for the sum of $15. The deed is recorded in Deed Record 24 at page 156.

The students are first row, left to right: Wesley Small, Jacob Orth, Alva Stutsman, Effie (Small) Hubster, Belle (Whitsitt) Smith, Mattie (Small) Yates, Sophia (Huntman, Brown) Orth.

The second row are Lonzo Stutsman, the teacher, Samuel Glezen, Howard Whitsitt, Cora Whitsitt, and Harmon Whitsitt.



The readers taught much more than reading. By their stories they taught a simpler life and the desire to promote honesty, industry and more-responsible and humane behavior. There were 120 million copies of these readers distributed between 1836 and the 1920's. Education of reading, writing and arithmetic was thought to be more needed by boys than by girls. Many girls did not go to school. Even our great-grandmother Margy never went a day and never learned to read and write, according to the 1850 U.S. Census. Few women went to college until long after the Civil War.

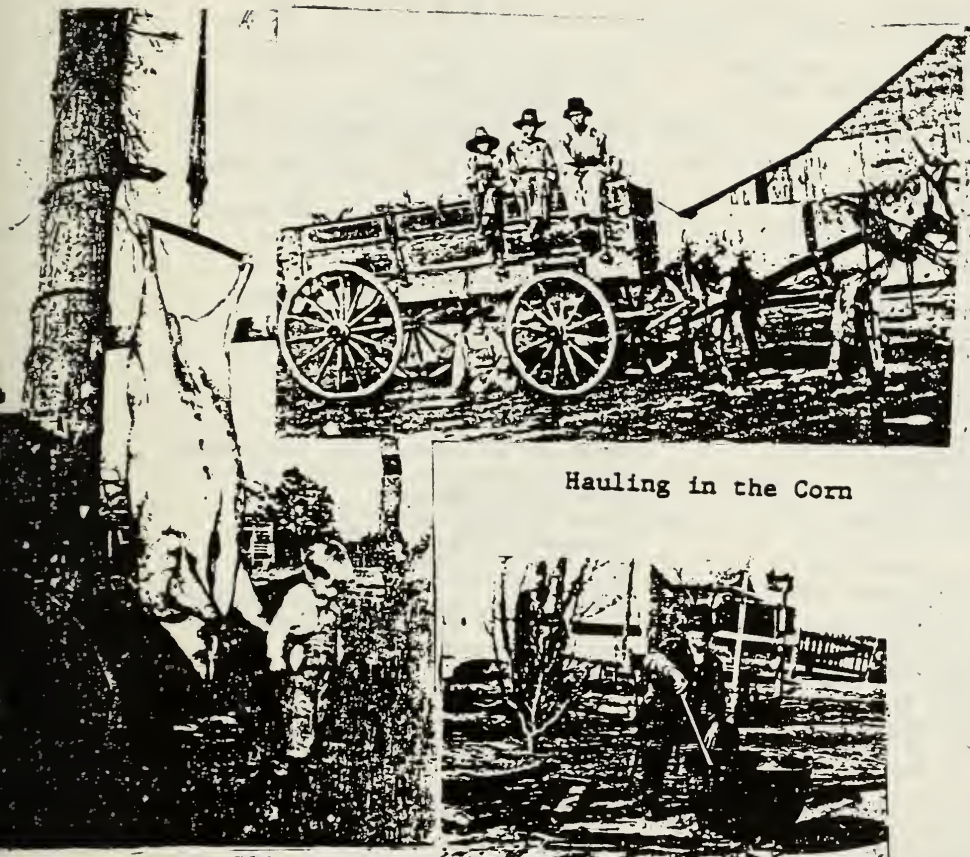
WOMEN had a hard place in the society. They could not vote. They were not highly respected in any court proceedings. They were considered the property of the husband who often beat them and otherwise treated them like slaves. They got only a child's part in the settlement of an estate of the husband. A divorcee or a woman with child out of wedlock, unless cared for by her parents, was in as bad a situation as "an outcast."

HEALTH, illness and death in these large families was almost a daily problem. There were very few physicians and even then they had been licensed with no more training than a year of attendance to lectures on physiology and such medicines as were available, which were few. Older persons of the community were sought to recommend herbs or other treatment. In later years when surgery was performed for "cramp colic" (appendicitis) or an amputation, it was done in the home, usually on the home-made dining table covered with a bed quilt and sheet. There were no antibiotics until the 1920's. Childbirths were always in the home and seldom attended by a physician. Midwives (neighbors in the community) delivered the babies. Often "blood poisoning" (infection)" occurred and the mother died. I have reviewed some of the cases of our kin. It is a sad picture to see how many of these children died in infancy or of some childhood disease in early life. Uncle Jack's picture (page116) shows scars on his face from small pox in his youth. When one died, burial was delayed until a coffin could be made. He or she was usually buried on the farm. If a child, it might be buried just below the water spring where the mother could be by the grave each time she went for water or did the laundry. Such was the case on the Payne farm which Grandpa later bought. Sometimes the grave would be surrounded with a pale fence or stone wall with weeping willows, Lilac or Privet hedge. Finally public cemeteries were established. usually close to a church, to give it a religious brotherhood.

TRANSPORTATION, whenever possible was by waterways, especially with produce or in making moves. The Shenandoah, Ohio, Mississippi rivers and its branches influenced our family moving. Later some went by way of the Mississippi and up Red River to Shreveport, Louisiana and into Texas. There were no roads as we know them today. Even the National Road was a space cleared of trees that was wide enough for a wagon. There were very few bridges on it. Rafts were used to cross streams that could not be forded. Overland travel was by horseback, two-wheel cart or wagon. Many moves mentioned in this history were made in a wagon with cloth or hides used over "bows" for protection from wind, sun and rain. As a boy of 10 I traveled with my parents on a two-day trip in a covered wagon to visit one of Dad's sisters. This was common practice with our kin until the auto came, for most of them in the 1920's. Rail travel by our kin was not used until after the Civil War. Air travel was not used much until after WW II.

RELIGION was definitely a part of the life of our ancestors. The earlier kin had family worship with Bible reading every morning at breakfast. No work of any kind was done on Sunday. That was the LORD'S DAY with my grandparents. "Camp meetings" were first started in Ohio in about 1800. Our kin later had them in their churches. The denominations originally were mostly Primitive Baptist and Presbyterian. Some Smalls of North Carolina were Quakers and some of ours might have been, but no such meeting place was established in Dubois Co., Indiana. Fred Small & wife are members of the "Friends" (Quaker) Church in Greenville, N.C. Now our kin belong to most of the common denominations in the U.S. Some in the western states are Latter Day Saints. Our history shows there are many ordained ministers and even more deacons. I am the oldest of 35 deacons in the University Heights Baptist Church, Stillwater, Okla.

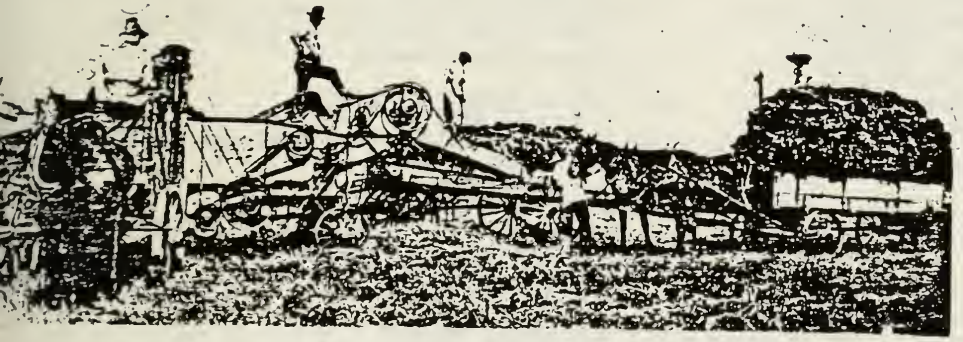
ECONOMICS: They produced very little to sell and likewise there was very little to buy or even needed to be bought. Gold coins were used as the medium of exchange. What money they had was kept in the home in a coffee can or any other place they thought of to hide it. □



Hauling in the Corn

Hog Killing

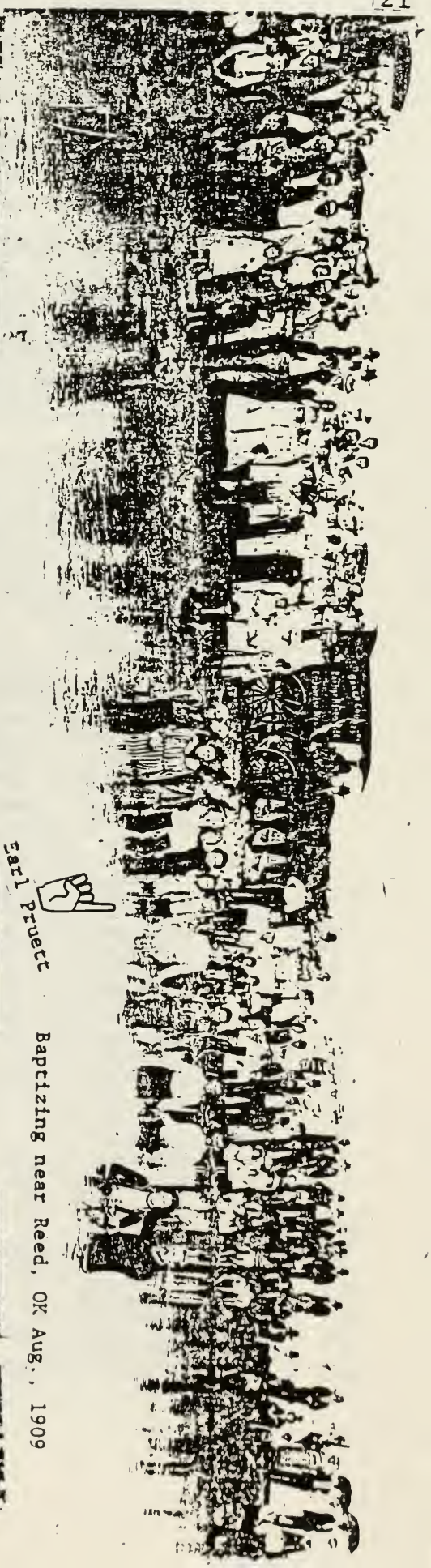
Making Soap



Thrashing Grain

Criss Pruett, 1933 ?

Picking Cotton



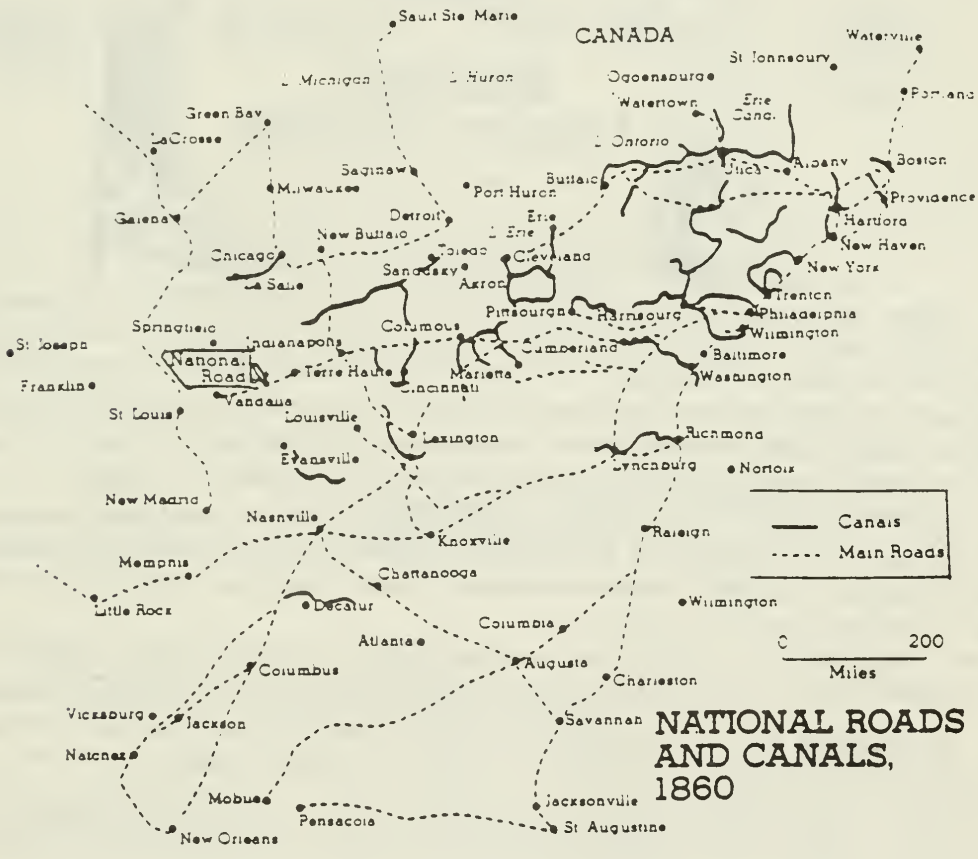
Earl Pruett

Baptizing near Reed, OK Aug., 1909

HISTORICAL EVENTS THAT CHANGED THE LIFESTYLE

1801 Thomas Jefferson becomes 3rd President
Philadelphia has first aqueduct water system in U.S.
1802 U.S. Patent Office is created
1803 Louisiana Purchase
Ohio admitted to statehood
1804 Lewis & Clark Expedition began
1805 Noah Webster publishes dictionary
1807 First steamboat
1809 First successful sea voyage by a steamship
1811 Construction of National Road from Cumberland, Md. to Ohio
1812 Congress declares war on Britain
Life insurance
1814 British burn Washington
Textile mill in M-ss.
1815 Battle of New Orleans, two weeks after treaty was signed
First stagecoach travel
1816 National Bank established
Gas street lights first used in Baltimore
1817 Steamship travels up Mississippi from New Orleans to Louisville in 25 days
New York Stock Exchange established
Mississippi becomes a State
1818 The U.S. flag to have 13 stripes and a star for each State
1819 Steam-powered vessel first crosses Atlantic, from Ga. to Liverpool
University of Va. is established by Jefferson
1820 U.S. population 9,638,453, increase 33.5% in 10 years
Public land of 80a to 160a priced at $1.25 per acre
1821 First college-level school for women in U.S.
First free high school, Boston
Santa Fe Trail open, 800 miles long, Independence, Mo. to Santa Fe
1825 Erie Canal is opened, 363 miles
Capitol of Indiana moved from Corydon to Indianapolis
1826 The first road with steel rails and wagons pulled by horses.
Jefferson & John Adams die on Independence Day.
1827 First pressed glass. Home can now have glass windows.
1829 First school for the blind, Boston
First self-propelled steam engine locomotive in U.S.
Santa Fe Trail extends to Los Angeles
1830 First American-built locomotive loses race with horse
Morman church founded
First steel writing pen
1831 "America" by S.F. Smith, first sung in Boston
Copyright law extended to 14 yrs
First regular passenger service on a railroad, New Jersey
1832 First Democratic National Convention
First world's street car service, New York
1833 THE YEAR THE STARS FELL.....
1834 McCormack patents a mechanical mower & reaper
Indian Territory established out of Arkansas
1836 Battle of Alamo in Texas
Colt Revolver
McGuffy 1st & 2nd readers
1837 Steel plow blade by John Deere
First matches made
First settles in Atlanta, Georgia
1838 The Great Western steamship crossed the Atlantic in 15 days
All railroads are designated postal routes
1839 First wheat shipped from Chicago
Photography
1840 Oregon Trail
1841 Photography perfected
First settler in Dallas, Texas
1844 Vulcanized rubber
Telegraph between Washington & Baltimore
Texas becomes 28th State
Naval academy established
1846 Mexican War
Smithsonian Institution, Washington
Ether as surgical anesthetic
Home sewing machine
1847 First U.S. postage stamps
Mormans arrive in Salt Lake City
Hoe rotary printing press
1848 Gold discovered in California
Cornerstone for Washington Monument
Manifesto of Karl Marx (Communism)
1850 Calif. becomes 31st State
1851 Y.M.C.A.
First commercially successful sewing machine
First mail service west of Miss. R. (Independence, Mo. to Salt Lake City)
1852 Thresher
Uncle Tom's Cabin
1853 Perry opens trade with Japan
1856 Beginning of steel age
First Republican National Convention
First bridge across the Miss. River (Davenport, Iowa)
1857 Passenger elevator
Butterfield stagecoach line, semi-weekly, St. Louis to El Paso, 25 days
1858 Trans-Atlantic cable
Y.W.C.A.
1859 Darwin, Origin of Species
First oil well
1860 Pony Express from St. Joseph, Mo. to Sacramento, Calif.
Ice making machinery
1861 Civil War begins
Telegraph line to California
1862 Emancipation Proclamation
Homestead Act for free land
Morrill Act (established land-grant colleges)
1863 Gettysburg Address
Congress establishes National Banking System
1865 Lee surrenders, Civil War over
Lincoln assassinated
Public debt from War, $2,740,854,750, $75 per capita
Gatlin gun
1866 Fisk Univ. for Negroes, Nashville, TN
1867 Barbed wire
Dynamite
Purchase of Alaska from Russia
Raged Dick by Horatio Alger, Jr.
1868 Typewriter
Memorial Day
1869 Railway across U.S.
Air brake for railroads
1870 Celluloid patented (first plastic)
First State Board of Health (Mass.)
Standard Oil Co. organized by Rockefeller

continued on page 86



RAILROAD BUILDING.

The construction of railroads has rendered possible the rapid settlement of the great interior areas of fertile lands which must have remained comparatively uncultivated but for facilities afforded for reaching the markets of the world.

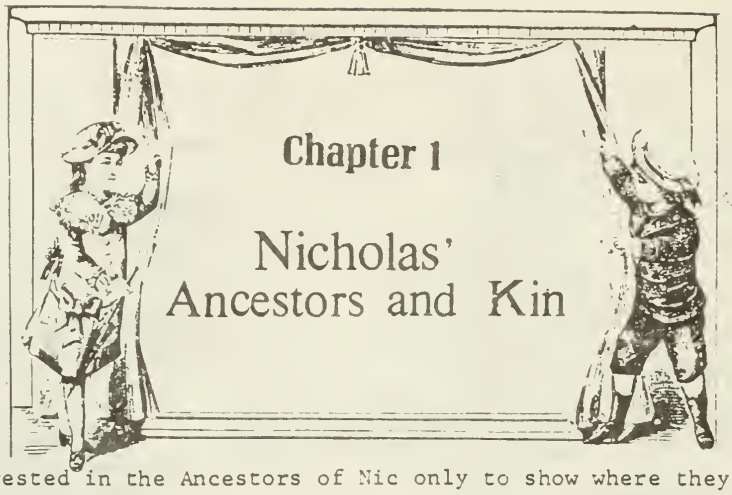
A half century ago, in 1831, there were 72 miles of railroads built in addition to the 23 miles previously in operation. In the following ten years, to the end of 1841, there were built 3,420 miles; in ten years from 1842 to 1851 more than twice as much, or 7,447 miles. From 1852 to 1861, inclusive, a great impetus was given to railroad building, coincident with the general industrial progress of the country, and 20,304 miles were added to the completed mileage of railroads.

A lower rate of progress obtained during the war period, yet by the end of another decade 28,997 miles were added; and in the ten years, including 1881, the immense advance of 44,503 miles was contributed to the mileage of operative roads.

Mr. Henry N. Poor, the authority in railroad statistics, makes the aggregate mileage at the close of 1881 104,813 miles, of which more than a tenth is the work of the past year.

The work is now being rapidly pushed, increasing the magnitude of these figures. The following are the authorized figures illustrating this progress, which is also represented geographically in the diagram:

Year.	Miles in operation.	Annual increase of mileage.	Year.	Miles in operation.	Annual increase of mileage.
1[illegible]	23	.....	1856...	22,016	3,647
[illegible]	95	72	1857...	24,503	2,647
[illegible]	229	134	1858...	26,908	2,465
[illegible]	380	151	1859...	28,789	1,821
[illegible]	633	253	1860...	30,615	1,846
[illegible]	1,098	465	1861...	31,286	651
[illegible]	1,273	175	1862...	34,120	834
[illegible]	1,497	224	1863...	33,170	1,050
[illegible]	[illegible]	410	1864...	33,908	738
[illegible]	[illegible]	389	1865...	35,085	1,177
[illegible]	[illegible]	516	1866...	36,801	1,712
[illegible]	[illegible]	717	1867...	39,250	2,449
[illegible]	[illegible]	401	1868...	42,229	2,979
1843...	4,185	159	1869...	46,844	4,615
1844...	4,377	192	1870...	52,914	6,070
1845...	4,633	256	1871...	60,283	7,370
1846...	4,930	297	1872...	66,171	5,876
1847...	5,598	668	1873...	70,278	4,107
1848...	5,996	398	1874...	72,383	2,105
1849...	7,365	1,369	1875...	74,090	1,713
1850...	9,021	1,656	1876...	76,808	2,718
1851...	10,982	1,961	1877...	79,089	2,281
1852...	12,908	1,926	1878...	81,776	2,687
1853...	15,360	2,452	1879...	86,497	4,721
1854...	16,720	1,360	1880...	93,671	7,174
1855...	18,374	1,654	1881...	104,813	11,142



We are interested in the Ancestors of Nic only to show where they came from and when. The kin are listed only if they are uncles, aunts or first cousins. Other Smalls are working out the lines from other children of our first ancestors in America.' Two such persons are: Sandra Small, Rt. 1, Box 236, Burlington, NC 27215 and Fred Small, 2306 Fernwood Drive, Greensboro, NC 27408.

> John Adams Small and Nicholas Small emigrated from Scotland via Rotterdam to Philadelphia on board the ship Loyal, in September, 1739.
> --Small Family History, American Genealogical Institute, pg. 29

If this is our ancestor, as we strongly believe he is, then he was returning from a visit to Scotland. John was married in New Jersey in 1735. He may have been born in America from the line of:

> "William Small - age 18 - was on ship Asurance de Lo - July 24, 1635 - destination Virginia - from Scotland -(?) Ship masters were Issac Bromwell and George Pewsie."
> --List of Emmigrants to America 1600-1700 -- Hotten

The Nicholas Small traveling with John is evidently a relative. So our Nicholas is not the first to bear that name in the Small family.

John's will is dated August 21, 1768 and is in the New Jersey Calendar of Wills 1761-1770. From it we are able to partially construct a table of Vital Statistics about his children, living at the time of his will.

John A. Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Sandra Small

Born: c1710 Place Scotland
Died c1770 Place New Jersey
Marr. 1 Dec. 1735 New Jersey

WIFE RUTH STOCKVALE

1. ISRAEL SMALL
   mar. 13 Oct. 1763, Evesham, N.J. To: Ann Hinchman
2. JONAH SMALL
   mar. 21 Mar. 1774, Burlington, N.J. To: Rhoda Sexton
3. WILLIAM SMALL
   mar. 19 Sept. 1778, N.J. To: Ann Watson
4. MARY SMALL
   mar. (before will date, 1768) To. _____ Thomas
5. JOHN SMALL
   mar. 11 June 1767, Depford, N.J. To: Hope Thomas of Glouster
6. ROBERT SMALL (ANCESTOR OF "NIC" SMALL) b. c1758
   See page 25
7. RUTH SMALL b. c1760

Robert Small

1758/9 - 1799/1800

(GRANDFATHER OF NICHOLAS SMALL)

Robert Small was the 6th child of John Adams Small. The date of his birth is determined from the age he gave when he arrived in Philadelphia on board the ship Friendship in 1775. This evidently was his arrival after a visit to Scotland. His relatives lived about 15 or 20 miles s.e. of Philadelphia in the community of Evesham, Burlingtpon County, N.J. Wedding license is dated Nov. 21, 1779. Robert would have been about 20 years old. His older brother, Jonah Small, was his bondsman.

In August 1781, two months before the end of the Revolutionary War, Robert Small was lieutenant in the military unit with Abraham Phillips as his captain of the company. Other captains in this unit that took an excursion against the British in this month were: Andrew Wilson and Peter O'Neal. The Colonel of the unit was James Martin.

In the 1780 U.S. Census, Robert Small is listed in Salisbury District, Guilford County, N.C. (Rockingham County was formed from the northern part of Guilford County in 1785.)

In 1780 Robert Small received two NC Grants in that part of Guilford Co. that became Rockingham County--one on Brushy Fork of Troublesome Creek and the other on Gladys Creek which also flows into Big Troublesome Creek.

Before 1785 while Robert Small was still in Guilford County (before boundary change put him in Rockingham Co.), he was paid L23:14:9 with interest of L15:9:8 for services in the Revolutionary War. He is listed as #1573 in Vol XI, page 61, folio 3 in the NC Revolutionary Army Accounts. With this money he bought more land in Rockingham County from the State of NC, as follows:

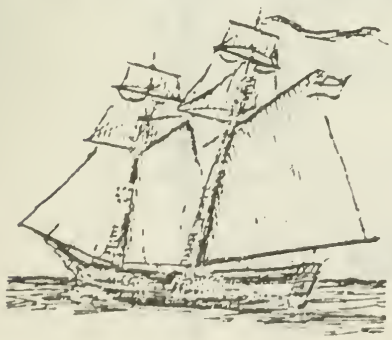
1787. 100 A on Gladys Branch of Troublesome Creek (Book D, pg. 263)
1787. 350 A on Piney Creek (" " " 262)
1794. 200 A on Piney Creek Fork (" " " 261)
1795. 133 A on Troublesome Creek (" " " 264)

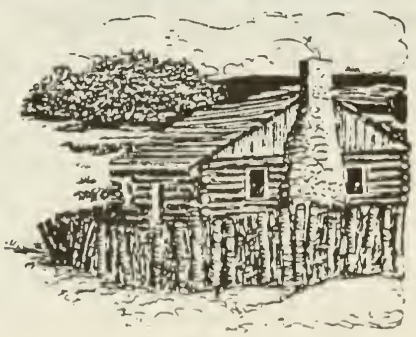
All of these grants support the claim that he was a commissioned officer in the American Revolutionary War.

In 1789, Robert and his wife Elizabeth sold two tracts of land:

1. 150 A. on Piney Creek to Thomas Moore (Deed Book C, pg. 149)
2. 250 A. on Troublesome Creek to George Hariston & others (Deed Book H, pg. 76)

In the 1800 US Census all children are still home with his widow, Elizabeth, plus 1 other female age 16 to 26 - a wife of a son?





KNOW all Men by these Presents, That We Robert Small and Jonah Small both of Evesham in the County of Burlington are held and firmly bound unto His Excellency William Livingston Esquire Governor and Commander in Chief of *New-Jersey*, &c. in the Sum of *Five Hundred Pounds*, current lawful Money of *New-Jersey*, to be paid to the said Excellency His Governor, &c. his Successors or Assigns; for which Payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, and every of them, jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents: Sealed with our Seals, dated the Twenty first Day of December Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Eight

THE CONDITION of this Obligation is such, That whereas there is a mutual Contract of Marriage between Robert Small above and of the one Party, and Elizabeth Morris Spinster of the other Party, and the Parties have complied with the Terms prescribed in an Act of the General Assembly of *New-Jersey*, made in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Nineteen, entitled, *An Act to prevent Clandestine Marriages*. Now if it shall hereafter appear that the Certificates produced, or either of them, have been fraudulent; or that either the aforesaid Robert Small or the aforesaid Elizabeth Morris had not the Consent of their Parents, Guardians, or Persons under whose Care they were, signing the said Certificates; or that the said Robert or the said Elizabeth or either of them, had some lawful Let or Impediment of Pre-contract, Affinity or Consanguinity, to hinder their being joined in the Holy Bands of Matrimony, and afterwards of living together as Man and Wife; then this Obligation to stand and remain in full Force and Virtue, otherwise to be void and of none Effect

Robert Small (L.S.)

Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of

Jonah Small (L.S.)

Continued from page 24

Robert Small

(GRANDFATHER OF NICHOLAS SMALL)

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Sandra & Fred Small
Ann Hecathorn

Born 1758/9 Place N.J.
Mar. 21 Nov. 1778 Place Burlington Co., N. J.
Died 1799/1800 Place Rockingham Co., N. C.

WIFE ELIZABETH MORRIS

CHILDREN

(1) JOHN SMALL, SR., b. c1779, Guilford Co. (Later Rockingham Co.) NC; d. before 1830
Mar. 29 June 1818, Rockingham Co., North Carolina WIFE Anne Dulin
1. Nathaniel Small
2. Anson A. Small - mar. 8 Sep. 1853, Rockingham Co., NC To: Marriet M. Smothers
3. Elizabeth Small - Mar. John Miller
4. Ellinor (Ellen) Small
5 John Small, Jr.

(2) JAMES DAVID SMALL, SR., b. c1781, Guilford Co. (later Rockingham Co.), NC
Mar. (1) Rockingham Co., NC WIFE _____
1. James Nicholas Small, b. 12 Feb. 1801, Rockingham County, North Carolina
d. 30 Aug. 1887, Dubois County, Indiana

THIS BOOK IS DEVOTED TO HIS DESCENDANTS (See page 49)

2. James David Small, Jr., b. 29 Mar. 1804, Rockingham Co., Ind.
d. 15 Mar. 1871, " " "
Picture on Pg 48 buried in Family Cemetery back of the Farm Home.

WIFE Rachel Miller
CHILDREN
1. Nathaniel David Small b. 1828 d. 1888
mar. Martha J. _____ (1821-1892)
2. Martha Eliz. Small b. 1830 Called "Betsy" in U.S. Census
3. Angeline E. Small b. 1832
4. Sarah M. Small b. 1835
5. Robert M. Small b. 1838
6. Mary F. Small b. 1841
7. Hugh Small b. 1842
8. James M. Small b. 1844
9. Infant b. 1850 Died at birth.

3. Renee Small
4. Minerva Small

Note: Only the names of these are known and they may not be in order. We think there are more children.

It has been handed down that there were two other sons:
Robert L. Small - who settled in Illinois
_____ Small - who settled near Rockport, Ind.

Mar. (2) 21 Dec. 1824, Rockingham Co., NC WIFE Elizabeth Dyer

There could have been a son here for Robert lists in the 1790 U.S. Census that he has 6 sons under 16 and "Abe" was not born until Oct., too late for the Census year. Then such a son would have died by the time Robert wrote his will, and so is not named.

(3) THOMAS SMALL, b. c1784, Guilford Co. (later Rockingham Co.), North Carolina
d. before 1850 (his wife is listed as a widow in 1850 U.S. Census)
mar. 3 Apr. 1823, Rockingham Co., NC WIFE Sarah Hall

1. John Small b. 27 Jan. 1824; mar. Rebecca ____
2. Mary (Polly) Small b. 22 Oct. 1825
3. Malinda Small b. 30 Apr. 1828
4. William Small b. 26 July 1831
5. James Small b. 9 July 1834; d. 23 May 1865 at Camp Chase, near Columbus, Ohio as prisoner of the Union Army.
6. Robert Small b. 14 May 1836
7. Milton Small b. 17 Mar. 1839 (Edith Small's grandfather)
8. Thomas Franklin Small b. 25 Feb. 1842; d. 21 Aug. 1915, Upshur Co., W. Va.
mar. Amanda Jane Rawson
1. Mary Catherine Small, b. 20 Mar. 1868; d. 18 Aug. 1943.
mar. 2 Apr. 1891, Braxton Co., W. Va. To: James F. Brady
2. Sarah Harriett Small, b. 9 June 1869; d. 4 Apr. 1970 (age 101)
mar. 15 Jan. 1893, Braxton Co., W. Va. To: William I. Bilbee

SOURCE OF INFORMATION (1981) Linda Sachs Fisherville, Va.

Continued

(4) WILLIAM SMALL, b. 1786, Rockingham Co., NC
d. c1860, Dubois Co., Ind. (dates determined by U.S. Census)
mar. 5 Aug. 1809, Rockingham Co., NC WIFE Eleane (Ellen) Brickey
In the 1810 U.S. Census there are 2 females under 10. They are twins or Ellen had a daughter by a previous marriage.
In the 1820 Census there are 3 males, one each in the age brackets: 10-16, 16-18, 18-26.

(5) SAMUEL SMALL, b. 1788-9, Rockingham County, North Carolina
d. 31 Jan. 1862 in Knox Co., Indiana
m.
1. Elizabeth Small, b. c1814; m. _____ Keasling
2. Thomas W. Small, b. c1816. m. Naomi Bond → See Pg 29
3. Abraham Small, b. c1817, m. Catherine Burress
1. Martin, 2. Robert, 3. M.J.(f), 4. A.(m), 5. Soloman, 6. Geo., 7. A.(m)
4. Robert Small, b. 26 Mar. 1918, m. (1) Susan Bond; (2) Nancy _____
1. Joseph, 2. Samuel, 3. Harrison, 4. Abraham, 5. Columbus,
6. John, 7. Elizabeth, 8. Freemont, 9. N.E. (f)
5. Samuel Small, Jr. b. c 1820; d. 1847, Knox Co., Ind.
m. Ann Burress
1. NancyASmall, b. 1845; m. 22 Oct.1863 to: William P Jones
6. Polly Ann Small, b. 1821; m. Thomas Tade, Jan. 1849.

Samuel may have had another wife here: Nancy _____ (listed as his widow)
7. Nancy Ann Small, b. 1829; m. April 1859 to: Samuel Melton
8. Archibald Small, b. 1831

Listed in the 1850 Census, Knox Co., Ind. are 3 sons (heads of families)
First Cousins of "Nic" Small
Thomas W. Small age 33 born in North Carolina
Abraham Small age 32 " " " "
Robert Small age 31 " " " "

(6) ABRAHAM SMALL, b. 16 Oct. 1790, Rockingham Co., NC; d. before 1840.
mar. 13 Feb. 1816, Rockingham Co., NC WIFE Mary "Polly" Lemond, b. 29 Oct. 1799, dau. of James Lemond & sister to Margry Lemond, wife of "Nic" Small
The 1820 U.S. Census lists them with a son and daughter, both under 10 years old.
The 1840 " " lists Mary as head of a household with 2 males & 2 females.
The 1850 " " lists Mary "Polly" as age 52 and head of a household with:
Minerva age 37 (likely a relative)
1. Samuel Small " 28
2. Betsy Small " 26
3. Robert Small " 23
James Small " 9 (likely a son of Samuel or Betsy)
Evidently one daughter listed in the 1840 Census is now married.

(7) MARY "POLLY" SMALL b. c1792, Rockingham County, North Carolina
d. 1818, " " " "
mar. 1 Nov. 1808, Rockingham Co., NC HUSBAND James McIlroy II (shoemaker & farmer)
1. John McIlroy
2. William McIlroy born. 24 July 1812, Rockingham Co., NC died. 1886
mar. (1) 1832, Rhea Co., Tenn., To: Missouri Vandyke, b. South Carolina, dau. of John Vandyke (farmer & slave holder)
1. Andrew Jackson McIlroy b. 1834, Halsersham Co., Georgia
d. 1863, Little Rock, Ark. in Confederate Army
2. Malinda Ann McIlroy b. Henry County, Tennessee
mar. in Washington Co., Ark. To: James H. Vanhoose
mar. (2) in Kentucky To: Mrs. Eliza Jane Russell, b. 1804, Virginia
NO ISSUE. d. 1864, Washington Co., Ark.
mar. (3) 1865, Fayetteville, Ark. To: Martha Brooks, b. Tennessee
Her father & mother died at Ozark, Ark. when she was 9 years old.
She grew to maturity in the McIlroy family.
3. William R. McIlroy b. Fayetteville, Ark.
4. James H. McIlroy b. " "
5. Charles W. McIlroy b. " "
6. Anne May McIlroy b. " "
7. Kate McIlroy b. " "
3. Robert McIlroy b. 18 July 1815
mar. Phoebe Stokes
4. _____ McIlroy

Continued from page 28

Thomas Washington Small

U S CENSUS, 1850 & 1860 Knox Co., Ind.
U S Census, 1880, Dubois Co
Juanita Porter

b. 31 Oct. 1816, Rockingham Co., NC; d. 28 Sep. 1879, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. 18 May 1847, Knox Co., Ind., bur. pl. Payne Cemetery

WIFE Naomi Boyd (Irish), b. 28 Sep. 1828, Rockingham Co., NC; d. 21 Aug. 1890, Knox Co.

(1) E. L. SMALL (f); b. 1850, Knox Co., Ind.

(2) L. SMALL (f); b. 1852, Knox Co., Ind.

(3) B. L. SMALL b. 1854, Knox Co., Ind.

(4) MARION HEZEKIAH SMALL, b. 28 Aug. 1857, Rockingham Co, NC; d. 15 Mar. 1913, Marble H
mar. 23 Oct. 1892, Bollinger/Cape Co, MO, to: Rosa Baker, b. 21 Mar. 1872; d. 17 Mar. 1940

1. Altha Mary Small, b. 26 July 1893; d. same day.
2. Vira Maud Small, b. 24 July 1894; d. 10 Aug. 1895
3. Marie Hope Small
4. Clara Barton Small, b. 7 Jan. 1898, Lutesville, MO or Bollinger Co., MO
5. Ewyn Lee Small, b. 28 Mar. 1900, Marble Hill, Missouri
   mar. Ben Bogdanor (divorced)
   1. Doris Lee Bogdanor, b. 26 Oct. 1928
      mar. Paul Wendler
      1. Robert Wayne Wendler, b. 6 June 1948
      2. Linda Susan Wendler, b. 20 Dec. 1950
      3. Janet Lee Wendler, b. 12 May 1953
6. Theodore Glenn Small, b. 25 Aug. 1904; d. 6 June 1976; bur. pl. Marissa, Ill.
   mar. Jewel Doris Francis, b. 29 Nov. c1909
   1. Barton Lee Small, b. 9 Dec. 1930
      mar. 14 Sep. 1957, to: Catherine Metcalf, b. 14 Nov. 1931
      1. Glenn Stephen Small, b. 13 Aug. 1959
      2. Mark David Small, b. 29 Nov. 1960
      3. Barton Lee Small, b. 14 Sep. 1964
7. Marion Juanita Small, b. 9 Oct. 1912, Lutesville, MO
   mar. 12 Nov. 1934, Bollinger Co. MO, Ralph Webster Porter, b. 11 Feb. 1915 d. 22 Oct. 1958
   1. Shirley Porter, b. 20 Sep. 1935, Lutesville, MO
   2. Ralph Webster Porter, Jr., b. 3 Sep. 1939, MO
      mar. 2 Jan. 1982, to Doree B. Boyer, b. 16 Sep. 1957

(5) LYDIA E. SMALL b. 3 Mar. 1860, Knox Co.; d. Nov. 1866, Duff, Ind. (See page 387.)

(6) NANCY SMALL, b. 1862; d. 12 Dec. 1947
mar. in Deputy, Ind. To: _____ Blake, b. _____; d. 6 Oct. 1943
1. A. Mack Blake (lived in Lexington, Ind.) (1952)
   1. Merrill Blake, b. 1908, Lexington, Ind. (living there in 1952)
2. Eva Blake (in rest home in Hanover, Ind. in 1952)

(7) WILLIAM M. SMALL, b. 14 Apr. 1863; d. 14 July 1890
mar. Selma Elizabeth Ring; b. _____; d. 14 Mar. 1892
1. Hershell Small, b. in Goshen, Ind.; mar. Wilma _____
   1. Sandra, 2. Dawn, 3. John
2. Verl Small, mar. Alice _____
   1. Martha, 2. Allen, 3. Ruth, 4. Mark, 5. Sarah
3. Arletta Small, mar. Robert Williams. Children: 1. Roberta Ann, 2. Carol, 3. Diana, 4. Arleen, 5. Russell Bruce, 6. Constana Sue

(8) REBECCA SMALL, b. c1865; mar. Lon Ayers
(lived on dairy farm, Henderson or Owensboro, Ky.)

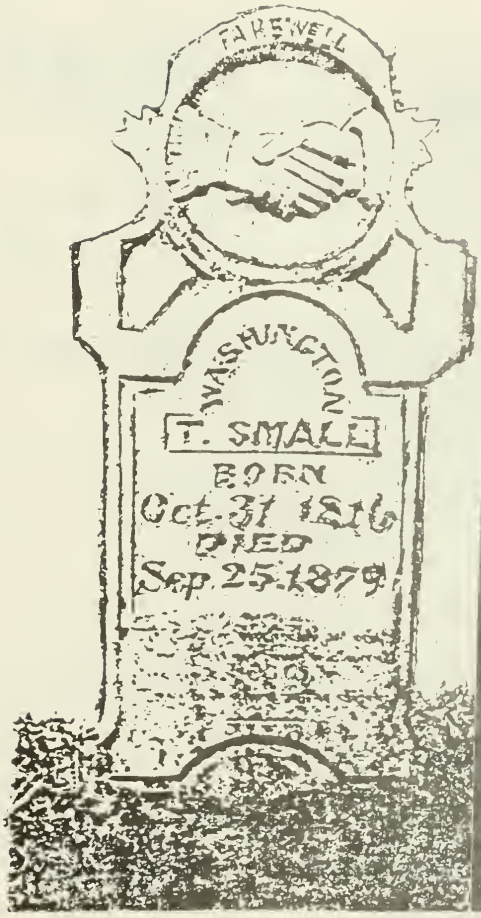
(9) AGNES SMALL, b. 4 Apr. 1867
mar. 28 Aug. 1885 To: William Henry Harris, b. 1860
1. Clarence Gilbert Harris, b. 16 July 1886; d. 10 days later
2. "Ella" Nancy Harris, b. 17 Aug. 1887; d. 13 Oct. 1946; mar. _____ Arensman
3. Elmer Benjamin Harris, b. 17 Oct. 1889; d. 3 Sep. 1890
4. William Henry Harris, Jr., b. 19 Sep. 1891; d. 22 May 1976
5. Irvin Harris, b. 12 June 1894; d. same day
6. Myrtle Harris, b. 30 Apr. 1895; d. same day
7. Jessie Harris, b. 14 Feb. 1898; d. same day
8. Louvelta Harris, b. 16 Feb. 1901; d. same day

AGNES SMALL

(10) LUCY LOUISA SMALL, b. 1868

(11) MARY JANE SMALL, b. 19 Feb. 1869; d. 28 Aug. 1890

? ENOCH SMALL, d. 17 Sep. 18__, bur. in Wheatland Cem. Steen Twp., Knox Co.



Payne Cemetery (see pg 29)

Marion Hezekiah Small

THOMAS WASHINGTON SMALL, referred to as "Wash" by Nic's descendants, married in Knox Co., IN to a native of NC. This indicates there were others than Wash's dad (Samuel Small) who moved from NC. He was in the 1850 and 1860 US Census of Knox Co. He was a country school teacher in the winter and a tobacco farmer in the summer. He was evidently in Dubois Co. in 1866, for his daughter died there and is buried in a marked grave in the Payne Cemetery. He died in 1879 (same year my mother was born). If he ever owned land in Dubois Co. we failed to find a record of it. The following year the US Census shows that his widow, Naomi Small, age 51, b. in NC, is still in the Madison Twp. with children: Marion 22, Lucy 14, and Mary J. 11.

MARION HEZEKIAH SMALL, with his widowed mother and younger sisters thus continued to live in Duff Community. Marion had a 2nd cousin, Peter J. Small, who had named his oldest son, Marion (see pg 269). This cousin was 5 years older. They did have a family resemblance. By the time they were 25 and 30 years old, with the same name, in the same neighborhood, there was much confusion as to who "did" or "said" what. Marion H. thought one of them should move. He was a carpenter and building contractor by trade. A friend by the name of Green who lived in Knox County wanted him to build a house. He did. After his mother died he went on to Marble Hill, Mo., where he met and married. They lived the rest of their lives there where their children grew up and where Marion and his wife are buried. Some descendants still live in the neighborhood.

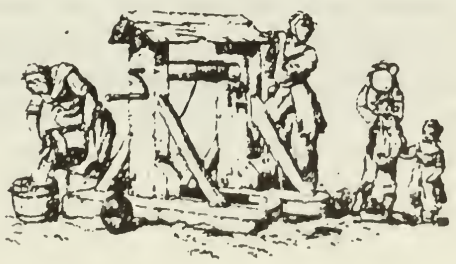
(1) JOHN SMALL left "footprints" by his marriage, his land transactions and the 1820 U.S. Census. They are not consistent, or do we know how to interpret them. Marriage License Records in Rockingham Co., NC show the license was issued 29 June 1818 to him and Anne Dulin. In 1811 John Small sold (Deed Book O, pg 74) 75A on Piney Creek to James Erwin. In 1833 (Deed Book 2dF, pg 29) shows that JOHN is deceased and 4 lots, 40A each were deeded to Elizabeth Miller, John and others. The limitation of "4" is the puzzle for that would be only 160A and IF his widdow, Anne, is to have one "lot" then there would be only 3 children. But the Deed Record of 1838 indicates there were 240A, which would mean the widow Anne got 40A and the remaining 200A was divided, 40A to each of 5 children. We are able to find five names, but not at the same time and place. The 1840 Census lists Ann Small as the head of the household, confirming the death of John to be 1832 or 1833 to have a land settlement, Mar. 15, 1833 with John and Anson under age. We find no descendants of John in Rockingham County, nor do we have any idea where they may have gone or where any now living might be located.

(2) JAMES DAVID SMALL, SR.

The first positive records we can find to date of James, other than his dad's will, is that he, his brother Thomas and mother Elizabeth in 1824 sold an inherited negro slave girl to William Patrick (See: Deed Book, Y, pg. 3). By process of deduction he has to be the father of our Nicholas and the known brothers and a sister. In the 1850 U.S. Census and thru 1880, Nicholas consistently gave the birthplace of both of his parents as North Caolina. Since he was born in 1801, we look to the U.S. Census of 1790 and 1800. There are no other Smalls where the parents of Nic would fit except into the family of Robert Small, and this is his only son, which would fit. Then it was his Uncle Abraham who married an older sister to Margry and his Uncle William who was his bondsman. There is this close relationship, proven by records elsewhere quoted. Extensive search of the records of Rockingham County and nearby counties fail to reveal a marriage of James. Recently Fred Small contacted Smalls in North Carolina in the same region who claimed to be part Cherokee from this ancestor, who was an Indian trader who married a Cherokee. The mother could have been only ¼ or ⅛ blood Cherokee. The Indians accepted a "common law" marriage. Oklahoma, which did not become a state until 1907, passed laws legalizing "common law" marriages. James may not have had a legal marriage to his first wife in NC. Pictures (pgs. 48 & 51) of Nic and James D. Jr. show a high cheek bone, a definite characteristic of Indians. We have the births of his two oldest sons from their own Bibles and each carries the name James from the father, a practice found one other place in this history. Many years ago a granddaughter of Nic in Texas remarked that we had Indian blood. Since I could not see how, I dismissed the idea until the recent letter from Fred. James was about 20 years old when Nic was born.

James took a 2nd wife, Elizabeth Dyer, in 1824 (Rockingham County records). In 1826 his 300A farm was sold by the sheriff, no doubt to settle a mortgage. He is not in Rockingham Co. Census in 1830, but he shows up in an adjoining county (Randolph) in 1830. No trace has been found of James since the 1830 Census. His children by his first wife are submitted from fragment records, and is not considered complete. Some grandchildren of Nic have said there was a son who settled near Rockport, Ind. and another son who settled in Illinois.

(3) continued



(3) THOMAS SMALL must have felt an obligation to stay with his widowed mother and help with the younger children until they were grown and married for he was about 40 years old when he married. Even so, he fathered eight children before his death. That left the younger ones to grow up largely without a father or with a step-father. The youngest was born in 1842 and by the 1850 Census his widow, Sarah Small, is living in Woods Co., W. Va. Later she married a Mr. Cross. She died in W. Va. and is buried there. His family is being researched by Linda Sachs, Fisherville, Va.

(4) WILLIAM SMALL was 15 years old when his nephew, James Nicholas Small, was born. William married when he was 23 years old. He must have been a much-liked uncle by his nephew "Nic" for he was the bondsman for getting "Nic's" marriage license. William is listed in Rockingham County, N.C. in the U.S. Census of both 1810 and 1820. William had many transactions of land in Rockingham County with one as late as 1841, indicating he was not in the move to Indiana with "Nic's" party the YEAR THE STARS FELL.

1808 he sold to William Simpson, 92 A on Jacob's Creek
1809 he sold to John Shelton 100 A " " "
1834 he sold to Ellen Small 97 A on Big Rockhouse Creek
1835 he sold to John Pirtle 75 A " " " "
1841 the sheriff sold 96 A of his land to James Lynch

William is in Dubois County, Ind. by 1856 when he and Nancy Small Pirtle jointly bought land near Duff, Ind. Could this be his own daughter who married John Pirtle, and could he have been the brother of "Tennessee" Pirtle who married "Nic's" daughter, Sarah? We know the Pirtles had lived in N.C. and moved to Tennessee before moving to Indiana. William is listed in Dubois County in the U.S. Census of 1860 with two daughters. He fought in the War of 1812.

(5) SAMUEL SMALL sold 163 A on Big Rockhouse Creek to James Hall, Feb. 10, 1813 (Deed Bk. P, pg. 52); Sam is listed in 1815 tax roll of Rockingham County. That is the last "foot print" we can find of him in Rockingham County. He does show up in Knox Co., IN as having bought land there in Sept. 1831. He must have entered Indiana by going down the Ohio River from Louisville and then up the Mississippi and Wabash Rivers to Vincense. He may have moved much before 1831. He was at least two years ahead of his nephew "Nic" in getting to Indiana. At this time his son "Wash" was 13 years old. Wash was married in Knox County and later joined his cousin in Dubois County where he died and is buried, along with a daughter, Lydia. (See page 387.)

(6) ABRAHAM SMALL was only eleven years older than his nephew "Nic" but they married sisters. Abraham took the oldest Lemond girl, Mary "Polly" and "Nic" the next in age, of this very large Lemond family. The children of these two families are not double cousins. What kin are they? They are closer than cousins yet we know almost nothing about them, where they moved or where any descendants might now be located.

In 1818 ABRAHAM SMALL sold to Jeramiah James, 195½ acres on Jacobs Creek. In 1820 ABRAHAM SMALL sold to James Hall, 270 acres on Glady Creek. He bought no more land in Rockingham County and does not show up in the county in the U.S. Census of 1830, so they evidently moved, maybe right after 1820.

(7) MARY "POLLY" SMALL and her family are being researched by Gelene Morris, 11608 N. 25th Ave., Phoenix, Ariz. 85029. The Encyclopedia of the New West (1879-1880) gives the best information we can find about Polly's family. Evidently the information for this biography was furnished by Polly's 2nd son.

WILLIAM McILROY [First Cousin to "Nic" Small]
Fayetteville [Ark.]

"William McIlroy was born in Rockingham county, North Carolina, July 24, 1812, the son of James McIlroy, of Scoth-Irish descent, a shoemaker, a native of the same county, son of William McIlroy, a farmer, whose father came from Scotland and the mother from Ireland.

Mr. McIlroy's mother was Mary Small, daughter of a family that carried on wagon-making and were farmers, and were among the oldest settlers of Rockingham county. She died in that county when the son was five or six years old, leaving four children, of whom Mr. McIlroy is the second, and the only one of them now living.

Mr. McIlroy received very little education, but has educated his children well. He worked on a farm from very early boyhood, and has been a farmer all his life. In 1835 he stopped working on a farm and clerked in a store for two years in Chattanooga, Tennessee.

In June 1838, he settled with his family in Madison county, Arkansas, on the headwaters of White river, bought a small farm, got up a small stock of goods and farmed and sold goods there for eleven years. He commenced selling goods in Fayetteville in 1855, and continued merchandising there till October 1877. In 1848 he bought a farm and run it. In 1855 he went to merchandising in Fayetteville on a capital of seven thousand five hundred dollars. In 1872 he commenced banking on a capital of twenty-five thousand dollars, and has been banking ever since, under the title of William McIlroy's bank. In the ill-starred partnership with which he started the bank he lost forty thousand dollars in the year 1880. Since that date he has had no partner. The bank is now operating a cash capital of fifteen thousand dollars. Behind this, he has in real estate about twenty thousand dollars, consisting of houses, lots and lands. He does a general banking business, having correspondents in St. Louis and Little Rock. Amount of deposits, one hundred and twenty thousand dollars.

He has been engaged in no public enterprises, has no military record and never held any office except that of road overseer in the Boston mountatins.

He never inherited a copper in his life--beginning without a pair of shoes. The first year of life by himself he worked as a farm hand for old General Thomas J. Campbell, in Ray county, Tennessee for seven dollars-and-a-half a month, and stayed with him three years, to 1831. In early life Mr. McIlroy's morals were good. He was not dissipated, never imbibed, but amused himself by going to the country dances. He was always fond of dancing, and is yet.

He belongs to no secret society. He was a Whig in his life up to the war, but since the war has voted for the Democrats.

Mr. McIlroy married first in Ray [Rhea] county, Tennessee, in 1832, Miss Missouri Vandyke, born in South Carolina, the daughter of John Vandyke, a farmer and slave-holder. By this marriage he had two children: Andrew Jackson, born in Halsersham County, Georgia in 1834. He died at Little Rock in 1863, in the Southern army; Malinda Ann, born in Henry county, Tennessee, married James H. Vanhoose in Washington county, Arkansas.

Mr. McIlroy next married in Kentucky, to Mrs. Eliza Jane Russell, a native of Virginia. She died in Washington county, Arkansas, in 1864, at the age of sixty years, a member of the Episcopal church. She had no children.

Mr. McIlroy's present wife, whom he married in Fayetteville in 1865, and whose maiden name was Martha Brooks, was born in Tennessee. Her father and mother died at Ozark, Arkansas, when she was quite young, and from the age of nine she was partly raised in the family of Mr. McIlroy. By this marriage Mr. McIlroy has five children, all born in Fayetteville, the first three born where the Arkansas industrial University now stands, namely, William R., James H., Charles W., Anne May and Kate.

continued

Mr. McIlroy is a member of the Episcopal church, which he joined in 1846, and of which he has been a verstry man thirty years. Mrs. McIlroy is of the same church.

He made his money by hard work, working sometimes for four and six bits a day for his neighbors in Arkansas, by buying and selling goods and lands. By the war he lost thirty thousand dollars, and by the D. D. Stark steal that grew out of his bank partnership, before mentioned, he lost forty thousand dollars.

He is of medium height, weighs one hundred and thirty-five pounds, eyes gray, hair very thin and gray; kind, affable and pleasant.

A fellow-townsman says:

'No one surpasses him for industry, sobriety, integrity and precision in all his business transactions. He is discreet in all things, and deals accurately even to a cent; a quiet and peacable man. His reputation is without a stain. He leans too much on certainties not to be a success. Take him all in all, he is one of the safest men in the county.'"

--Goodspeed (1879-1880), The Encyclopedia of the New West, pp. 242-3.

□

Excerpt from EARLY FAMILIES OF THE N.C. COUNTIES OF ROCKINGHAM & STOKES WITH REVOLUTION SERVICE, page 117:

In Aug 1781, Capt Andrew Wilson and Capt (Peter) O'Neal took an excursion against the British... in Capt (Abraham) Philips's Company with Robert Small as Lieutenant and James Martin as Colonel.

ROBERT SMALL--Born probably in the 1740's, died before the 1800 Census. His will was dated 1 May 1799 in Rockingham Co, NC (Old Wills Book, page 142). His wife Elizabeth survived him.

As a resident of Guilford Co, NC, Robert Small was paid L23:14:9 with interest of L5:9:8 for his service in the Revolutionary War. He is listed as #1573 in Vol. XI, page 61, folio 3 in the NC Revolutionary Army Accounts.

Robert Small received two 1780 NC Grants in that part of Guilford Co that became Rocking Co--one on Brushy Fork of Troublesome Creek and the other on Gladys Creek which also ran into Troublesome Creek. He later bought 640 acres on Great Rockhouse Creek, 300 acres on Jacobs Creek, and three other State grants on Piney Creek and Big Troublesome Creek. It is quite likely that a few Small descendants still live on some of this land in southern Rockingham Co. Children as named in his will: John, James, Thomas, William, Abraham & Mary.

* In Aug 1781, Capt Andrew Wilson and Capt (Peter) O'Neal took an excursion against the British and John Currey was drafted again. This time he was placed in Capt (Abraham) Philip's Company with Robert Small as Lieutenant and James Martin as Colonel. He remained in service about eight months.

□

ROCKINGHAM COUNTY NC

(See map page 27)

The county was established from the north half of Guilford County by the act of the General Assembly of NC, Dec. 29, 1785. It was named for the Duke of Wellington, England. Why name a county for an Englishman so soon after the Revolutionary War? It was he who led the repeal of the hated Stamp Act and it was he who initiated negotiations to end the Revolutionary War. He served as prime minister of Britain in 1765 and 1766.

Rockingham County lies in the northern part of Piedmont and borders Virginia. It is rectangular, 29 miles east and west and 20 miles north and south. The highest elevation is 1,022 feet. It is gentle sloping in the east and sharply sloping in the west. The average temperature is 59.7 F. The average rainfall is 43.36 inches. The first settlers commented in their notes about how wonderful the air is and how pleasant the climate. **The early settlers were those who moved from well established settlements to the east and south in N. C. and from the north since it borders Virginia.**

In the 1790 Census there were 842 families with a population of 6,187. There were 1,100 slaves.

Alexander Hamilton (1738-1807), a native of New Jersey, was one of its first settlers. Several others in New Jersey followed him. Our Robert Small married in New Jersey and no doubt lived there for a time. He was one among those who followed to the then Guilford County, NC. Martin was governor of NC in 1732-1785. On one of George Washington's trips to the west he spent the night of June 2, 1791 in the home of Gov. Alexander Martin. This was in about 5 miles of Robert Small and Robert may have seen the President at that time. North Carolina has had six governors as being identified with Rockingham County. One, Gov. Luther H. Hodges, as late as 1954-1961. Other earlier settlers had come thru the Shenandoah Valley from the north and others from the east and south. They were mostly descendants of the British Isles.

The Dan River runs diagonally across the county. Its valley varies in width from 40 feet to five miles and is one of the most fertile in the world. It and its tributaries of the mountain slope create a great asset of water power for the county.

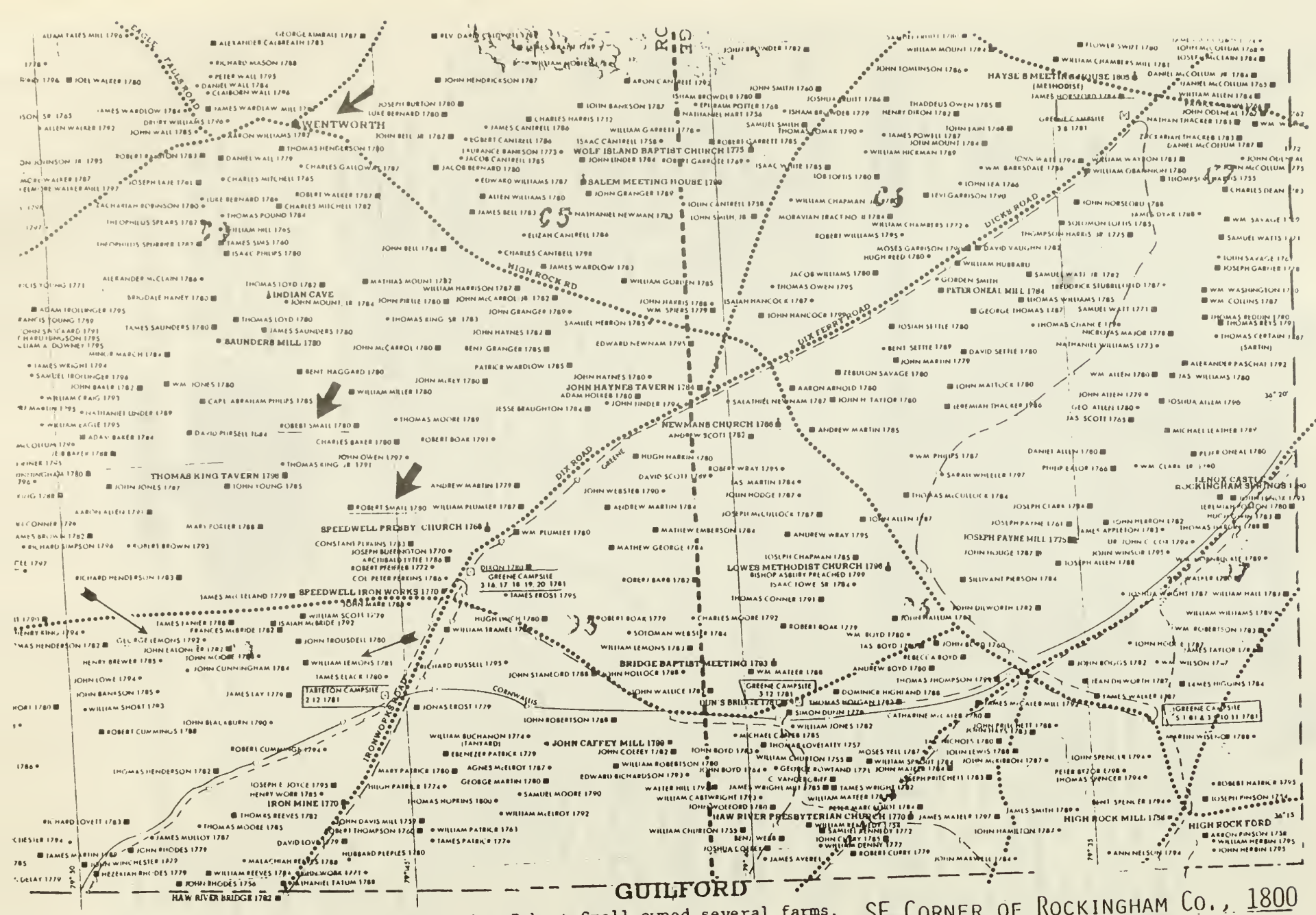
It was on Big Troublesome Creek that the first iron works was established in 1770 and furnished supplies for the Revolution. However, the iron works lasted only about 30 years, until the death of Robert Small. In addition to iron, the county also has and is processing mica. It also has some coal but not commercially profitable to mine.

Two meteorites weighing 11 pounds and 25 pounds that have fallen in the county have been found and placed in NC museums.

The earlier settlers had plenty of bear and other wild game. There is still plenty of deer, squirrels, rabbits, opossum, raccoons, beavers, and foxers.

The county has always produced an abundance of tobacco which has attracted big companies to put plants there. At one time it had the biggest chewing tobacco plant in the world. Other crops from its fertile valleys are cotton, corn, flax, hemp and some grains.

No wonder some of our kin chose to remain and still are in this excellent territory!



The following pages show that Robert Small owned several farms.
Note how close the Smalls lived to the Lemons.
Generals Greene and Cornwallis both crossed the County in the Rev. War.

No State of N. Carolina

105 Know ye that We have Granted unto Robert Small One hundred Acres of Land in our County of Rocking hams on the Glady branch of Big Troublesome Creek Beginning at a post oak William Millers Corner in the Claimants old line thence South along his said line one hundred and sixty poles crossing the Glady branch to a Black oak Sapling thence east one hundred poles to a Black Oak bush thence North crossing the Glady branch again one hundred & sixty Poles to a black Oak Sapling thence West along William Millers line to the first Station To hold to the said Robert Small his heirs & Assigns for Ever Dated the 9th of July 1794

Richd Dobbs Spaight

J Glasgow Secretary

FILE NO. 185

No. 185

County Rockingham

Name Small Robert

Acres 100

Grant No. 185

Issued 9th July 1794

Warrant No.

Entry No. 98

Entered 13th Sept 1791

Book No. 83

Page No. 31

Location On the Glady branch of Big Troublesome

Remarks:

State of North Carolina No 98

William Clark Entry Officer of Claims for Land in the County of Rockingham

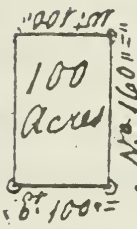
To the Surveyor of the said County Greeting

You are hereby Required as soon as may be to lay off and Survey for Robert Small a Tract or parcel of land containing one Hundred Acres lying in the County aforesaid on the Gleady Branch of Beg Troublesome Begining on the Claiments own line running South to Cross said branch, thence East & round to William Millers line for Complement Observing the directions of the Acts of the General Assembly in such case made and Provided for Runing out Lands, Two Just & fair Plans of such Survey with a Proper Certificate annexed to Each with the Warrant to the Secretarys Office without Delay Given under my hand at Hogans Creek the 13th of September 1791

Wm Clark Entry Taker

Warrant of survey

State of N. Carolina
Rockingham County



Plotted to a scale of
200 poles to the Inch
No. 98

In pursuance of a Warrent
I hereby certify that on the 18th day of December 1791
I surveyed for Robert Small 100 Acres of land according
to the Annexed plan on the Glady Branch of Big
Troublesome Creek in the County aforesaid ——
Beginning at a post oak William Millers Corner in
the Claiments old line thence South along his said
line One hundred and Sixty poles Croping the
Glady Branch to a black Oak Saplin thence East
One hundred poles to a Black oak bush thence North
Croping the Glady Branch again One hundred and
Sixty poles to a Black Jack Saplin thence
West along William Millers line to the first
Station

William Miller
Thomas King } S. C. C.

Nathal Linder D. S.

surveyors plat —

2 Chain Carriers listed who
Carried the surveyors chain

D - 963

Small Robert Grant 100 acres

State of North Carolina No 185

To all To whom these Presents Shall Come Greeting

KNOW ye That We, for and in Consideration of the Sum of Eight Shillings for every hundred Acres hereby Granted paid into our Treasury by Robert Small have given and granted and by these presents do give & grant unto the said Robert Small a tract of land containing One hundred Acres lying and being in our county of Rockingham on the Waters of Glady branch of Big Troublesome Creek Beginning at a post Oak Oak William Millers Corner in the Claiments old line thence South along his said line One hundred and sixty poles crossing the Glady branch to a black Oak Sapling thence East One hundred poles to a black Oak bush thence North crossing the Glady branch again one hundred & sixty poles to a black Jack Sapling thence West along William Millers line to the first station, as by the plat hereunto Annexed doth Appear: together with all woods waters, mines, minerals hereditaments and Appurtenances to the said land belonging or Appertaining: to Hold to the said Robert Small his heirs and Assigns forever yielding and paying to us such Sums of money Yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly may from time to time Direct. Provided always that the said Robert Small Shall cause this Grant to be registered in the Registers Office of our said County of Rockingham within the time limited by Law otherwise this same shall be void and of no effect

In Testimony whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made Patent and our great Seal to be hereunto affixed. Witness Richard Dobbs Esquire our Governor Captain General and Commander in Chief of our said State at Newbern the Ninth day of July in the 19th Year of our Sovereign Lords Reign and in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Ninety four 1794

By His Excellys Comd

J Glasgow Secretary

Rich. Dobbs Spaight

264 # Small Robert Grant 133 Acres

State of North Carolina No 243

To All To whom these Presents Shall Come Greeting

Know Ye That We for and in consideration of the Sum of Thirty Shillings for every hundred Acres of land hereby granted paid into our Treasury by Robert Small have given and granted and by these Presents do give and grant unto the said Robert Small a tract of Land containing One hundred & thirty three Acres lying and being in the County of Rockingham on the waters of Troublesome Creek Beginning at a black Oak David Morriss's Corner then West along his line one hundred and Ninety eight poles to a Chesnut Saplin then South along William Millers line fifty poles to a black jack his Corner then East five poles poles to another black jack then South along another of Smals Own lines fifty Nine poles to a white Oak Saplin Abraham Philips corner then East along his line One hundred and Ninety five poles poles to a post Oak his other Corner, then North to the first Station as by the plat hereunto Annexed doth Appear: Together with all woods waters, mines minerals, hereditaments and Appurtenances to the said Land belonging or Appertaining: To Hold to the said Robert Small his Heirs and assigns forever Yielding and paying to us such Sums of Money Yearly, or otherwise, as our General Assembly from time to time may Direct Provided always that the said Robert Small Shall cause this Grant to be registered in the Registers Office of our said county of Rockingham within the time limited by law otherwise the Same Shall be void and of No effect

In Testimony whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made patent and our great Seal to be hereunto affixed: Witness Richard Dobbs Spaight Equire our Governor Capt. Genl. & Commander in Chief a Raleigh the 16th day of July in the 20th year of our Independence & in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven hundred & Ninety five

1795

Orig Cont J A G Glasgow Secretary

Richd. Dobbs Spaight

282 Small Robert Grant 350 Acres

State of North Carolina No 1188

To all To whom these presents Shall Come Greeting

KNOW Ye that We for and in Consideration of the Sum of Forty Shillings for every hundred Acres hereby granted paid in to our Treasury by Robert Small have given and Granted and by these Presents do give and grant unto the said Robert Small a Tract of Land containing three hundred and fifty Acres lying and being in our County of Guilford on both Sides of Piney Creek BEGINNING at a black Oak, thence West one hundred and Ninety poles to a post Oak thence North crossing Said Creek one hundred and fifty two poles to a black Jack, thence West twenty three poles to a poplar, thence North on William Millers line one hundred & Twenty Eight poles to a black Oak, thence East crossing one Branch of said Creek Two hundred and thirteen poles to a black Oak, thence South on said Small's line crossing the creek again to the first Station as by the Plat hereunto Annexed doth appear, together with all Woods Waters Mines, Mineral Hereditaments and Appurtenances to the said Land belonging or appertaining To Hold to the said Robert Small his Heirs and Assigns forever Yielding and paying unto us such Sums of Money Yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time may direct Provided always that the said Robert Small Shall cause this Grant to be Registered in the Registers Office of our said County of Guilford within Twelve Months from the Date hereof otherwise the same Shall be void and of No Effect

In Testimony whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made Patent and our Great Seal to be hereunto affixed Witness Richard Caswell Esq. our Governor Captain General & Commander in Chief at Kinston the 16th Day of May in the eleventh Year of our Independence and in the Year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and eighty Seven

R. Caswell

1787

By His Excellency's Command

J. Glasgow Secretary

O - 264

To Small Robert Grant 200 acres

State of North Carolina No 1205

To all To whom these presents Shall come Greeting -

Know Ye That We for and in Consideration of the Sum of Forty Shillings for every hundred acres hereby granted, Laid in to our Treasury by Robert Small, have given and granted, and by these presents do give and grant unto the Said Robert Small a Tract of Land containing Two Hundred Acres lying and being in our County of Surry on the head of Piney fork Beginning at a Black Oak, then North on William Millers line one hundred & Sixteen poles to a Black Oak then East two poles to a post Oak on Benjamin Haggards line, then North this line crossing the Saw branch eighty four poles to a post Oak, then East on James Sanders line one hundred & fifty nine poles to a Spanish Oak, then South Two hundred poles to a post Oak, then west on said Smalls line to the first Station as by the Plat thereunto Annexed doth appear; together with all Woods Waters, Mines Minerals Hereditaments and Appurtenances to the Said Land belonging or Appertaining: To hold to the said Robert Small his heirs & Assigns forever Yielding and paying to us Such Sums of money Yearly or otherwise, as our General Assembly from time to time may direct Provided Always that the Said Robert Small Shall cause this Grant to be registered in the Registers office of our said County of Surry within twelve months from the date hereof otherwise the Same Shall be void & of no Effect

In Testimony whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made Patent and our great Seal to be hereunto affixed. Witness Richd Caswell Esquire our Governor Cap.t Genl & Com.r in Chief at Kinston the 16th day of May in the Eleventh Year of our Independence and in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Eighty Seven

By his Excellys Comd

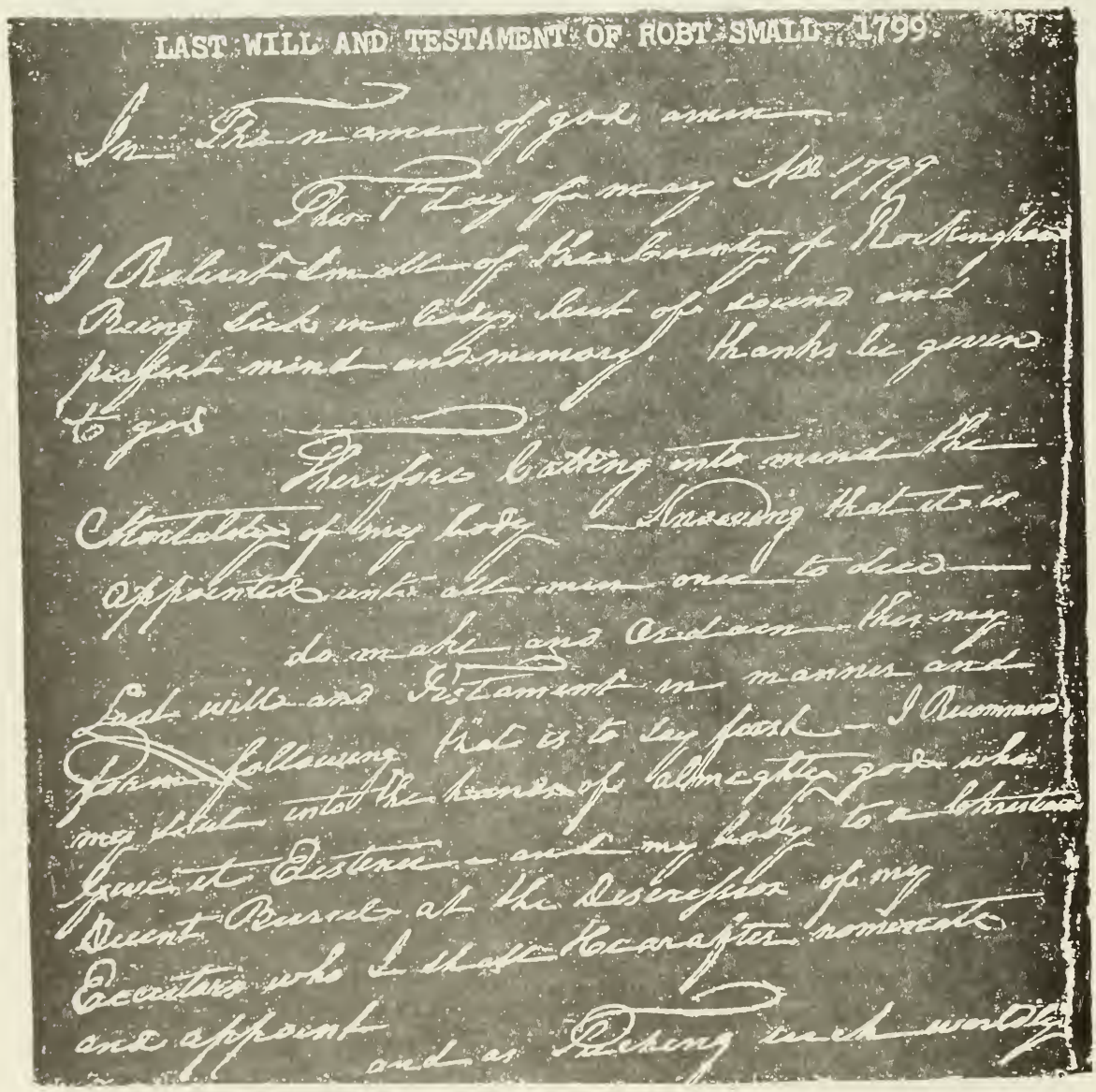
J. Glasgow Secretary

1787

Richd Caswell

THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF ROBERT SMALL

(NC, Old Wills Book, pg. 142).


LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF ROBT SMALL 1799

In the name of god amen

This 1st Day of may Ano 1799

I Robert Small of the County of Rockingham
being sick in body but of sound and
perfect mind and memory. thanks be given
to god

Therefore calling into mind the
Mortality of my body knowing that it is
appointed unto all men once to dead
do make and ordain this my
last will and Testament in manner and
form following that is to say first I Recommend
my soul unto the hands of almighty god who
gave it Esteem and my body to be buried
decent Burial at the Discretion of my
Executors who I shall hereafter nominate
and appoint and as touching such worldly

Several years ago when this will was copied, the only copy equipment available in the county clerk's office was to make a "negative." The first part of the will is used to show the strong handwriting of Robert. Fred Small had Nell Lewis of Greensboro, N.C., who is an expert on hand writing analysis, give the characteristics of Robert Small, as: He was an optimist, he had a strong will; energetic, showman, cautious, dominant, liked bright colors and was a lover.

In the name of God amen

This 1st day of May AD 1799 I Robert Small of the County of Rockingham Being sick in body but of sound and perfect mind and memory, thanks be given to God

Therefore calling into mind the Mortality of my body, Knowing that it is appointed unto all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say

first I recommend my soul into the hands of almighty God who give it Existance and my body to a Christian decent Burial at the Discression of my Executors who I shall hear after nominate and appoint

and as Tuching such worldly Estate where with it hath pleased God to bless me with in this Life- I give demise and dispose of in the following manner and form

First I give and bequeath to my Loving wife Elizabeth Small the lower or west part of the plantation whereon I now live sufficient to support her In a decent manner during her natural life Together with an Equal share with my children of my Chattel property to hir and hir heirs as also the use and Labour of my negro woman slave named abbey to help raise my three youngest children

Secondly as to the division of my Lands I do it in the following manner

To lay off one dividend Adjoining the lines of Thomas King and Abraham Philips lines Runing an East line so as to strike the mouth of the Quarry Branch thence south to the back line

3rdly One dividend of land to begin at millers Rock Corner thence Runing a south west course to Intersect the last survey and taking of that sixty acres and so to take one hundred acres since surveyed.

the 4th Dividend is the Plantation which will stand according to Estimation at three hundred acres after taking the west and south parts off

the 5th dividend on the head of the Haw branch and on the long branch taking fifty acres from that tract adjoining William Millers line and on the West side of the long Branch, ot being part of the three hundred and fifty acres *--then that Lott will stand to Two Hundred and fifty acres, on both Branch

the6th Dividend, which is the plantation whereon Joel Hutson now lives-Containing 300 acres- adjoining thereto seventy three acres from the last survey, which being added with makes three hundred and seventy three acres of land- I give to my son John Small to him his heirs

the 7th & 8th dividends consists of my two tracts of land on Jacobs Creek, as the join one dividing line to Run East and west will Suffuse 3 the whole of the Lotts above mentioned, I give and bequeath to my beloved children- after John Small Taking his Lott the Rest to be valued by Commissioners appointed so as to make Each dividend equal to the Ligates here mentioned- to Witt- James Small, Thomas Small, William Small, Samuel Small, Abraham Small and Mary Small to them and their Heirs and Assigns-

as to the Dispossel of my slaves I do it in the following manner

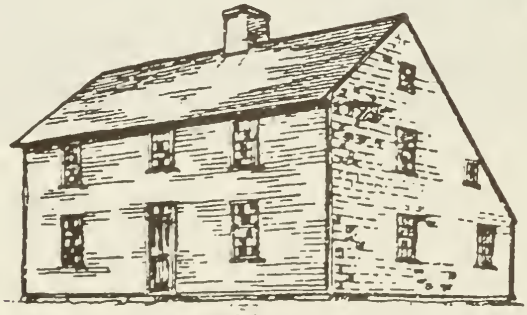
I give and bequeath to my Daughter Mary, my negro girl named Nancy with this reserve that the Value of the negro shall be discounted out of such other part as may be Cumming to hir out of my Estate- my negro woman Abbey with such other Increase as she may have up to the year 1808, or at such time as my children may arrive to age as may be best for the children, 4 Benefit, together with Peter my negro man, to then be divided equally amongst my children and wife my two other negroes Bob and Jone I will that they be sold with the rest of my chattel property at the discretion of my Executors- and I further will that all my just debts be paid and settled out of my Estate before any of the aforesaid Distrabutions be made, and I do nominate as Executors, Elizabeth Small, John Blackburn and John Small to manage this my Last will and Testament as witness my hand and seal the day and year aforesaid

Robert Small

Grave of Lt. Robert Small

This house was built over and includes the original Log Cabin of James David Small.

Fred & Jean Small, NC.



saltbox

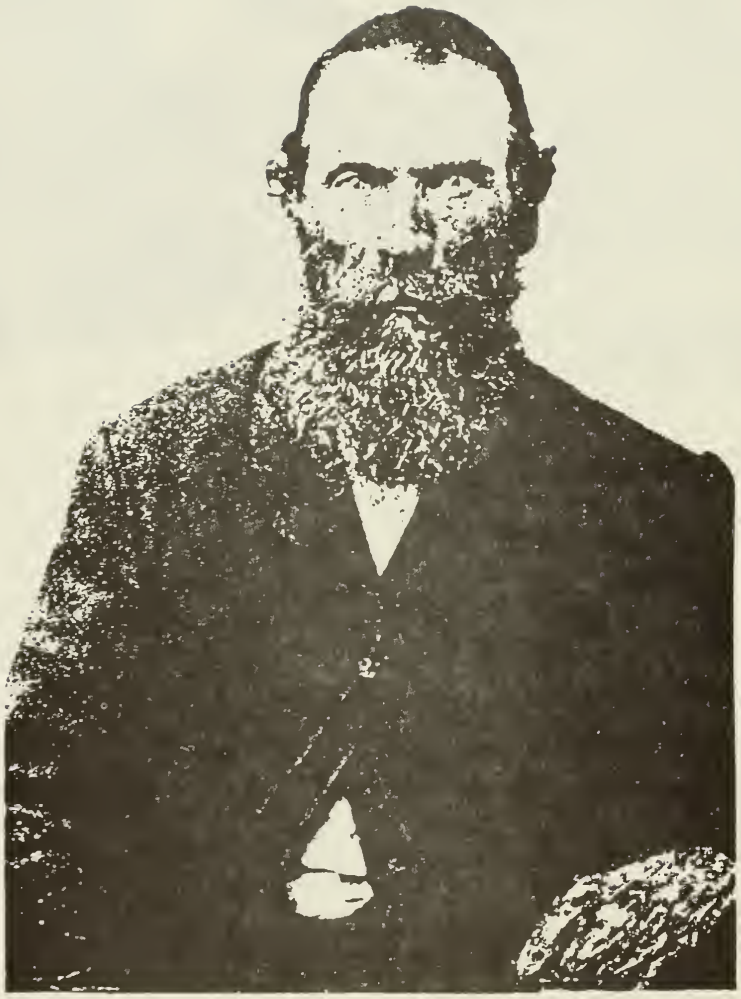
The following copy of a letter written in 1861 by James David Small, Jr. is to a brother in southern Indiana for all of the people he asks about live there. The only brother we know for sure who lived in the region was Nicholas. It was not to Nicholas, for the letter asks about him. Who was the brother? How does the letter happen to show up in possession of a descendant of the writer, in NC, 120 years after it was written?

Dear brother and sister I rite you a fue lines to let you no that we air all well at this and thank god for hit and I hope these fue lines will find you all enjoin the same blesin and I want to se you all veary bad but I dont no when I will ever se you a gaine or not but I trust I will meet some of you againe and sister i hope we will meet in heven a bove than pant no more and thank god for that hope. times is hards in our state but i hope we will be belest with gods blesen in this war with the north we want our writes and nothin more and we will have them if we can get them. I sorry that i have to fite a . . . [several lines here were cut off in the original letter] of your children _____ her from you all and I wont you to rite to me as sune as you can and what you doing & how you are giten on in this world and tho the times is in your cuntery and the times is about the cropes and the prices of the day and I wont you to rite to me about John Pirkle and family and Nancy and her man and Nicholas Small and family and William Small and ant Elender Small is doing and Samuel Small and family. Tel them all to rite to me as sun as posible and tel me when Samuel Blackburn and James Hall is liven at this and tell James Hall I wood be glad to no if Miles D King has paid him or not and if he hant paid him yet if he will send me a power of a tenory i will get hit for him with all pleasure and if he want me to git his rite me-direct his letters to Monroten Rockingham County in North Carolina. Rachel is on the routs about that. She thinks about nothing ealce thane is a grate volentearn tearney out and goen off our state and has called the leagestear to meet the first of May to play for a convason. the State is all going for it. we all wanting of conversion we hel a lecion wanist but hit was voted down but all air for hit now we can live beter with the south then north and in old or I will shut air one of Sharpe rifles and fite for the South if we cant do no better. I think I can plug one of the Northern men 4 or 5 hundred yards yet. i have nothing more to rite at this time but their is agrate change in our country since you left. that but fue men older than me-William Irving, George D Bocy, Richard Henderson, Miles D King, Henry Johnson is all the men that is older than me in our countey. Corn is ____ to ____ dollars per bushel. wheat from 100 to $105 cents per hundred. flower is from $6.00 to 7.00 per hundred. most all of the habers that you left here when you left is gon from us. i dont think my time is short in this world, i hope. my hope is here in heven. i hope god has parden me for my sins in this world and Rachel saien she wants to (see?) Elender one more time in the world but hopes she will meet her in heven and praies god for ____ ____. i have nothing more to rite. ____ time but I wont you to rite to me as sune as posible. rite to me about the things of your countey and the facts and and rite to me about all of our cousins and whar then air liven and what air doing. tel John Pirkle and Nancy is doing. tel John to rite to me and direct his leters to Monroten Rockingham Conty in North Carolina. Nathaniel Small has 5 children Janes Jones has 2 children and all of the rest is liven with me but David Reed Small. he died Aug. 17 1855. he was one of the smartest boys in my family. I have nothing to rite to you at this time but reamins your dear beloved brother until death. Direct your letters to Monroten Rockingham County. The children all sais that tha wants to se ther ant and all her childern. Tel Reney I want them to rite me for I hant had the first spun act of a pen from her since she left our countey. I hope she dont think so little of me that done rite to me wher she is liven and she is doing. I will wind up my letter saing god be with you all till death. I want you all to member me and member that you all have to die and trie to meet your god in peace is my pror. This 28 day of April 1861.

From me

James D Small and Rachel M Small

and of the children til death



JAMES DAVID SMALL, JR.
1804-1871
(Brother to Nicholas)

See Pg 27

Continued from page 27

James Nicholas Small

Born 12 Feb. 1801 Place Rockingham Co., NC
Marr. 20 Aug. 1821 Place Rockingham Co., NC
Died 30 Mar. 1887 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.

Chapter 2

WIFE Margry. Lemond

1801 1862

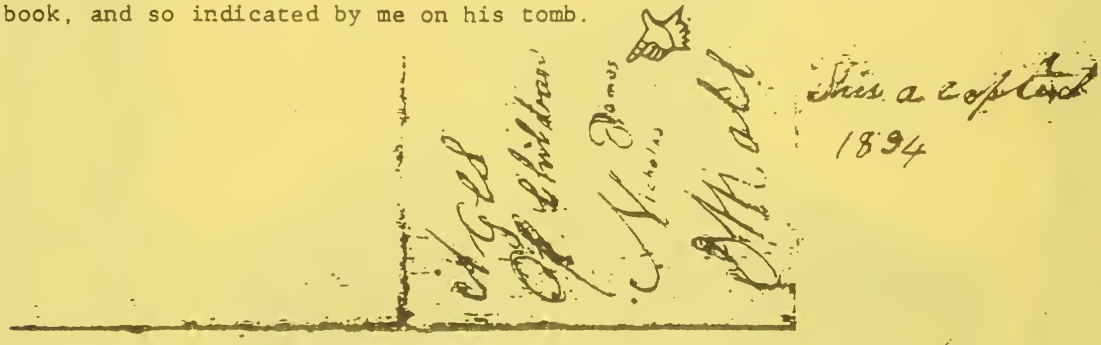
See Page 73

	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN Mo.	Day	Yr.	continued on page
1	ANDREW SMALL	Dec.	4,	1822	66
2	SARAH SMALL	June	15,	1824	81
3	JAMES LEMOND SMALL	Nov.	18,	1826	87
4	NANCY SMALL	Apr.	15,	1829	233
5	ROBERT CALVIN SMALL	Oct.	20,	1832	247
6	PETER JACKSON SMALL	Oct.	17,	1835	265
7	JOHN WEATLEY SMALL	Feb.	19,	1838	66
8	ALATHA SMALL	June	9,	1840	327
9	MICHEL SMALL				345

1 8 0 1 - BIRTH OF NIC & MARG

James Nicholas Small and Margry (so spelled in his Bible) Lemond were born in 1801. "Nic's" grandfather, Robert Small, had died almost two years before "Nic's" birth.

His father was James David Sr. and there was a brother, James David, Jr. With two other James in the family this son went by his 2nd name, Nicholas. His family Bible and the 1850 U.S. Census list him as "Nicholas Small." I have found only one place where the name "James" is written by one who actually knew him in the flesh. Mary Boyd, the granddaughter of Robert C. Small, sent a piece of paper that had been folded several times and as she said was in the family Bible of her grandfather. It gives the date it was copied (after the grandfather's death) and put in his Bible. A copy is below. I think it was copied by his son Ed Rufus who would have been 20 years old at the time of Nic's death. He should have known. Two of Nic's children, Lem and Nancy, named sons for him and each have it JAMES NICHOLAS, and so it is in this book, and so indicated by me on his tomb.



Andrew Small was born the 4 of december 1822
Sarah Small was born June the 15 1824
James L Small was born november the 18 1826
Nancy Small was born the 15 of april 1829
Robert Calvin Small was born Oct the 20 1832
Peter Jackson Small was born October the 17 1835
John westley Small was born February 17 1838
Alatha Small was born June the 9 1840
Michel Small was born June the 9 1840

In March 1801 Thomas Jefferson, first cousin to my dad (6 generations removed) became the third President of the United (16) States. The western boundary was the Mississippi River and Florida was still a Spanish Colony (until 1819). West of the Allegheny Mountains, the "Wilderness" area that was a part of Virginia had become Kentucky and the part that was North Carolina had become Tennesse. Both had been admitted as States in the Union. The western boundary of Georgia was still the Mississippi River.

Nic and Marg were each 20 years old when they married. Nic's Uncle William was the bondsman. Nic's Uncle Abraham had married Marg's oldest sister, "Polly." It was not until they had been married about ten years and had four children before they were able to buy a 38-acre farm.

NIC
1801-1887

With the expanding families growing up and marrying, and more people moving into the region, it became crowded so somebody had to move. President Jefferson had expanded the western boundary into the Rocky Mountains. People were pouring thru the Cumberland Gap into the "Wilderness." Daniel Boone and others were laying out Wilderness Trails by cutting trees for a trail wide enough for a wagon. People in Pennsylvania and east were going down the Ohio River and establishing towns along its banks in both Kentucky on the south and Ohio, Indiana and Illinois on the north bank. Land spreading out from both banks was being settled and farmed.

When a waterway could not be found to travel west, the move over land was an adventure that took courage. Moves were planned months or even a year or two in advance. Very seldom did any one family travel alone. Usually several families got together for the move. There were no roads as such, only blazed trails wide enough for a wagon, but easier traveled with a two large-wheel carts. So there were both carts and wagons in the "train." Wagons were covered with cloth or hides for protection from wind, rain, cold, etc. Tents were sometimes taken for stopping over when it rained for days at a time. There was stopping for a day or so when the fishing or hunting was good. There were no stores along the way to buy food and not much of a way to carry other than dried meats, fruits, etc. Sometimes cattle were taken and furnished milk for the children. For every meal there was a stop to build a fire and cook. Then the coals must be put in a brass fire bucket with lid and carried in the wagon to start the next fire. That was before the time of matches. More ox teams than horse teams were used in these moves, not because they could not afford horses which traveled faster, but because the oxen could endure the trip better. They could go without food and water longer. Their split hoofs (feet) enabled them to take the muddy roads and the rocky roads better than the horses' hoofs (not divided). Oxen did a better job of foraging when they stopped for the night or a few days.

The "Northwest Territory" along the Ohio River was being formed into states: Ohio (1803), Indiana (1816) and Illinois (1818) and even from the Louisiana Purchase (1803), Missouri was admitted to the Union in 1821. Indiana's first capitol, Camden, was just a short distance north of the Ohio River.

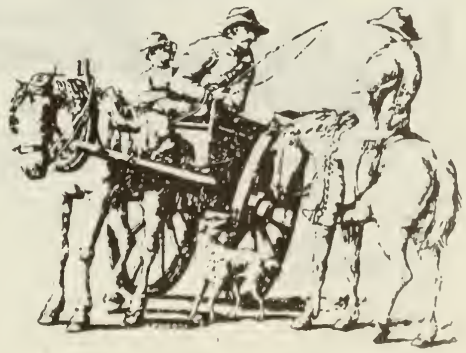
It was important to get farm land as close to a river as possible. The river provided the only means of getting produce to market. In southern Indiana, the farmers of a given neighborhood would build a raft of hardwood logs and load it with grain, wool, hides, etc., and then when the fall rains set in, two or three men would board it and float down the Mississippi to Memphis. Here they would sell produce for their neighborhood in exchange for (earlier) gold nuggets and (later) gold coins. The hardwood logs of the raft were sold to furniture and wagon and buggy factories. It sometimes took two months to walk back home. Here the gold was divided according to how much farmers had sent to market. The two or three who made the trip were sought after for the "latest" news. Sometimes it would be three months after a presidential election before some of the voters finally knew the winner. Now the Eastern part of the U.S. knows before the poles close on the west coast!

The DeWitt Clinton, 1831

The third public railroad ran seventeen miles between Albany and Schenectady, N.Y. The engine was named for the man who built the Erie Canal though it would soon make the canal obsolete

It will be noted that the two trails from east to west across Kentucky, for the most part, followed divides between the larger rivers. That meant fewer crossings of streams for there was not much bridge building in the early days. Barges were used on rivers like the Patoka and larger.

Towns they went thru: Flat Lick, Crab Orchard, Dansville, Bardstown and Louisville.



In the early settlement of these important river banks, the Ohio was first settled. There were SMALLS from North Carolina who settled on the Kentucky side and some moved into Spencer County, Indiana (see Appendix: Other Smalls).

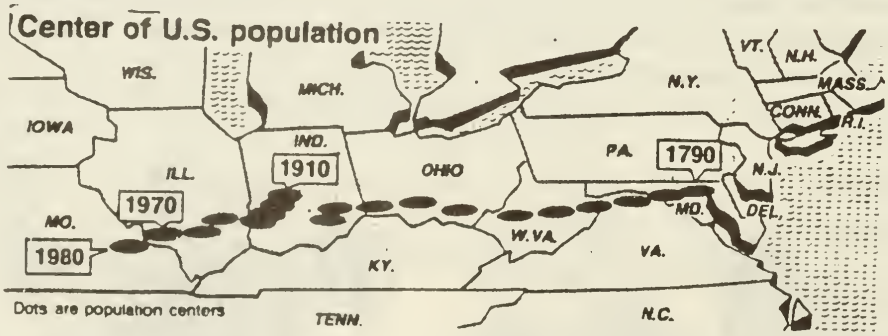
Some of "Nic's" kin may have taken advantage of the waterways for travel. Elmer Small told me in 1926 that "Nic" had a brother who settled near Rockport, Indiana, which would indicate he had traveled part way on the Ohio River. It is known that "Nic's" uncle Samuel had gone on up the Wabash River and settled in Knox County near Vincennes (see pg. 28). The next logical water ways would be the White and Patoka Rivers. We now think that perhaps "Marg's" brother, John Bartlett Lemond, had gone up the Patoks into southern Dubois County.

So word reached "Nic" that there was still plenty of undeveloped land to be had, but not along the rivers, which furnished the waterways for travel and commerce. By 1833 there were 380 miles of railroads in the United States and during that year 151 miles were added but none even into the Allegheny Mountains, much less across them. Any westward movement would still have to take months over land thru the "Wilderness."

These moves took many weeks or months. Andrew Jackson, who lived at Nashville in the new "Wilderness," took a month in a buggy with several changes of horses to travel from his home to Washington, when he was President. Even 30 years later my ancestors took 20 months in a wagon train to travel from n.e. Alabama to n.e. Texas. Another 25 years later my great uncle took six months in his travels (with a team of oxen) of 600 miles to s.w. Okla. (then Texas).

Even so, "Nic" and "Marg" were willing to face the challenge. They sold their 38 A on Big Troublesome Creek in Rockingham County to James Patrick, Sr., on the 26th of July, 1832. That let them be free to be a part of any party going to Indiana. He still had time to raise another crop before such a party could be organized, for they did not get on their way for about a year. What families made up the "wagon train" is now only speculation. "Marg" did have brothers other than John who moved to Dubois County, so some of them may have been in the party. There is some evidence that even "Marg's" parents were in the move. Wilson's "History of Dubois County" lists Pirtle and 11 other families who moved from N.C. to Dubois County in pioneer days.

"Nic" and "Marg" had buried their oldest son at age 3 months, ten years before, but they had with them, Sarah, James Lemond, Nancy and Robert, the year-old baby. What they moved and what animals they took is no longer known. The crops of 1833 had been gathered and sold and the party set out on the "move." The party went southwest along the eastern slope of the mountains toward Cumberland Gap, where they could get thru the Mountain Range into the "Wilderness." It is not known how many weeks they had been on the road before the most exciting event of the trip occurred (the Night the Stars Fell).



★★★★★★★★ THE STARS FELL ★★★★★★★★

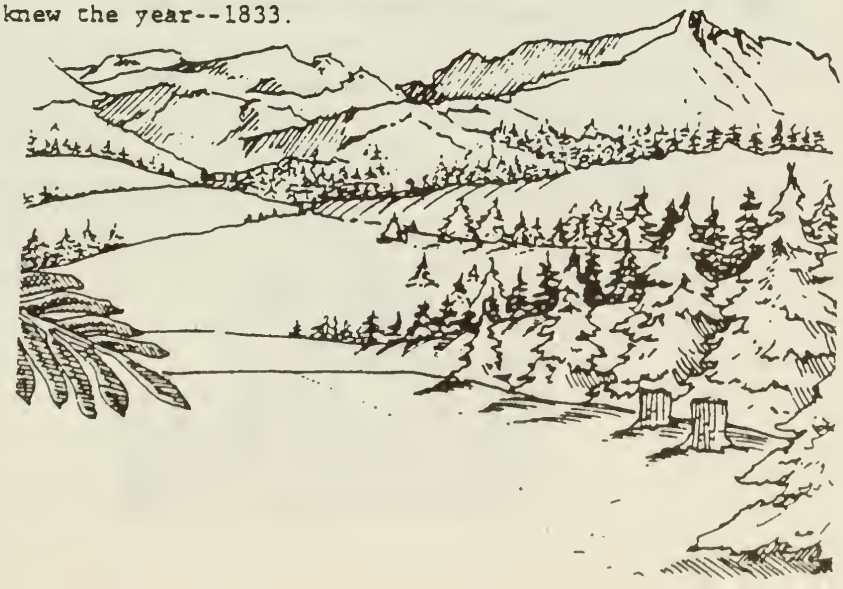
As the sunlight of November 12, 1833 turned the heavens into darkness, there began to appear many meteors in the heavens. After midnight Nov. 13th when the earth's rotation placed it on the "onward" side in relationship to the earth's rotation in its revolution about the sun, it magnified the number of meteors the atmosphere was absorbing in the "swarm" of meteors the earth had encountered. The surface of the earth at their latitude was traveling at 12 or 15 miles per second in addition to the great speed of the revolution about the sun. Thus several thousands of meteors were burning up every second. From about 2 a.m., for over two hours, they fell like rain, so continuous that one could read a newspaper by their light. They were still falling when the sunlight appeared to make them no longer visible.

The earth encounters about 13 recognized meteoric showers a year. In 1799, 1846 and in 1866 there were rare showers of meteors, but nothing in the history of man equaled the one of 1833. These "showers" are named for the constallation in the heavens from which they seem to come. This one was named Leonid Shower. There was also another shower, Draconids, on June 28th of the same year, but it was very brief. One we now see each year, about August 12, Peresids is about the best show of the year.

Astronomers think that meteors are particles of disintegrated comets. Usually they are so small that a hundred might be held in the hand. Friction of the atmosphere quickly burns them up, but often with great brilliance for a very brief time. A few large ones, called meteorites, have survived the heat and have fallen to the earth's surface.

These travelers moving to Indiana had been on the road several days, maybe weeks, when "the Stars Fell." They were frightened, as all people were who saw it, and it was seen over much of the earth's surface. Our kin were very religious and they thought it might be a sign to them from God that he did not approve of the move. They were so puzzled that they did not travel the following day, but instead spent much of the day praying for guidance. They reached an agreement that they would ask God to tell them for certain what to do. If the stars appeared again the next night, it meant for them to turn back. If they did not appear agin, it had no sign for them.

It definitely dated the time of the move from N.C. to Indiana. Lem's 7th birthday was six days later. Imagine how impressed he must have been! About 100 years later I asked his children, Kate, Mary, Lizzie, Criss and my mother, when their grandpa and dad moved from N.C. to Indiana, and each one answered, "The Year the Stars Fell," but not one of them knew the year--1833.



[66]

COPYRIGHTED, 1888.

METEORIC SHOWER OF NOV. 13, 1833.

The celebrated astronomer and meteorologist, Prof. Olmstead, of Yale College, says: "Those who were so fortunate as to witness the exhibition of shooting stars on the morning of Nov. 13, 1833, probably saw the greatest display of celestial fire-works that has ever been since the creation of the world, or at least within the annals covered by the pages of history. . . . The extent of the shower of 1833 was such as to cover no inconsiderable part of the earth's surface. . . . This is no longer to be regarded as a terrestrial, but as a celestial, phenomenon; and shooting stars are now to be no more viewed as casual productions of the upper regions of the atmosphere, but as *visitants from other worlds*, or from the planetary voids." See reading on "Our Lord's Great Prophecy," p. 35.

THE TRAVELS CONTINUED

After a clear, normal night, the travelers who had been terrified, frightened, stunned and shocked, continued their move westward.

Hills and mountains presented real problems. Often one team could not pull the wagon up a mountain or hill side, so they had to "double team." That is, they left one wagon and put two teams to one wagon to top the hill. Then they took the 2 teams back to haul the other wagon up the hill, which might be miles long.

Weather created other problems. Rains might overflow streams so they could not be crossed for days, even weeks. There were almost no bridges and very few barges for service. It was not feasible to travel in days of rain, sleet or snow.

An early map of Kentucky (see page 53) shows only two trails east and west across the state and both lead to Louisville. A look at the flow of the many rivers indicates why there were no north and south trails. The towns they went thru were: Flat Rock, Rock Castle, Crab Orchard, Lincoln, Danville, Bards Town, and Louisville. These towns were then very small with only a general store, a church or two and a blacksmith shop and maybe a grist mill, if water power was available. There was little the general store stocked that travelers needed. Lard (animal fat) was used to grease the wagon axles. That was before petroleum grease. At the store they might buy flour, corn meal, spices, salt and pepper, or a tanned hide to repair shoes and harness. The travelers walked much of the distance, partly to keep warm and partly to relieve the load for the animals, so shoes needed repair. Alcohol might be bought for medicine, but most illness was treated by herbs from the woods.

After crossing the Ohio River at Louisville, they followed the "Buffalo Trace" between the Patoka and White Rivers to just north of the Patoka, where they crossed on a ferry operated by Thomas Payne. This "trace" had been cleared of all trees by buffalo who had traveled it for hundreds or thousands of years as they went from Kentucky for winter food to the plains for grass in the summer.

My guess is that the trip took two to four months of winter travel. In the late winter or early spring of 1834 they crossed the Patoka from the north. What happened to the others in the party, whoever they were, is not known. "Nic" and family had few trails to follow after they crossed the Patoka, but there was land a plenty for the "squatting." The small plot he selected at first was only 40 A., all covered in heavy hardwood trees. He may have had to cut trees for a trail to get to and into it. Planting time was only weeks away, so they had to "clear" some land for crops. At best not more than a few acres could be made ready for planting, and then the small field would be covered in large stumps. A log house had to be built. It is possible that Marg's brother, John, who had land nearby, may have arrived earlier. He could offer some shelter, well water, etc. John had no spring, but he had dug a good well.

DUBOIS COUNTY

Maybe we can understand more about "Nic"'s opportunities and challenges if we knew about the county in Indiana to which he had moved. The part of "Northwest Territory" that became Indiana was originally under the jurisdiction of Virginia, as a part of its territory. However, Virginia gave it back to the Union. The first settler in Dubois County was on the "Buffalo Trace" in 1801, the year "Nic" and "Marg" were born. The first survey of the county by townships divided into sections, was completed in 1805. This survey made land easily described and located, even today. The county was organized Dec. 20, 1817, with its northern boundary the White River. A tributary, Patoka River, flowed thru the county just a little north of the middle of the county. The Buffalo Trace later known as "The Kentucky Road" followed along the southern bank of the White River, but in Dubois Co.

When the first U.S. Census was taken in 1820, there were 1,168 persons enumerated, excluding the Indians who lived mostly south of the Patoka. Few white men had dared start a homestead in this wilderness (John Payne was the first in 1817). It was one of the densest sections of hardwood timber in America. Its trees towered well above 100 feet into the heavens with such great density that the sun never touched the earth on many of its fertile acres. Oak was used a lot for building (mostly uncut logs), walnut for furniture and sugar maple for sugar. Cherry, Hackberry and Walnut trees made contributions in food, but there were also wild grapes, strawberries, tomatoes, blackberries, gooseberries, raspberries, etc. Honey bees frequently occuped a hollow tree or fallen log for their nives. There was plenty of wild turkey, bears, deer, squirrels and other wild life, as well as plenty of fish in the streams. Huntingburg was founded in 1837 and so named because it was a great place for hunters to camp.

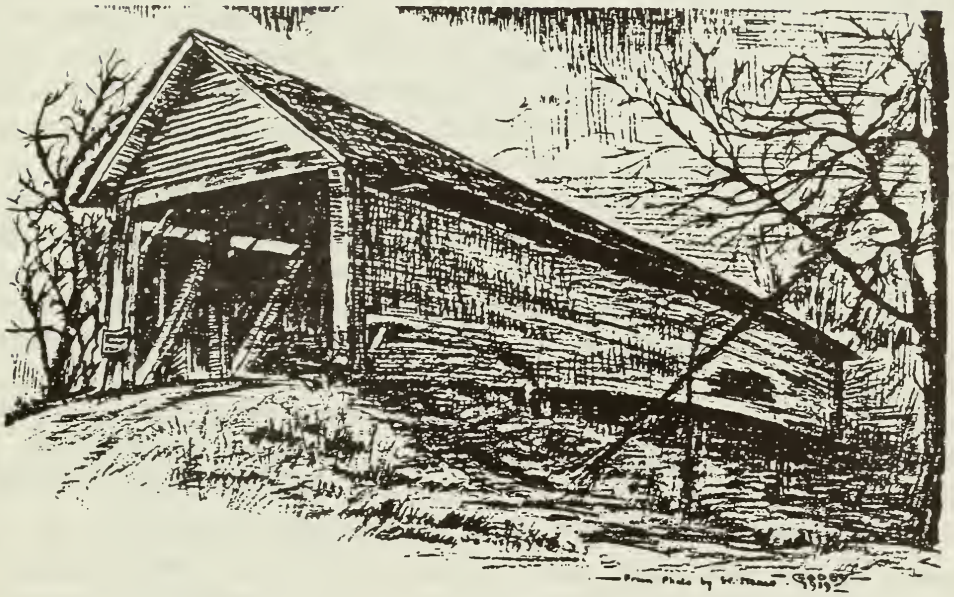
Dubois County was truly the "Land of Milk and Honey," but it also had its great challenges to hard work, trials and tribulations which only a sturdy pioneer could withstand. Life in the home meant hard work from early morning to late at night.

Dubois County had three types of Government Lands available to the "new comer: (1) The U.S. Government reserved some lands for sale direct. Some land "Nic" got was signed for Pres. Buchanan. "Jack" Small owns land that has an original deed by Pres. Polk. (2) Indiana reserved some lands for its own source of revenus, for a university, colleges and public schools. (3) Then there was land set aside, which when sold went to the building of the Wabash-Erie Canal. The Erie Canal in northern New York from the Hudson River to Lake Erie had been completed in 1826, just before the beginning of railroads with steam locomotives. Indiana wanted to build a canal from the Wabash River (actually from Evansville) to the west end of the Erie Canal. "Canal Lands" were set aside to pay for it. The going price for all of these lands was $1.25 per acre. A "settler" who wanted any of these lands "entered" a contract for it.

Most of the first settlers in the county came from the south to Louisville, crossed the Ohio River at the falls and followed the Buffalo Trace to northern Dubois County. By the time Smalls and Lemonds from NC and Spurlocks from Kentucky came, they had to go south of the Patoka where there was still plenty of land to be "entered." See page 64 for the entering and purchasing of land by "Nic." There was no big rush and he farmed the land before he "entered" it.

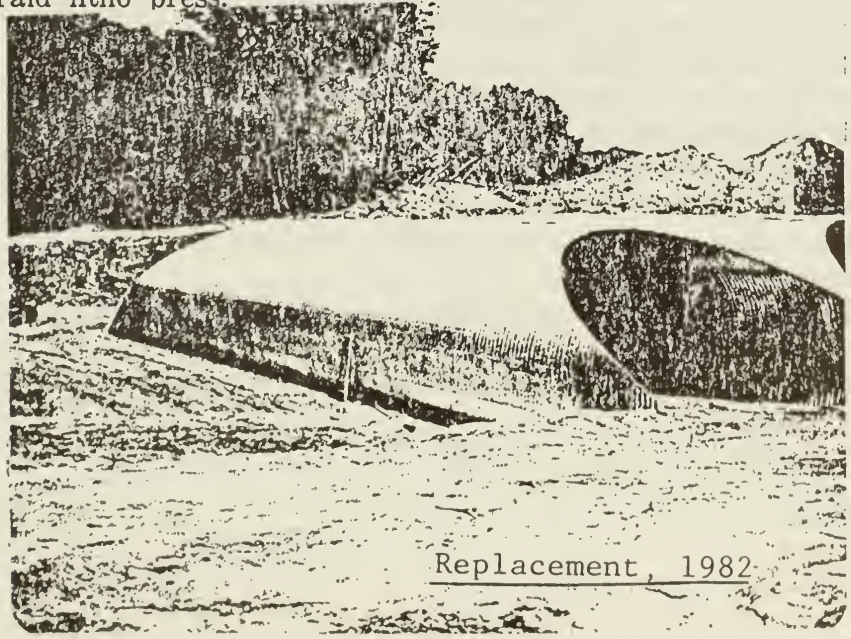
KESSNER'S BRIDGE

Over Patoka River, 5 Miles South of Jasper, Indiana



This is one of the few remaining "covered bridges," ingenious wooden spans covered with clapboard roofs and weatherboard siding to protect them against the elements in lieu of paint and wood preservatives. With only crude tools at their command the early Hoosier pioneers erected these bridges which have stood the test of several generations of service. They are rapidly disappearing as steel and concrete structures replace them. Kessner's Mill, a pioneer grist mill, formerly stood near this site. It was operated by waterpower from an artificial dam in the Patoka.

Drawing sketched by Godey Lampert, Jasper artist, from photo by S. E. Stemle, Herald staff photographer. Reproduced on Herald litho press.



These early settlers were southerners of English, Scotch, Irish descent. For the most part they had voted Democratic, but they were Abolitionists on the slavery question. No county made a higher contribution of manpower to the preservation of the Nation than Dubois County. The Smalls, Lemonds, and Spurlocks were well represented.

Naturally these early families built log houses, for they were good woodsmen and they could do it quickly. However, there was the best of natural clay for brick, and John Lemond built a sun-dried brick house which was still occupied and in a good state of repair when Haskell visited it in 1926 and again in 1940. These houses were usually located as close as possible to springs of water, and springs were then numerous. Ground water was not so deep but what wells were practical and numerous.

There were no railroads, graded dirt roads, or means of fast communication. Two-wheel carts without iron tires were used exclusively until about 1840, and much for many years afterwards. So there was little opportunity to sell farm products such as corn, pork, etc. until about 1840 to 1860 when some persons made large, flat boats around the neighborhood, put them on the Patoka River, loaded, and awaited the flood waters to take them to the Mississippi River and on to Memphis where they sold their cargo and boat and walked back.

Farms were small, and neighbors lived close to each other. This closeness gave rise to neighborhoods of a compact area. Some of these neighborhoods acquired odd, characteristic names. One such area was called "Shake Rag Community," for the houses were so close that if one needed help, all he or she had to do was to step to the front door and shake a rag and help would come. Another went by the name of "Hog Heaven," for when any hog (there was "open range") went to that community, it never came back. Those like our ancestors who were from the south, east of the Allegheny Mountains, were called "Crackers." So where they lived was called "Crackers Neck." Georgia is known today as the "Cracker State."

As settlers increased in numbers, so did the other developments. Thomas Payne built a dam across the Patoka to store water to operate a water wheel that powered a grist mill for grinding corn and buck wheat, a saw mill for lumbers and tools for a cabinet shop for making furniture. Payne was evidently a good cabinet maker. He made and gave "Lem" and "Liz" Small a lovely bedstead for a wedding present. (See page 88). He would have to have had a lengthy turning lathe and a band saw to have made it. Primitive Baptist, Cumberland Presbyterian, and Methodist churches were built over the county. "Marg" was a charter member of the Primitive Baptist Church organized at Duff. Schoolhouses were built of logs similar to the homes, and in them subscription schools operated for about three months during the summer. When postal service finally came to the county, it was mail on a weekly basis and postage was 25c per letter.

In time a one-room school was built fairly close. Thomas Payne gave a beautiful hill top for the community cemetery that bears his name today. A dam on the Patoka River furnished power for the grist mill for grinding grain and a saw mill for lumber and power tools in Payne's cabinet shop.

Many of our kin served the county and cities in public office capacity, as this history will show.

After this review of Dubois County, let us return to the arrival of "Nic" and family.

They had just harvested their 2nd crop when another son, Peter Jackson, was born, Oct. 20, 1835.

It was not until May 22, 1837 that "Nic" "entered" contract for 40A in Sec. 24, T2S, R6W, although he had lived on it for over 3 years. No person ever dared "enter" land already being occupied, or "squatted" on. Such a "cheat" would have been ostracized and maybe beaten by the neighbors. We do not know what would have happened for no one did it. Also in 1837 "Nic" registered his system of marking his animals, that is "branding" his cattle, notching the ears of pigs and identifying his horses. This was about 45 years before barbed wire fence and rail fences took too long to buid, so farmers' animals grazed anywhere on "open range."

Feb. 19, 1838. Their son John W. was born.

June 9, 1840. The twins, Alatha and Michel, were born.

Feb. 13, 1845. Their son John W. died. He lacked only days being 7 years old. He is buried in Payne Cemetery in what is now a lost grave.

Oct. 8, 1847, "Nic" purchased another 40A by him in the same section, from Joseph A. and Nancy McMahan. The deed was recorded April 3, 1848 in Deed Book 3, page 499.

The U.S. Census 1850, Dubois Co., Indiana, Patoka Twp., Vol 5, pg. 473, House number 173, shows:

Nick Small, 49, b. NC. Farmer with annual income of $600.00.
Margaret Small, 49, b. NC.
Sarah Small, 26, b. NC.
James L. Small, 24, b. NC.
Nancy Small, 20, b. NC.
Robert Small, 18, b. NC.
Peter Small, 16, b. Ind.
Alatha Small, 10, b. Ind.
Michel Small, 10, b. Ind.

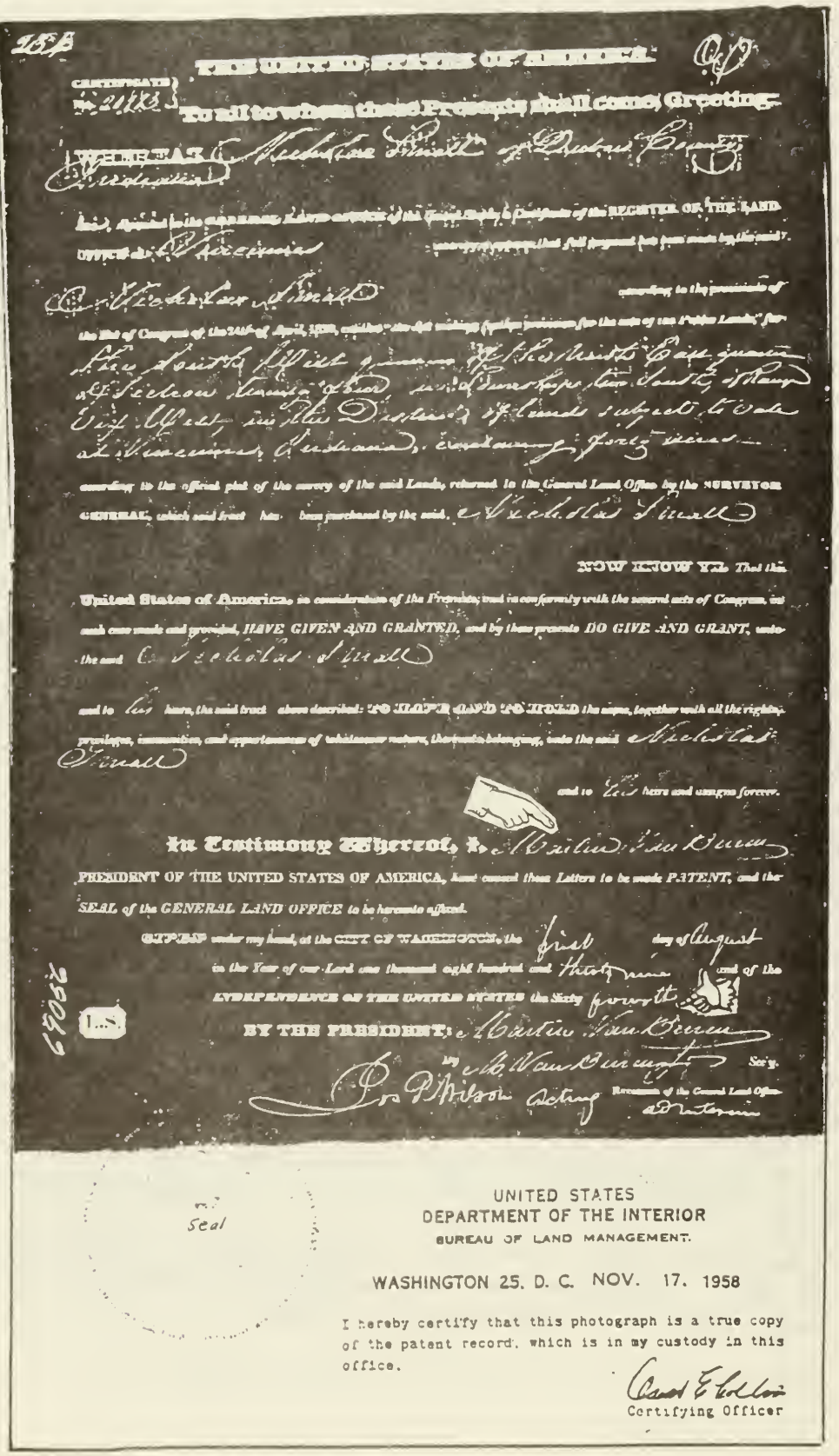
March 24, 1852, the U.S. approved to the State of Indiana the NW¼ of Sec. 24, T2S, R6W for the Wabash & Erie Canal under the Act of March 3, 1845, per list No. 1. "Nic" had already "squatted" on this land, so on June 6, 1853 he "entered" another 80A, making his farm a total of 160 A.

The 1850's were important years in another way. All of their living children were home in 1850, but notice how fast they married: James "Lem," Feb. 26, 1852; Nancy, April 15, 1852; Alatha, September 14, 1854; Sarah, Aug. 13, 1857; Robert, Oct. 14, 1857; and Peter J., Nov. 10, 1859 -- All in just over 7 years!

The 1850's saw some family deaths. Margry's father James Lemond died Jan. 31, 1852. (The mother, Nancy Lemond, had died Dec. 31, 1849.) The daughter, Nancy Payne, died Dec. 17, 1856.

The 1850's saw some increase in the family. Sarah's daughter, Marjry Evelyn, was born Feb. 27, 1853. The daughter Nancy bore two children: James Nicholas Payne, born Jan. 17, 1853, and Thomas M. Payne, born Dec. 6, 1856.

23 B



THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

CERTIFICATE No. 21773

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting:

WHEREAS Nicholas Small of Dubois County Indiana

has, agreeable to the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the United States, a Certificate of the REGISTER OF THE LAND OFFICE at Vincennes, whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Nicholas Small according to the provisions of the Act of Congress of the 24th of April, 1820, entitled "An Act making further provision for the sale of the Public Lands," for the South West quarter of the North East quarter of Section twenty four in Township two South of Range Six West in the District of lands subject to sale at Vincennes, Indiana, containing forty acres according to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands, returned to the General Land Office by the SURVEYOR GENERAL, which said tract has been purchased by the said Nicholas Small

NOW KNOW YE, That the United States of America, in consideration of the Premises, and in conformity with the several acts of Congress, in such case made and provided, HAVE GIVEN AND GRANTED, and by these presents DO GIVE AND GRANT, unto the said Nicholas Small

and to his heirs, the said tract above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Nicholas Small

and to his heirs and assigns forever.

In Testimony Whereof, I, Martin Van Buren PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, have caused these Letters to be made PATENT, and the SEAL of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed.

GIVEN under my hand, at the CITY OF WASHINGTON, the first day of August in the Year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty nine and of the INDEPENDENCE OF THE UNITED STATES the Sixty fourth

69062

L.S.

BY THE PRESIDENT: Martin Van Buren

By M. Van Buren Sec'y.

Jos. P. Wilson Acting Recorder of the General Land Office

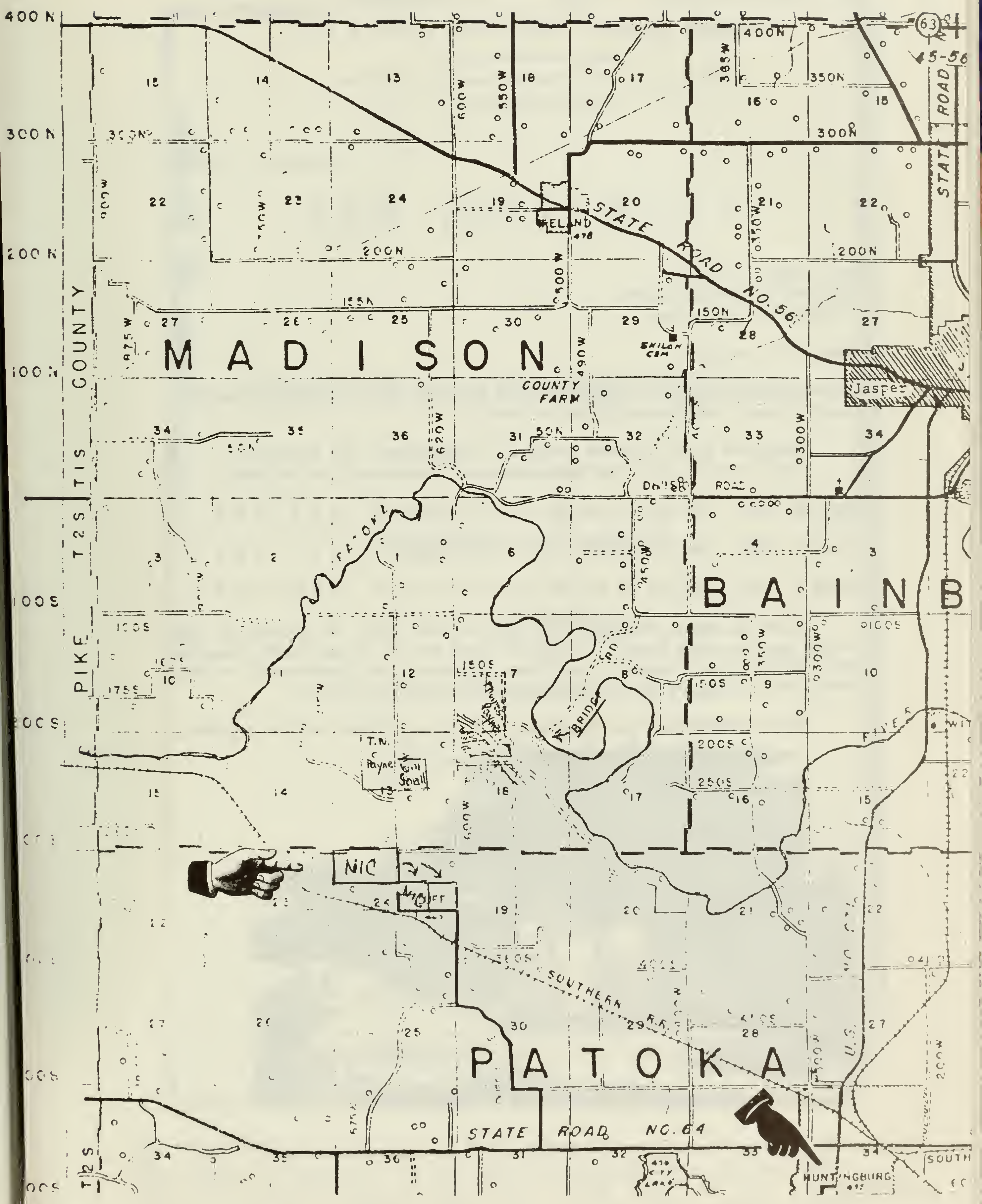
Seal

UNITED STATES
DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
BUREAU OF LAND MANAGEMENT.

WASHINGTON 25. D. C. NOV. 17. 1958

I hereby certify that this photograph is a true copy of the patent record, which is in my custody in this office.

Carl E. Collins
Certifying Officer


400 N
300 N
200 N
100 N
100 S
200 S
300 S
PIKE COUNTY
T2S
MADISON
BAINB
PATOKA
STATE ROAD NO. 56
STATE ROAD NO. 64
STATE ROAD
63
IRELAND
COUNTY FARM
SHILOH CEM
Jasper
DUBOIS ROAD
BRIDGE
T.N. Payne
Gill Small
NIC
SOUTHERN R.R.
HUNTINGBURG
U.S.
400N
350N
300N
200N
155N
150N
50N
100S
150S
200S
250S
600W
550W
500W
490W
450W
385W
350W
300W
620W
375W

DUBOIS COUNTY ABSTRACT & TITLE CO.

LENORE HULS STEMPLY, Owner

613 MAIN ST. - COURT HOUSE SQUARE - PHONE 138

JASPER, INDIANA

October 15, 1958

Dr. Haskell Pruett,
155 South Redwood Drive,
Stillwater, Oklahoma

Dear Mr. Pruett,

Herewith the following authenticated records from the Dubois County Court House, concerning Nicholas Small.

Nicholas Small entered (that is, registered) 120 acres of real estate, with the United States Government, as follows:-

May 22, 1837. SW qr. of the NE qr. of Section 24 - T 2 S - R 6 W

June 6, 1853. NE qr. of the NW qr. of Section 24 - T 2 S - R 6 W

June 6, 1853. NW qr. of the NW qr. of Section 24 - T 2 S - R 6 W

Nicholas Small purchased another 40 acre tract on October 8, 1847, which was recorded April 3, 1848, in Deed Record 3, page 499, showing the seller to be Joseph A. and Nancy McMahan. The description of this tract is SE qr. of NE qr. of Section 24 - T 2 S - R 6 W

This information was checked and double-checked, and is correct.

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL GREEK:

AND WITH THE FORMER

TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

James Nicholas Small

NEW YORK

AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY.

INSTITUTED IN THE YEAR MDCCCXVI.

1850

The Title Page and many of the first Chapters of the Bible are gone. The title of the New Testament is used to show the publication data of The Bible. The Bible is the possession of C. J. Small, 10808* 115th Ave., Largo, Fla. 33540 (1983).

FAMILY RECORD

BIRTHS.

Nicholas Small was born February
the 12 A. D. 1801
Margry Small was born
August the 8 th A. D. 1801
Andrew Small was born
December the 4 th A D. 1822
Sarah Small was born
June the 15 th A. D. 1824
James G Small was born
November the 18 th A. D. 1826
Nancy Small was born
April the 15 th A. D. 1829
Robert C. Small was born
October the 20 th A. D. 1832
Peter T. Small was born
October the 17 th A. D. 1835
John W. Small was born
February the 19 th A. D. 1838
Alatha Small was born
June the 9 th A. D. 1840
Michel Small was born
June the 9 th A. D. 1840
Nancy Small was born
November the 12 1813

Charles Jackson Small
Great grand son of Nicholas Small

FAMILY RECORD.

was born july 12th 1890. on farm of Peter J Small
my Grand Father

BIRTHS.

Marya evelene Bice was
born february the - 27
yeare - 1853

James N. Pace was born
January the 17 year 1853

Thomas M Pace was born
December the 6 - 1856

George W small was
Borned july the 24 1859

Anely ne was borned
December the 14 1861

Florence Small was borned
the 23 of october A D 1865

Edward Raphael Small
Was Borned [illegible]
the 9 [illegible] 1867

E. E. Small Borned Dec [illegible]

death E Small Oct 1[illegible]

FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.

Nicholas Small was married
in 8 august the 30 AD 1821
James G. Small was married
In february the the 26 th AD 1852
Nancy Small was married
in april the 15 the AD 1852
Alatha Small was mared
September the 14 AD 1854
Sarah Small was married
August the 13 AD 1857
Robert C Small was married
october the 14 AD 1857
Peter L Small was married
November the 10 AD 1859
Michel Small was married
January the 16 + + 1866
Nicholas Small and nancy Linch
was maried february the 8 + 1866

Wife of P. J. Small
Anna E. Small Died Oct 7th 1895
(Archie B. " " Sept. 14. 1924
Esta P. " " June 9-1909
FAMILY RECORD.
Barney E. " nov-25. 1895
above children of P. J. & C. E. Small

DEATHS.

Andrew Small Departed This Life March the 28th A D 1823
John W. Small Departed This Life January the 13 th A D 1845
Nancy Hemonds Departed This Life December the 31 th A D 1849
James Hemonds Departed This Life January the 31 th A D 1852
Nancy Pace Departed this Life December the 17 - 1856
Marja Small Departed This life January the 9 1864
Andrew Mc Small departed This life December the 30-1865
Michel [illegible] Kayser departed this life february the 23 1870
Nicholas Small departed This life match 30 1871

Betsy J. Small departed this life aug 16th 1918

[illegible] Small father of C. J. Small departed this life Sep 30th 1934

Robert C Small departed
this life July the 31 1892
Margy Evelean Wellinden
departed this life February
the 25 1893

Tennessee Pirtle
departed this life
march the
Tennessee was born 30
august the 13 1830
Sarah Pirtle depparted this
life January 28 1897

EXPLANATION OF ENTRIES IN "NIC'S" BIBLE

The publication date, as marked at the beginning of the New Testament, was 1850. This would be after all children were born. The handwriting on the first page is all done by the same person, and I think it was done by "Nic" himself. It lists himself, his wife and then the children in order. This was done likely when he purchased the Bible. The last name on the page is that of his 2nd wife, listed long after all other names, for they were not married until 1866.

The 2nd page of BIRTHS has two entires after the Bible passed into other hands. While it was in the possession of Elmer E. Small, he entered at the bottom of the page his own name and that of his wife. After the Bible passed into the hands of Elmer's son, Charles Jackson Small, he entered his own birth at the top of the page. "Marga Eveline Burg" ("Nic's" granddaughter) is the daughter of Sarah. "James M. Payne and Thomas M. Payne" are his grandsons, by Nancy. The other grandchildren (not "Nic's" handwriting) are the children of his son Robert.

The 2nd page, MARRIAGES, needs no explanation. It is done in the same handwriting as the first page of BIRTHS.

The 3rd page, DEATHS, has entries in margins and at the top by Elmer E. Small and his son, Charles. Andrew and John are "Nic's" sons. Nancy Lemond and James Lemond are the parents of "Marg." Nancy Payne is "Nic's" daughter. Marja is his wife. (Note the change in spelling from page 1 of BIRTHS). Andrew Mc is his grandson. Michel Kays is the youngest daughter. Who recorded "Nic's" death? Note that the "N" is almost the same as his handwriting, but note the word "departed" compared to above. In the lower corner someone wrote "Sarah Pirtle," but it is re-entered on next page.

The last page of entries, I have copied. I have no idea who made the entries. It might have been done by his son, Peter J., who had the Bible until his death when it was passed to Elmer.

Robert C. Small departed this life, July 31, 1892
Margry Eveline Welman departed this life, February 25, 1893
Tennessee Pirtle [Sarah's husband] departed this life, March the 30
Tennessee Pirtle was born August the 13, 1830
Sarah Pirtle departed this life, January 28, 1897. □

HUNTINGBURG INDEPENDENT
April 9, 1887

Died, at his residence near Duff, Ind., March 29, 1887, Nicholas Small. Mr. Small was born in North Carolina, Feb. 12, 1801, and was aged 86 years, 1 month and 18 days when he died. He was one of the pioneers of the county, coming to this state about 55 years ago. He was strictly honest and highly respected by all who knew him. He had never attached himself to any branch of the Christian church but had been a professor of religion for over forty years, and lived a devoted Christian life.

(In "Nic's" Bible his death is recorded as March 30.)

January 9, 1863 was a cold winter day. "Nic" and "Marg" now had only one child, Michel, left at home. "Marg" and Michel had a big fire going in the fireplace to keep warm and to cook their food. "Nic" was outside working and Michel had stepped outside on an errand. "Marg" fainted while attending food and fell into the fire. She had burned to death before she was discovered.

Michel stayed single with her dad until Jan.,16, 1866, when she married. The following month, February 8, 1866, "Nic" married a widow, Nancy Linch, also a native of NC. I was told she had had two children by her former marriage, but of course had none by "Nic."

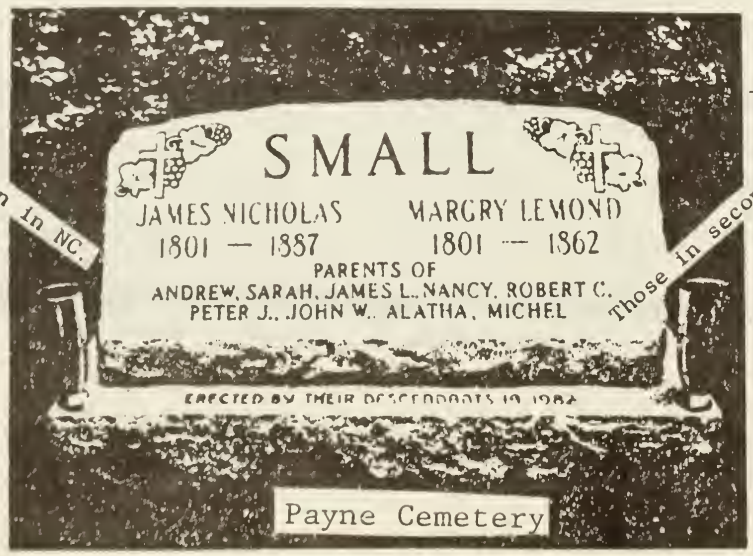
Nicholas died Mar. 30, 1887 a little over 25 years after the death of the mother of his children. He was buried by her in Payne Cemetery.

They lay in unmarked graves until August, 1982. It was Charley Small (pg 289 who suggested in 1981 that the great-grandchildren should put a stone at their graves. The children and grandchildren were all dead. I think I, Haskell Pruett, was the only living person who knew exactly where they were buried as shown to me by Elmer Small in 1926. It was easily remembered for their son Robert had been buried at their heads and his grave was well marked.

July 23rd, 1982, Jack Small and Haskell Pruett went to a monument place in Huntingburg and selected what they thought would be a proper stone. It was fine-grained gray granite that would still show the lettering long after the marble stones had crumbled. Jack executed such a good bargain in the price that Haskell accused him of being part Jew. The following afternoon there were many of the great-grandchildren and their families who visited both Payne and Mayo Cemeteries to pay respects to the kin buried there. In the Payne Cemetery, Jack Small set stakes at the location as designated by Haskell Pruett.

Sunday, July 25th was the Family Reunion. Cousin Charley Small presented the proposition of putting a stone at the graves of "Nic" and "Marg" and opened the donations with a gift of $50.00. It was a heart-warming experience to see how quickly other cousins responded with gifts exceeding the price of the stone. The extra money was used to repair the broken monument of a much loved uncle, John Lemond, his wife and son who died in Kentucky in the Civil War. Cousins Jack Small and Herman Small administered the placement of the Small stone and the repair of the Lemond stone.

Those in the first line were born in NC.



Those in second line were born in Ind.

MARGRY LEMOND

Before we enter the history of their children, let us scan what little we know or can surmise about this wonderful woman, the mother of "Nic's" children. She was born the same year as "Nic" and only 6 months younger. She was of a large family (see Chapter 10) and the second child with an older sister. She evidently learned early in life to assume responsibilities. She was in every way the equal of her husband, although according to the 1850 U.S. Census she is listed as not being able to read and write.

There seems to have been a great tie between her and her family. Notice how many of their children were named for HER side of the house. Their oldest son to survive, my grandfather, was named for her father, James Lemond. Their second daughter, Nancy, was named for her mother. There are other examples of naming of her children for HER family. The deaths of her parents are recorded in their family Bible, but no such mention is made of "Nic's" parents. This might suggest that since "Nic's" parents died in NC that "Marg's" parents might have been living nearby in Indiana.

There was a closeness in her family for several of her brothers and maybe a sister or two did move to Indiana. Some may have moved at the same time.

Margry was a very devoted religious person. She was a charter member of the Baptist Church at Duff, which is still in operation after more than a hundred years. Her Christian life greatly influenced the lives of her children. See the chapter on my grandfather about his reading a chapter from the Bible and having prayer with his family every morning. No doubt other brothers, Robert and "Pete" did the same thing. In contrast, according to the obituary of "Nic," he never identified himself with any Christian church. He may have been of a family of Quaker faith. We have a record of Smalls who lived close by in NC who were Quakers, who might have been his relatives. (See the chapter on OTHER SMALLS.) I have no information that there were Quakers in Dubois County, leaving "Nic" with no place to identify himself, IF he were a Quaker.

She married when she was 20 years, 12 days old and bore 9 children (all in the farm home) in their 40 years of married life. Margry lived 60 years and 5 months. She met her tragic death 25 years before her husband died, but he was buried by her side. □

What Every Child Should Have

Every child should have mudpies, grasshoppers, waterbugs, tadpoles, frogs, mud turtles, elderberries, wild strawberries, acorns, chestnut trees to climb, brooks to wade in, water lilies, woodchucks, bats, bees, butterflies, various animals to pet, hayfields, pine cones, rocks to roll, sand, snakes, huckleberries and hornets; and any child who has been deprived of these has been deprived of the best part of his education.

—LUTHER BURBANK,

Marg and Nic had these in their childhood.

THE GERMAN INFILTRATION

Before we begin the discussion of individual descendants of "Marg" & "Nic" it is best we become informed about the Germans, into which group the descendants so generously mixed the family blood. The historical background and character of these people is of great importance to a complete history of the SMALL family.

At the time of the American Revolution, the German stock in the newly created United States probably totaled a quarter million. Benjamin Franklin estimated that there were between 110,000 and 125,000 in the Pennsylvania Colony. It is not these which concern us, but rather the 1.5 million who poured into the country between 1848 and the Civil War and for a brief period (1870's) following the Franco-German War.

In March 1848 an uprising was started by the middle class in France against tyranny created in the Napoleon era. This revolution quickly spread to neighboring states of western and central Europe (Germany, Austria, Poland, Czechoslovakia, Italy, etc.). The governments with their large armies quickly put down the rebellion by those with inadequate military equipment, training and money. Then to prevent reprisals the rebels fled the country. To add more troubles, there were successive crop failures and the winter of 1847-48 was unusually severe. There was a great shortage of food, and hunger prevailed throughout Germany. Ten thousand political refugees found asylum in nearby countries, notably Switzerland.

The European Revolution had a universal burst of enthusiasm, the United States included. Henry Wordsworth said, "So long as a king is left upon his throne there will be no justice on earth." Americans contributed and formed organizations to aid these refugees and watch over new arrivals and furnish transportation inland. The original colonies were populated. Cities to the west like Milwaukee, St. Louis, Cleveland, etc. also had organizations to help.

Thus, cheap homesteads and good wages in the "common man's Utopia" across the sea attracted enterprising artisans and farmers. Some small communities in Germany practically dissolved. Political prisoners were given their freedom IF they would go to the United States, leaving behind a promise never to return. So they came! 82,473 in 1847; 62,648 in 1848; 63,148 in 1849; 152,106 in 1852 (in June 1852, 22,339 Germans landed in New York); 150,094 in 1853; and 229,462 in 1854. Of these, just over 50% were farmers.

The undeveloped farmland from Ohio west to the Rocky Mountains needed these farmers and they needed the good land. Germans knew good land, and by diversified farming they took care of the soil. Immigrant trains were furnished by the railroads which would prosper by the development of these farm lands. These immigrants were packed in like animals in cattle cars, even sleeping on floors of freight cars attached to the train. Boats on the Hudson River and Erie Canal still operated to take them "west." Fare was 1¢ per mile, and the speed was 3 miles per hour on the canal thru its 84 locks. From the Erie Canal to Lake Erie they could get into Ohio and Indiana.

Many immigrants came by the Gulf of Mexico. These settled in Texas or went up the Mississippi River. Those on steamboats up the river fared the same plight as those on immigrant trains. Many died on boats and were buried on the banks of the river. St. Louis formed an organization to help these people, who were often exploited

because they could not speak English and otherwise needed help to get jobs and to get settled on land. So in St. Louis alone, there arrived 10,000 in 1832; 17,000 in 1834; and 24,000 in 1837.

In Texas, many towns took on German names of the "Old Country." Some of Jack Small's family lived in and near Blum, Texas, named for Robert Blum, a leader in the German Revolution.

Germans who came to the United States after the failure of the revolution of 1848 & 1849 were unique in the talent they brought to America. Doctors were numerous in immigrants. In 1844, 163 in N.Y. were German. There were noted physicians, inventors, jurists and journalists, but many plain people who were workers, farmers, clerks, small business men, carpenters, cabinet makers, tanners, weavers, bakers, cigar makers, copper and silver smiths, blanksmiths, tailors, etc. New arrivals included men, and some women, of substance, property, social standing and excellent education and young intellectuals fresh from universities. Each immigrant had about $500.00.

The new land had opportunities open to men and women of courage, initiative, perseverance, and thrift. Immigration at all times requires stout hearts and strong bodies and an extraordinary amount of determination. Those who came had what it took! Despotism had driven the friends of liberty into America. There were other refugees from war-torn Europe, like the Poles, Czechs, Hungarians, Italians, Jews, etc. All of them, with these Germans, realized there would be no reform in Europe, so they just settled down to making a living and developing their new homeland. In one generation they learned a new language and were loyal and patriotic citizens. They achieved a greater success than was possible in Europe, especially the farmers, craftsmen, and workers.

By 1870 they were part of the comfortable, middle class society which is the backbone of America. "American letters" written by those already here, swelled the stream of immigration. The German farmer helped conquer the Missisippi Valley for Agriculture. At the World's Fair in 1873 in Vienna, Austria, land developes and railroads distributed maps and immigration propaganda for the region.

Germans proudly proclaimed the superiority of their culture and founded schools, societies, newspapers, etc., to insure its survival. There were many German churches before 1848, especially in Philadelphia and surrounding areas.

Mennonites and Dunkard were best known of the pietistic sects. There were Lutherans (including the Reformed churches) and German Catholic.

Educationally, they introduced physical education, sciences, language, music, cultural history and teacher training seminars. The first completely co-educational college in America was Oberlin (German) University, Ohio, founded in 1893. Wilberforce University (also in Ohio) was the first black university in the United States, founded in 1856. It was and still is, first-rate.

These Germans loved Folk Festivals. When these came after 1848, the only semblance of a folk festival in the United States was the 4th of July. They livened it up. Before their time Christmas was a pious, quiet, religious occasion. They made a great impact on the way we celebrate Christmas today. In 1856, Louis Prang, a refugee of 1848, introduced Christmas Cards to mail to friends. It took the Jews to make Christmas into the great Commercial affair it is today, the greatest spending spree of the year.

These Germans loved good music and contributed to higher music levels. They were great group singers. They loved life and lived it up. Just as the whiskey bottle represented the Irish, the beer mug and a pipe represented the Germans. By actual count of the beer taverns in Milwaukee, in one hour on an election day, 3,936 glasses of beer were consumed.

They loved the new freedom and fought for it. In the Civil War, when Lincoln called for volunteers, 6,000 Germans volunteered from New York and 4,000 from Pa. Ohio volunteered 7 regiments where the language of command was German. One administered the oath in German. Reading monuments in the cemetery at the battleground in Vicksburg is just one of the many examples of how these Germans fought and died. In both World Wars German-Americans remained loyal and their sons fought and died in them.

A sad note in American History is the casualty of AMERICANIZATION and hysteria in World War I. The teaching of German language was outlawed in public schools. In Oklahoma a small town, Berlin, in a fine German community, was changed to "Liberty." It is sad the humiliation these loyal GERMAN-AMERICAN CITIZENS faced during this "crazy" period. All of this changed in WW II. We had a descendant of these Germans, Dwight D. Eisenhower, as Commander of all the European theator and later elected him two terms as one of America's best presidents.

Among all of the newcomers to the United States, these Germans were unique. Their extraordinary ability, spirit, and influence made them significant. They influenced materially the political and social history of America that helped transform them into one of the most important groups in the American population during one of its most critical periods. Under their vigorous leadership, German-America experienced a cultural and political renaissance of unusual vitality. The German element enjoyed a "Hellic Age." No group quite like the Germans ever appeared again in the history of American immigration. If they were tactless, impatient, and impractical and rejected half-way measures, it may be said that their zeal sprang from a genuine devotion to a fixed set of principles for which they were ready to scale the heavens.

These German men were not only good judges of Good Land, but were also just as good judges of GOOD WOMEN. No American family had better and more beautiful women than the family of SMALLS. The many pictures of them in their youth thruout this book bear this out. They were just as good and trained homemakers as they were beautiful. The German men pursued these girls until the name was given up for a German name. But it was a two-way street. The men in the SMALL family went for these lovely German frous. Each had much to contribute to their offspring.

Although I was in s.w. Oklahoma at maturity, I could not let my Indiana cousins get a better wife, so I found me one of these lovely German lasses. Her mother, Whitmire (Weidemeir), was full-blood German of these emigrants who found good land in the highlands of western North Carolina. My wife was 4 months old when they moved her to Oklahoma Territory. Before we married I boarded in the home for two years and I learned that never a finer woman ever lived than this German woman, the mother of my wife.

When our only son was born, we named him Dresslar, for my favorite University Professor. He was of these German immigrants and a native of Indiana, but died on the job in Nashville. His body was shipped back to be buried by his first wife, in Evansville, Ind.

When we moved from Texas to Oklahoma Territory, we started farming in a community where the Dunkard membership had use of the one-room school house on Sundays. We lived just half a mile from it. On the first Sunday morning after we moved, Dad went to see what the church was like. The closest other church was 1½ hours away by team and wagon. He returned just after 12 o'clock to say we would attend their church. They used the same Bible he believed in and he liked the preaching of the OLD PATRIARCH. I still have my lovely perfect attendance cards I got for each 3 months of attendance.

Later, I had many Mennonite friends and I could not tell the difference between them and the Dunkards in their life-style of dress, manners, food, etc. We never had better neighbors than they were for the year we lived in that neighborhood. The father in each family was "ruler," but with kindness and love. Two of Dad's cousins married into these families.

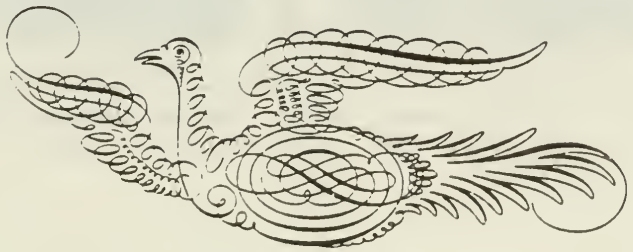
My personal experience with these fine Germans has no doubt contributed to my feelings in writing about the wives of Jack Small, Herman Small, Ronald Cox, and a few hundred others like them, both male and female.

A LIST OF PROFESSIONS & BUSINESSES IN HUNTINGBURG, 1880

Doctors: Herman Kruse, R. M. Wellmann, Fred Scheller, Messick
Blacksmiths: Nichaus, Bolner, Klee, Schneck, Dittner, Klosterman
Wagon Makers: Roettger, Arnesmann
Undertakers: Dierkman, Olfinger
Tailors: Wesseler, Behrens
Shoe Maker: Behrens
Saddle & Harness: Branden, Krueger, Thics
Tannery: Blamkes
Pottery: Waltz
Grist Mill: Schaley, Rouseher
Grocery Stores: Gresham, Moenkhaus, Pfifer
Drug Stores: Schwartz, Brundick
Jewelry: Kornrumff
Postmasters who served: Helfrich, Bretz, Dufendaach, Braandstein, Schadeer

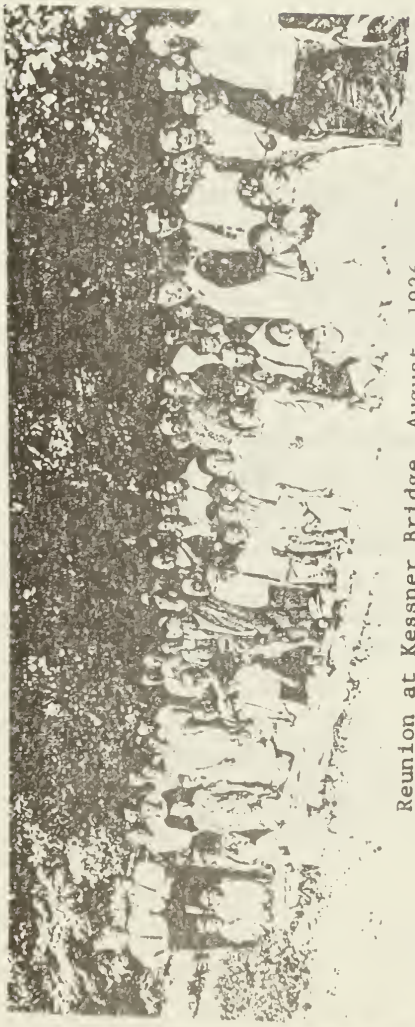
In 1867 The Signal newspaper printed in German was edited by Reininghaus and printed by steam power.

Carl Schurz, a German refugee of 1850, was a Civil War General, Senator from Missouri, and Secretary of Interior under President Hayes. □



The Family Reunion

Otis Shirk



Reunion at Kessner Bridge, August, 1926

Just a common little postcard, but the message it bore
Was read by the family, each one o'er and o'er,
And was carefully handled not to mar or efface
The annual bid, with the date and the place
Of the family reunion — the time drawing near
To assemble together as they do each year.

The day fast approaching with all things in store,
Will greatly repay for the days just before,
When Mother and Dad with the whole family, strives
To have everything ready when the big day arrives.
They dress and fry chickens and fruit salads make;
Bake cookies, rich pies and the reunion cake.

The family with baskets and the car loaded down
Are bound for the park in the old home town;
Where the kin will assemble, both the young and the old,
And listen once more to the stories retold;
Of the ancestral hardships endured with the aim
To bring to this family its respected name.

Greetings and visiting from early morn,
With the old pioneers and the newly born,
While the kids of all ages, eager to play,
Will forget their home orders and scamper away.
O, the thrill and excitement of cars driving in,
Loaded with food and the family kin.

The climaxing feature beneath spreading oaks,
Is the long, loaded table surrounded by folks,
First bowing reverently while seated there,
As thanks and God's blessings are invoked in prayer.
The quietness continues almost void of chatter,
While each fills and refills and empties his platter

For the afternoon program — games, music and song,
Reminiscent speeches, some short and some long;
The election of officers, and all standing then
Sing, "God Be With You Till We Meet Again."
And with; "good-bye, come see us," this parting communion
Brings to a close the family reunion.

Children of "Lem," Bob" and "Pete" Small, Aug., 1926

Cora, Ed, Eva, Lenna, Wesley, Mattie, Minerva, Effie, Delia,
Robert, Eva, Charles M. Alice, Elmer

THE HERALD
Huntingburg, Indiana
August 4, 1982

By the way

Small reunion held at Holland

The Nicholis and Marjorie (Lemond) Small reunion was held Sunday, July 25, at the Holland Park. Mr. and Mrs. Herman P. Small Sr. of R. 1, Huntingburg, were hosts. A basket dinner was served at 1 p.m.

Approximately 200 persons attended. Coming the greatest distance and for the first time were Haskell Pruett, Stillwater, Okla.; Dorothy Goodwin, Houston, Texas; Ruby E. Blaikie, Terre Haute; Velma Ruth Simpson, Sturgis, Ky.; Margaret Ann Chapman, Washington, D.C.; Mr. and Mrs. Charles Small, Largo, Fla.; Mr. and Mrs. Luther Small, LeHigh Acres, Fla.; Jewel Hadley, Largo, Fla.; Edward J. Small, NoKomis, Fla.; Mr. and Mrs. Charles E. Small and family, Tampa, Fla.; Robert C. Small, Shell Knob, Mo.; Gloria Williams and family, Louisville; Mr. and Mrs. Sam Small, Lexington, Ky.; Mr. and Mrs. Sam Farquhar, Fern Creek, Ky.; and Mr. and Mrs. Preston Richard, Henderson, Ky.

Haskell Pruett of Stillwater, Okla., is writing a book of "The Small Ancestors," which will be published in the near future. He also located the grave of the late Nicholis Small in the Payne Cemetery near Duff. He was buried 95 years ago. The group decided to place a monument there in his honor.

Hosts for the 1983 Small reunion will be Mr. and Mrs. Norman Martin of Fort Branch and Mr. and Mrs. Albert "Jack" Small of Holland. It will be held July 31 at Holland Park.

by the way

Family reunion held at Holland

The annual Small family reunion was held at Holland Park on July 31. A special occasion it was as 150 years ago that the family's ancestor, James Nicholas Small, his wife, Margery Lemond Small, and children left Rockingham County, North Carolina, for the great midwest. In 1834 after crossing the Cumberland Gap, the hills of Kentucky and the Ohio River Falls near Louisville, Ky., they followed the Buffalo Trace to the Haysville-Portersville area.

They turned south, crossed the Patoka River and squatted on land that is now Duff. No doubt, after the hills that they had traveled over, it seemed to be the great plains.

Those attending the celebration were Dr. Haskell Pruett of Stillwater, Okla., who at the age of 86 (a greatgrandson of James Nicholas) has the Small family history (dating back to the early 1700s) very nearly complete. Also Sandra Small, Burlington, N. Car., Ann Hecathorn, Earlville, Ill., and Fred Small (who did not attend) of Greenboro, N. Car., contributed much research, along with many others who sent in information of their family history. After printing and binding the book will be available in the near future.

Others attending were Sandra Small, Burlington, N. Car.; Scott Hecathorn, Earlville, Ill; James and Susan Fisher, Highland, Ind.; Luther and Audra Small, Lehigh, Fla.; Ammie Pruett Newton, Dyersburg, Tn.; Ozie D. Pruett and Velma Pruett and Mrs. Bob Harris, Indianapolis; Bill and Betty Linderman, Midland, Tex.;

Connie Small Davis, Lafayette, Ind.; David Goebel, Grayville, Ill.; Patti Logsdon Real, Naperville, Ill.; Lemuel and Eloise Small, Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Richardson, John and Ollie Russell, Jim and Maxine Mason, Velma and John Dearing, Jeremy and Amy, Mr. and Mrs. Ozzie Curry and Bernice Higginbotham, all of Princeton;

Norman and Lucille Martin, Fort Branch; Jack and Kathleen Small, Ken, Liz and Kathryn Smith, Robert Peach, Pam, Phil and Paul, Jerlene Peach, Perry and Paula, Kevin Small and Jeff Small all of Holland; Herman, Janis, Trey and Tiffany Small and Mr. and Mrs. Bob Lichlyter, Jason, Kim and Kurt of Velpen;

Mike, Cindy and Zach Lichlyter, Larry and Chris Hochmeister, Leroy and Donna Gehlhausen, Matt and Michelle Gehlhausen, Mark Gehlhausen and Nola Frick and Mr. and Mrs. Patrick Lichlyter of Jasper; Kevin Small and Jeff Small of Holland; Mr. and Mrs. Mike Ellis of Gentryville;

Herman and Alma Small, Edwin and Virginia Small, Mr. and Mrs. Alan Small, Brian and Greg Small, Hugo Songer, Clarissa Songer, Carl and Aretha Cox, Mr. and Mrs. Rick Lichlyter, Orville and Lucy Peach, Mrs. Edna Hochmeister, John Small and children Matt and Kris, and Mr. and Mrs. Brian Stenftenagel of Huntingburg;

Kevin Small and Jeff of Holland; Mr. and Mrs. Charles McGraw, Mr. and Mrs. Chester Small, Miss Nell Douglas, Mrs. Dorothy Lemond, Mrs. Judy Smith, James Earl Fisher, Mr. and Mrs. Dan Haddix, Harry Small, Mrs. Rufus Small and Mrs. Christine Small Logsdon of Evansville; and Michael and Martha Richard of Henderson, Ky.

CHAPTER 3

Continued from page 49

Sarah Small

BORN 15 June 1824
Rockingham Co., NC

MARRIAGE 13 Aug.,1857
Dubois Co., Ind.

DIED 28 Jan. 1897
Dubois Co., Ind.

HUSBAND

TENNESSEE PIRTLE
1830 — 1887

2. Sarah Small

The 2nd child, Sarah, was born in Rockingham County, NC, June 15, 1824. The first child, Andrew, had died at age 15 months, before Sarah was born. Sarah was almost 10 years old when she and her family arrived in Dubois County. If she ever went to school, it would have been for only a very few months of her childhood. A young girl in her community had limited opportunity of contacts with eligible young men of her age.

In the U.S. Census of 1850, she is 26 years old and still at home with her parents.

Her sister Nancy, who was 6 years younger, married in April, 1852. At that time Sarah was dating Jack Burg. It was springtime, mating time for almost all mammals, man included. Probably Burg promised her marriage. But anyway Sarah became pregnant by him in May, just a month before her 29th birthday. Burg then would not marry her. She gave birth to the child in the home of her parents, February 27, 1853. "Nic" recorded the child and its birth under the name of Margry Evelyn Burg.

Evelyn was past 4 years old when Sarah married Tennessee Pirtle, August 13, 1857. "Ten" had been a soldier in Tennessee. He was well liked by all of Sarah's kin. Sarah's nephew, Jack Small, named his oldest son for Tennessee. Sarah was only 33 when she married Ten," but had no children by him.

Even though Grandpa had recorded Margry as "Burg," she did not use the name. Instead, she used the name Small, and was married by that name in Dubois County to Charles S. Welman, who was about a year younger than she.

The 1880 U.S. Census, Georgetown Twp., Floyd County (New Albany, Co. seat, Indiana) lists:

Charles S. Welman	26
Evaline Welman	27
Sarah F. Welman	6
Arthur Welman	1

The ages of the children would indicate there might have been one or two infant deaths.

Anyway, Sarah did leave descendants. She died, January 28, 1897, less than 5 months before Haskell Pruett was born. She and Tennessee Pirtle are buried in the Payne Cemetery close to where they had spent their married years together.

Continued from page 81

Margerie Evalyn Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Margery Evelyn Herthel
(She knew all of the family)

Born 27 Feb. 1853 Place Duff, Ind.
Marr. 2 Mar. 1873 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 25 Feb. 1893 Bur Place Tunnel Hill Cemetery, Edwardville, Ind.

HUSBAND Charles S. Welman, b. 1854 d. 1919

1. SARAH FRANCES WELMAN b. 1874 d. 1956
   mar. _____ Morris
   1. Oscar Morris
2. BABY (UNNAMED) b. 1876
3. ARTHUR VEECH WELMAN b. Dec. 1878; d. 1961
   mar. (1) Emma L. _____, b. July 1883
   1. Roy Welman
   2. Mattie Welman
      mar. _____ Wheat
   mar. (2) Jessie Christine Taylor, b. 1893; d. 1975
   3. Melvin Nelson Welman b. 1915; d. 1963
   4. Clifford Joseph Welman b. 1917
4. JOSIE WELMAN b. 1880 →
5. GRACE WELMAN b. 1883 Died 1958
   mar. _____ Davis
   1. Mabel Davis
   2. Walter Davis
6. continued

Josie Welman

Charles S Welman
TO
Margerie E Small

SS:

Be it Remembered, That on this First day of March, 1873, the following Marriage License was issued, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY, SS.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS—GREETING:

Know Ye, That any person empowered by law to solemnize marriages is hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife, Charles S Welman and Margerie E Small and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.

In Testimony Whereof, I, Bazie B Eamonson Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name and affix the Seal of said Court, at Jasper this 1st day of March 1873.

Bazie B Eamonson Clk

Be it further remembered, That on this 8th day of April, 1873, the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY.

This Certifies, That I joined in marriage as Husband and Wife, Charles S Welman and and Margerie E Small on the 2nd day of March, 1873.

Reschel R Yarnell

(6) ALVA WELLMAN born June 1885; died Feb. 1965
mar. 1909 To: Ollie Hollowell, b. July 1886; d. 13 Sept. 1967
1. Lee Amos Wellman born 1911
mar. (1) then divorced.
1. Rosalie Mae Wellman b. 1936
mar. (1) June 1956 To: Don Green. Divorced 1976.
1. Richard Green b. Oct. 1959
2. Joe E. Green b. Jan. 1961
3. Nathan Green b. Jan. 1962
4. Douglas Green b. Nov. 1963
5. Wanda Ann Green b. July 1967
6. Peggy Green b. Oct. 1972
mar. (2) May 1978 To: Richard Rarick
2. Mary Evelyn Wellman b. 19
mar. July 1945 To: Merritt Winebrenner
1. Jean Winebrenner b. 1948
mar. 1965 To: Don Heingartner. Divorced 1975.
1. Donita Heingartner b. 1969
mar. Dare Carnahan
2. Nancy Jo Winebrenner b. Mar. 1953
mar. 1972 To: Michael Clouse
3. Terry Joe Winebrenner b. June 1959
(Lee) mar. (2) 11 May 1946 To: Jessie Nadean Yoder
3. Alice Ruth Wellman b. 1946
mar. (1) 1967 To: Ollie Hamdin. Divorced.
1. John David Hamdin b. Sept. 1969
mar. (2) 1976 To: Howard Prater
2. Deanna Mary Prater b. 1976
3. Mathew Lee Prater b. 1978
4. Coral Sue Wellman b. 1946
mar. Feb. 1968 To: Lewis Moore
1. Angela Sue Moore b. Nov. 1968
2. Lewis Ray Moore b. Jan. 1972
5. Jerry Dean Wellman b. Feb. 1949
mar. June 1970 To: Sharon Boyd
1. Kerri Lynn Wellman b. May 1971
2. Kristi Ann Wellman b. Apr. 1975
3. Brandon James Wellman b. July 1979
6. James Ray Wellman b. 25 Dec. 1950
mar. Oct. 1969 To: Jeanett Whitaker
1. son (died in infancy) b. Feb. 1970
2. Robyn Wellman b. June 1971
3. Tracy (f) Wellman b. Feb. 1974
7. Janet Fay Wellman b. 25 Dec. 1950
mar. Feb. 1971 To: Louie Whitaker
NO ISSUE.
8. Linda Lou Wellman b. Jan. 1952
mar. July 1982 To: John Knafel
9. Neida Anne Wellman b. 4 Oct. 1959
mar. Feb. 1980 To: Theodore Kruger
1. Nicholas Kruger b. Sep. 1980

Twins

Twins

2 Arthur Ray Wellman born 1921

Mrs. Alva Welman & Aunt Violet

(1954)

Mrs. Frances Morris Funeral Held Friday (1)

Funeral services for Mrs. Frances Morris, 82, will be held at 2 p. m. this Friday at the Georgetown Christian church with burial in Wolfe cemetery.

Mrs. Morris died in a Madison hospital on Tuesday night.

Survivors include a son, Oscar, Georgetown; four brothers, Arthur and Robin Welman, Georgetown, Willie Welman, Corydon, and Alva Welman, Bedford; and three sisters, Mrs. Nita Zurschmeide, New Albany; Mrs. Grace Davis, Georgetown, and Mrs. Leoda Hollowell, Edwardsville.

(7) HETTIE WELLMAN b. 1888 d. 1942
mar. 1910 To: Charles Allen Summers
1. Stillborn
2. Vaughn Alden Summers b. 1913
3. Margery Evelyn Summers b. 1920
mar. Marvin Herthel

(8) NIDA WELMAN b. 1892 d. 195
mar. William A. Zurschmiede (1893-1954)
1. Charles Zurschmiede
2. Robert Zurschmiede
3. Kathlenn Zurschmiede

Most are ½ Bro. & ½ sister by 2nd wife.

SEXUALITY A PROBLEM

In writing the history of our family, sexuality has been a reality of the family history but how members of the family accept it is an individual matter, varying almost as much as there are individuals, both men and women. How to treat it in this history has been no little problem.

I have never read any book that is so full of sex as our Holy Bible. If God's Word records it as it actually happened in so many cases, why should we try to "sweep it under the rug," when it has played such a decisive part of our history. What could be more sexy than the story in the Bible of two sisters who got their dad drunk on wine and then raped him and bore children of "his seed"? Or a king from a 2nd floor looking down on a youthful bathing beauty in her nude and sending a servant down to bring her up to him? The Bible says: "He was a man of God and God loved him."

I point this out only because I have faced the problem and written the story of Aunt Sarah (she is "aunt" to all kin who will read my book). Sarah's only baby was past four years old when she married and then not to the father of the child. Sarah's child carried Sarah's maiden name until she married. Now there are dozens of descendants of "Nic" and "Marg" by Sarah, who would never have been born IF this little girl had not been born (out of wedlock). I would certainly like to meet some of them sometime. I would love them as part of my family.

I could name a dozen pregnant brides in one breath. That would be just the "tip of the iceberg." In due time a baby was born into a home and loved and educated as any other child. So what else is new? To me there is no such thing as an "illegitimate child." The females of our family are more easily identified, but the male of our kin has also been as "active," maybe more so! Two cases are mentioned; one by consent and the other by request.

Several of my letters have this typical statement:

> "We never knew when Mother and Dad were married because I don't think they wanted us to know! After I grew up I could understand why, because it was a shot-gun wedding. But I sure hope you don't put this kind of STUFF in your book!"

After the family reunion of 1982 where I had a part of the book to show, I got a telephone call half across the U.S. asking that I not put this stuff about his family in the book. I have tried to avoid offending anyone, so in such cases it has been omitted. In one case the loving grandmother wrote it like it was and is so put in the book. You may or may not find it. She loved the little girl and kept her until the daughter did marry when her child was 6 years old.

To me, sexuality is a gift of God made only to mankind. No other animal life has the gift of enjoying it aside from procreation. Used according to GOD's direction, so clearly given in the Bible, it becomes the uniting force between "man and wife so that they forsake their parents and become as one to perpetuate mankind as the culmination of God's creation in his own image." It is thus that large and GOOD FAMILIES like the SMALLS exist with love!

Therefore IF what I have written in some cases is offensive to you, I consider it YOUR book for which you have paid, so you have my permission to "tear it out." If there is something on the back of the page you want to keep, then spend 90c for a bottle of liquid paper (just for copies) and eliminate it.

Continued from page 22

1871 Chicago fire
First electric generator
1872 Huntingburg voted $5,000.00 in bonds for a schoolhouse.
Yellowstone, first national park
1873 First "penny" postcard
1874 First Chautauqua
First steel-arch bridge in U.S. in St. Louis across Miss. River
Mass. passes law limiting minors & women to 10-hr working day
1876 Gasoline engine
Telephone
1877 Edison phonograph
1879 Woolworth established 5 & 10¢ store
Electric lights
1881 Red Cross established
Organization of labor unions
1882 Labor Day parade in New York City
First electric power station
1883 Telephone service between New York City and Chicago
Civil Service
Standard time belts established
Brooklyn Bridge built
1884 Modern bicycle with wheels same size
Linotype machine for setting type
1885 Electric tabulator
Commercial roll film, photography
Washington Monument dedicated
1886 Statue of Liberty dedicated
1887 Match Act sets up agricultural experiment stations & extension educational programs
1888 National Geographic Society organized
Eastman's first Kodak
1889 Okla. Territory opened to whites
1890 D.A.R. founded
1892 First successful automobile in U.S.
1893 Sears Roebuck founded
World Fair, Chicago
Pasteurization of milk
One million bicycles
6,000,000-acre strip of land in Okla. Territory opened for settlement by whites, 100,000 persons
1895 First cafeteria opened, Chicago
1896 First movie publicly demonstrated by Edison
1897 Haskell Pruett is born
First manageable submarine built
First subway (Boston)
1898-9 Spanish American War
1900 Casey Jones, r.r. engineer dies on Illinois Central Railroad
1902 Rose Bowl football started
1903 An auto crosses U.S., San Francisco to New York in 52 days
Wright bros. make air flight, N.C.
1904 First subway in New York
Pres. Roosevelt sends a message around earth in 12 minutes
1905 Einstein "Theory of Relativity"
1906 Pure Food & Drug Act passes Congress
1908 Ford introduced the Model T car, price $850.00
1910 Boy Scouts & Camp Fire Girls organ.
1911 Electric self-starter for autos
Roosevelt Dam built across Salt River in Arizona
1912 Beginning of Parcel Post.
1913 Congress is given power to collect taxes on income
"Zipper" fastener introduced
Mother's Day designated by Congress
1914 Panama Canal is opened
1917 U.S. enters World War I.
1918 Daylight savings time. War ended.
1920 Women given the right to vote
Air mail service from NY to San Francisco
1927 First public demonstration of television
Chas. Lindberg crosses Atlantic, alone
First talking motion picture
1928 Penicillin discovered, first antibiotic
First motion picture in color
1929 Auto companies produce 3,000,000 cars
Color TV between Washington DC & New York
Paper currency reduced to two-thirds size
Wall Street Stock Market crashes
1930 First plastic tape recorded
Unemployment reaches 7 million
Gas-turbine engine patented
1931 Empire State Building completed
2,294 bank failures; 9 million unemployed
1933 One-third of labor force out of work
Many working get 10¢ per hour
Roosevelt became President, and later elected to a fourth term
U.S. went off the Gold Standard
1935 Rural Electric Administration established
Social Security becomes law
1937 Unemployment still at 7,000,000
1938 The atom is split
Ball point pen
1939 First government food stamp
New York World's Fair
The jet age begins
1940 40-hour work week goes into effect
1941 Ceiling on public debt taised to $65,000,000,000
1942 U.S. enters World War II
1945 Atomic bomb ends World War II
1946 First all electric digital computer
Unemployment less than 4%
1947 First microwave cooker goes on sale
1948 A 200" telescope
1949 Minimum wage raised from 40¢ to 75¢ per hour
1950 U.S. population 150,325,798
Three-fifths live in urban areas
Korean War
1951 Electricity generated by atomic energy
1957 Sputnik launched into space
1958 First schedule jet airliner crosses Atlantic in 6 hours 12 minutes
1959 First picture of earth from outer space
1961 U.S. sends military aid to South Vietnam
1962 First American orbits the earth
Telestar begins transAtlantic television
1963 Postage rates raised from 4 to 5 cents
1965 First combat units land in Vietnam
1966 Medicare program goes into effect
1967 U.S. population clock registers over 200,000,000
First human heart transplant
1969 First man sets foot on moon
1976 Cease fire in Vietnam
1976 Viking lands on Mars
1977 The Post Office Dept. is changed to U.S. Postal Service
1978 First test tube baby

□

Continued from page. 49

CHAPTER

4

James Lemond Small

"LEM"

born Nov., 18, 1826
Rockingham Co.
N.C.

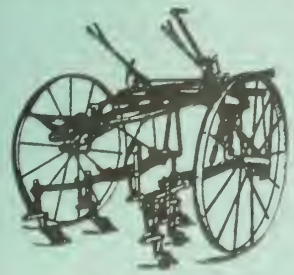
Died June 14, 1900
Tira, Hopkins Co.
Texas

Mar. 26 Feb., 1952 Huntingburg, Dubois Co., Ind.

WIFE Sarah Elizabeth Spurlock

(See Page 366)

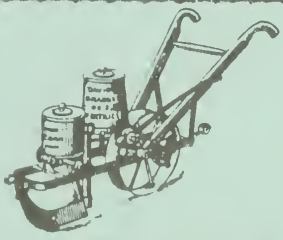
CHILDREN	Birth	continued on page
1. William Jackson Small	1854	108
2. Martha Ellen Small	1856	118
3. Catherine Small	1858	122
4. Celena Small	1859	131
5. Margie Small	1861	131
6. Mary Jane Small	1862	132
7. Arabel Small	1864	138
8. Nancy Elizabeth Small	1866	146
9. Brazela Small	1868	161
10. James Nicholas Small, II	1870	168
11. Christopher Columbus Small	1873	175
12. Ida Marettie Small	1875	180
13. Hallie Matilda Small	1877	183
14. Minerva Irene Small	1879	189



David Bradley Little Jap Riding Cultivators. Thirteen Styles of Shovel, Spring Tooth and Surface Gangs. Balance Frame. Pivot Axles. Seat Bar Dodger. $21.95 Up.

David Bradley Garden City Clipper Walking Plows. Wood and Steel Beam. A Style for Every Purpose. $3.68 Up.

David Bradley Cotton and Cornstalk Cutter. $18.95.



David Bradley One-Horse Corn Drills. Force Drop. Three Models. $6.98 Up.

The farm tools Haskell used, as a boy

James L. Sewell
TO
Sarah E. Spurlock } ss.

Be it remembered, That on this 24th day of February 1852, the following marriage license was issued, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY, SS.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS, GREETING:

Know ye, that any person legally authorized to solemnize matrimony is hereby licensed to join in marriage as husband and wife James L. Sewell and Sarah E. Spurlock and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.

Seal

In testimony whereof, I Basil B. Armstrong Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the seal of said court, this 24th day of February 1852.

B. B. Armstrong Clk

Be it further remembered, that on this 15th day of March 1852, the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

Indiana, To-wit: Dubois County.

This certifies that I joined in marriage as husband and wife James L. Sewell and Sarah E. Spurlock on the 29th day of February 1852.

W. T. Hopkins J. P.

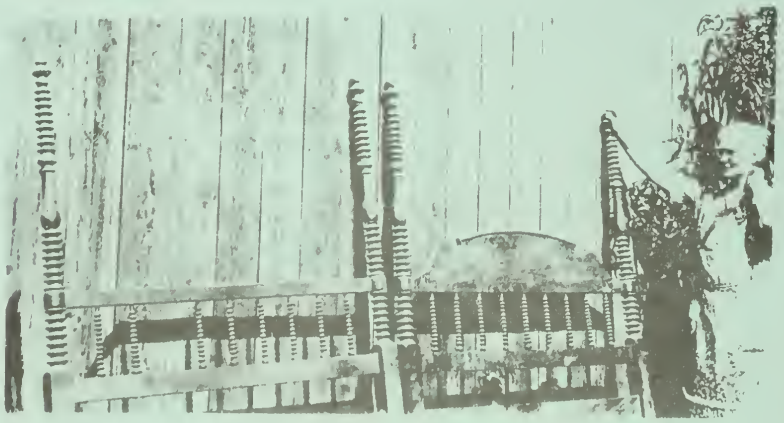
STATE OF INDIANA
COUNTY OF DUBOIS SS:

CERTIFICATE

I, Albert H. Flock Jr., Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, Dubois County, Ind. do hereby certify that the foregoing is true and complete copy of Marriage had in said cause and entered on the records thereof.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I hereunto subscribe my name and affix the seal of said court this 7 day of Sept 1976

Albert H. Flock Jr.
CLERK, DUBOIS CIRCUIT COURT



Wedding Present Minerva

.Lem & Liz

This BIBLE originally owned by James Lemon Small (1826-1900)

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST:

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL GREEK;

AND WITH

THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

1980 - This Bible is in the possession of Dr. Haskell Pruett, 155 S. Redwood Drive, Stillwater, OK 74074

NEW YORK:

AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY,

INSTITUTED IN THE YEAR MDCCCXVI.

1867.

[Bourgeois Ref., octavo.]

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

James L. Small Bor Nov the 18 . 1826
Sarah E. Small Bor oct the 8 . 1836
M. J. Small Bor Mar the 23 . 1854
Martha E Small Bor Aug the 6 . 1856
Catharine Small Bor Apr the 10 . 1858
Celina Small Bor Dec the 22 . 1859
Margy Small Born May the 3 . 1861.
Mary Small Bor July the 24 . 1862
Isabel Small Bor apr the 20 . 1864
Nancy Small Bor Jany the 23 . 1866
Brazelia Small Bor May the 1 . 1868
James N Small Bor June the 21 . 1870
Christopher C Small Bor April 12 1873
Ida Mortha Small 5th the April
Hessie Matilda Small borned feb the 23 1874
Marie[illegible] Small born feb 17 1879
~~James A.~~ ~~[illegible]~~ Hammond born ~~[illegible]~~ 5 1881

James A. Hammond
Bor August 25 1881

SCRIPTURE MEMORANDA.

James L. Small born Nov. 18-1836
Sarah E. Small born Oct. 8-1836
W. J. Small born Mar. 23-1854
Martha E. Small born Aug 6-1856
Cathrine Small born Apr. 10-1858
Celene Small born Dec. 22. 1859
Margie Small born May 3. 1861
Mary J. Small born July 24-1862
Arabel Small born April 20-1864
Nancy E. Small born Jan 23-1866
Grazela Small born May 1-1868
James W. Small born June 21-1870
Christopher C. Small born Apr. 12-1873
Ida M. Small born Apr. 5. 1875
Halley M. Small born Feb 23. 1877
Manerva J. Small born Feb. 17-1879

Copied by Ozie Dean Pruett from the original Bible record of James L. Small, into the book Bible Readings for the Home Circle published by Review and Herald Publishing Co., Chicago, Ill. 1891

The book belonged to brother-in-law, C. C. Small Copying was done c1894 and the book given to Haskell Pruett, August 1943.

SCRIPTURE MEMORANDA.

Margie Small died Aug. 3-1861
Arabel Lawrence died Dec. 20-1893.

James Lemond Small

"LEM"
(1826-1900)

His maternal grandfather was JAMES LEMOND who had a son JAMES LEMOND, Jr. He was named for his maternal grandfather, but an uncle bore the same name. His grandfather was JAMES. His father's name was JAMES, so this son went by his second name and was called "Lem" by relatives and friends, but fondly called "Pap" by his children.

"Lem" was born the third child of the family on the 38-acre farm on Big Troublesome Creek in the southern part of Rockingham County, North Carolina. His oldest brother, Andrew, died at the age of one, before "Lem" was born. "Lem" was the boy between two girls, Sarah 2 years older and Nancy 2 years younger. He was six years older than his next brother, Robert, who was the last of the children born in North Carolina. "Lem" had his 7th birthday with his family on the move from NC to Indiana.

When Lem was ten years old, the William Spurlock family (see page 366) moved from Kentucky to be neighbors in Dubois Co., Indiana. Sarah Elizabeth Spurlock, the youngest of the three children, was only a few months old. The 10-year-old neighbor boy, to be helpful, rocked her in the cradle while the mother worked about the house or in the garden.

When the baby was four months past 15 years old, she married "Lem", and bore him 14 children. For a wedding present they were given a bedstead made from native walnut by a wood craftsman by the name of Thomas Payne who had power tools operated by a water wheel near the Kessner Bridge on the Patoka River. All 14 children were born on this bedstead. When Lem and family moved to Texas in 1881, he sold the bedstead to his younger brother, Pete. All of Pete's children born after that date were born on the bedstead. Haskell bought the bedstead, 1930, from Pete's son Elmer for $35.

The 1850 U.S. Census shows that "Lem" at age 24 is still at home with his parents. He was there another year before he and Liz married in Feb. of 1852. Where he took his bride to live is not known. Likely he farmed part of his dad's land. It was not until 2 years after his mother's death that he and "Liz" bought 100 A from William Payne, Dec. 17, 1863. Wherever they lived, was where the first six children were born. "Bell" and all children after her were born on what they called their "INDIANA HOME."

Their first born was a son, followed by 8 girls before another son. Life for this pioneer family, like all others in the neighborhood, was hard. The day's work began at 4 a.m. every day of the year. The morning star let them know the time. It ended after dark with only candle lights to work by indoors. All cooking was done in the open fireplace. My mother, the youngest of the 14, remembers well when her mother had her first cook stove and first sewing machine. All clothes the family wore were made from wool of sheep raised on the farm. So there was wool to wash, card, spin into thread, and weave into cloth, which was finally made into the clothes for the large family. Food grown on the farm had to be processed in the home for the long, cold winters in Indiana. Getting juice from Sugar Maple trees on the farm was a winter-time job. Keeping wood for the fireplace took long hours.

But in spite of the drudgery, there was time for loving care of each other and the neighbors. They shared in caring for the sick all night long, as well as during the days. There was also time for prayer and reading the Bible. When breakfast was ready, the family gathered around the fire place for "Pap" (as all his children called him) to read a chapter from the Bible and lead in Family Prayer. The Sabbath was the Lord's Day, and NO WORK was done. No cooking, no churning, no ironing. NO ANYTHING! Everything must be done on Saturday, for Sunday was a day of REST and WORSHIP. My mother says she is sure she heard the Bible read thru twice.

U.S. Census (June 1) 1880, Dubois County, Madison Twp. Indiana.

#146		
Small, Lemuel L.	53	Born in N.C. & both parents
Elizabeth	44	" " Ky. " " "
Mary	18	(also shown as a servant to Redmon Spurlock, #47)
Orabell	16	
Elizabeth	14	
Brizella	12	
James	10	
Christopher	8	
Retta (Ida)	5	
Hally	3	
Nerva	1	
#147		
Jones, James	26	
Martha	23	[Lem's daughter]
Lorinda	1	

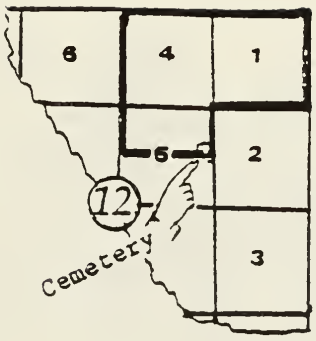
As the years passed and families in the community grew to establish other families there was crowding to the extent that many were moving west of St. Louis and south to Arkansas and Texas. Even two of the older children (Jack and Kate) had married and had established homes in Hopkins Co., Texas, in the n.e. part of Texas. Liz's brother Abe Spurlock had sold and moved to Hopkins County in 1878. Other neighbors had gone to the same area and to Arkansas.

Jack had written about what opportunities Texas offered. Lem wanted to join his son there. Liz said she would agree to go somewhere south, but not near Jack. She felt that Lem had been too partial to Jack and unfair to the girls, when it came to work, so she had had enough of that.

Immediately following the Civil War and over a period of years, several families of Germans with money moved from Germany into the neighborhood. They paid cash for farms.

Book 30, page 104, of the Register of Deeds, Dubois Co., shows that Lem and Elizabeth Small sold 100 a. for $800.00 to Henry Landgrabe, with the deed dated May 31, 1881 and recorded June 8, 1881. The farm was purchased for a sister and husband ORTH, to move from Germany to the U.S. They spoke no English. This was the ORTH HOME as long as they lived. Two daughters who grew up here married sons of Pete Small.

continued on page 96



THE INDIANA HOME OF "LEM" & "LIZ"

The 40a tracts in Sec. 12, T2S, R6W were entered as follows:

1. Jas. A. Spurlock, 29 Jan. 1838
2. " " " 29 June 1857
3. " " "
4. W. M. Payne, 16 July 1853
5. " " " 28 Oct. 1856
6. " " " 15 Mar. 1862

William M. Payne sold 1, 4, and the N2 of 5 to: James L. Small, Dec. 17, 1863 as recorded in Book 12, pg 390. Jas A. Spurlock was a ½ bro. of "Liz," J.L.'s wife. He had evidently sold the 40a, (No. 1) to Payne. Anyway "Lem" got 100a.

W. M. PAYNE had built a large house of hardwood logs, maybe 18' or 20' long, for the rooms were large. There was a half-story attic used for a bedroom. The fireplace in the west end would accommodate 5' logs. The house faced north. The back of the house faced sloping farm land to a good spring of water that formed a little creek. While Payne lived here one of his babies died and they buried it in the s.e. corner of 20a in plat 5. Later ¼a. was deeded to the public for a cemetery. A few other children and his wife, Elizabeth (1830-1860) were buried here. Payne's relative, Thomas Payne, had started a cemetery east and a little south, which seemed to be a more favored place for neighbors to use.

After "Lem" sold the farm the house was covered with milled siding, as we saw it in 1926. Then later it was covered with asphalt siding with a brick pattern.

The house was finally destroyed in the 1970's. Then the farm was "strip mined" for a good layer of coal. It is now (1983) back into cultivation, but no buildings on it.

Minerva and Elmer Small at the site of the old water spring. Looking west of north toward rear view of "Old Home" (1926).

POPULATION.

The following are results of the census of population of the United States in June, 1880:

Persons	50,155,783
Area in square miles	2,900,170
Families	9,945,916
Dwellings	8,965,814
Persons to a square mile	17.29
Families to a square mile	3.43
Dwellings to a square mile	3.09
Acres to a person	37.01
Acres to a family	186.6[illegible]
Persons to a dwelling	5.60
Persons to a family	5.04

The classification of total numbers of the population by *age* and *sex* is as follows:

Ages.	All classes.		
	Total.	Males.	[illegible]
All ages	50,155,783	25,518,820	24,6[illegible]
Under 1 year	1,447,983	734,023	[illegible]
1 year	1,256,956	638,632	618,324
2 years	1,427,066	726,038	701,048
3 years	1,381,274	697,209	684,065
4 years	1,401,217	712,406	688,811
Under 5 years	6,914,516	3,507,709	3,406,807
5 to 9 years	6,479,660	3,275,131	3,204,529
10 to 14 years	5,715,186	2,907,481	2,807,705
15 to 19 years	5,011,415	2,476,088	2,535,327
20 to 24 years	5,087,772	2,554,684	2,533,088
25 to 29 years	4,080,821	2,109,741	1,970,880
30 to 34 years	3,368,943	1,744,308	1,624,635
35 to 39 years	3,000,419	1,527,159	1,473,260
40 to 44 years	2,468,811	1,243,773	1,225,038
45 to 49 years	2,089,445	1,078,696	1,010,750
50 to 54 years	1,839,863	966,702	873,161
55 to 59 years	1,271,434	674,927	596,507
60 to 64 years	1,104,210	584,858	519,361
65 to 69 years	725,876	379,498	346,378
70 to 74 years	495,442	250,001	245,441
75 to 79 years	281,065	138,601	142,464
80 to 84 years	148,362	67,941	78,421
85 to 89 years	49,835	21,908	27,927
90 to 94 years	16,100	6,851	9,749
95 to 99 years	4,763	1,855	2,908
100 years and over	4,016	1,409	2,607

1881 built 44,500 miles of railroad. Included was one road from New Albany to East St. Louis. That made the total miles of railroads in the U.S. in 1882 116,125. The roads spread west and southwest. Railroads were running special "Immigrant Trains" at greatly reduced fares to get people into these undeveloped lands. Some were even hauled free to Montana and the Dakotas.

The economic depression following the Civil War had put the price of a 50-pound sack of flour at 75¢ and other prices equally as low. Rent of a 5-room house in Huntingburg was $5.00 per month.

Lem harvested his grain, but the hay crop and the family dog "Bounce" he gave to Orth. It took time to dispose of their animals, household goods, etc., and to make new clothes for the family for the move. Even 45 years later, a cousin of Lizzie, Evelyn Nuthman, remembered how pretty Lizzie's new hat was. The boys, Jim and Chris, had factory-made shoes with brass toes. Very few belongings were shipped, even though the immigrant trains usually had freight and stock cars so that they could move everything the "settler" might want to take to the new country. The only things I know that survive are: The Family Bible (which I have) and the wood bread tray (which in 1963 was in the home of Aunt Lizzie's daughter, Prue Royder, at Wellborn, Texas) and a stoneware blue pitcher given to me by Uncle Chris.

So with things sold, crops gathered, new clothes obtained, moving day came. The money left which was not needed for travel was exchanged for Gold Certificates and sewed by hand to the inside of the petticoat of the 15-year-old daughter Lizzie. She said she was told it was about a thousand dollars. Immigrant trains were often robbed and Lem and Liz thought this might escape the robbers, IF there happened to be one.

The last night was spent in the home of Lem's brother, "Pete" Small. Pete had 6 children at home. Alice was 18 and Martha E., the baby, just past two months old. Lem had his 8 children he was taking with him to Texas. There were at least 10 kids old enough to play and run all over the place. These brothers, sisters and cousins were doing just that when Lizzie ran thru the house and stepped into a hot pie that had just been taken off the fire and set on the floor in front of the fireplace. There had to be lots of cooking for extra food to take on the upcoming train trip. Remember, ALL cooking was done in the fireplace. No cook stoves yet!

The following morning there were several wagons and buggies (several others were making the trip south) gathered to take them all to the depot in Huntingburg. Many relatives and friends gathered to say goodbye and see them off. Many who stayed said it would be the last time they would ever see Uncle Lem and Aunt Liz and their children. Liz asked her children to take one last look across the valley to their old home, for it would likely be the last time they would ever see it. Sure enough, the 2-year-old baby, my mother, was the only one to ever return. and that was 45 years later.

It was 51 years later when my brother Audie was in Dubois County trying to locate Mother's birthplace when he met Jim Songer of Duff who showed him the OLD HOME and also told Audie he well remembered being at Pete Small's to see the party off for the trip. Lem had a relative, Kitty Ann, who had married a Songer, who was making the trip with her little girl and boy (Jimmy) to her parents who lived on a farm near Honey Grove, Texas. (More about this later.) It is not known if her husband had died, or they were divorced. No one mentioned to me that he was in the party.

The party boarded the train at Huntingburg at 2 p.m. Tuesday, Sept. 6, 1881. Whether it was an "Immigrant Train" leaving from a point east or whether they took the regular passenger train to St. Louis and got an "Immigrant Train," is not now known. Lem had bought tickets only as far as Newport, Arkansas, which was as close to Jack as Liz would agree to go. They were on an Immigrant Train out of St. Louis over the tracks of the Missouri Pacific r.r. to Texarkana and then west on another r.r.

They had spent Tuesday night and Wednesday on the train. It was nearing sundown, Wednesday 7th when the train arrived at Newport, Arkansas where it would stop for the night. The train crew on these immigrant trains did not change. They stopped at a r.r. division point for a night's rest and let the passengers do the same. It was close enough to the White River that the men could fish and hunt. Some canvassed the farmers for buttermilk for the children. Camp fires were built by the train for cooking, and pallets were put alongside the train for sleeping for those not having enough room in the coaches.

The Smalls were to have gotten off at this r.r. division point, but Liz did not like what she saw there and agreed to go on to Honey Grove, Texas, where some of the large party from Dubois County were going. So Lem bought more tickets. About noon the train stopped on the Arkansas River in Little Rock. Lem was among those who got into a boat to fish in the Arkansas River while the women folks cooked by the side of the railroad tracks.

At Texarkana, the Immigrant Train changed from Missouri-Pacific tracks to the Texas Pacific line thru Sherman to Whitesboro and south thru Piolet Point to Ft. Worth. At Honey Grove the Smalls embarked with Kitty Ann Songer and children. Even tho it was getting dark they all walked to the farm, where they ate. Not all could sleep even on the floors in the house, so some slept in the barn on cotton seed. It was cotton picking season.

There were also in the party, Jim Kays and his teen-age children, Lytle and Louisa Alatha. Jim had married Lem's sister Michel. She had died 11 years before, Jim had remarried. He had continued to farm in Dubois County and care for these two children. I never did get it straight whether he had relatives in Honey Grove or whether they were in Piolet Point and he had ridden the Immigrant Train on to Piolet Point, about 50 miles further. I rather think it was the latter, for Lem and his family soon went to Piolet Point. They were looking for a place to rent and farm for the coming year. Lem got the first farm south of a small town of South Maid, 12 miles west of Sherman, Fannin Co., Texas.

In August, 1982 I stopped at a lovely brick house built on the south side of this farm and talked with the owner who had lived in the neighborhood all of his 75 years. He pointed out the location of this large farm house, which had been surrounded by other houses built in the south edge of South Maid. The house was separated from the farm by a black-top paved road before the house was torn down in the 1930's. Another black-top road, north and south, had cut across the east edge of the farm to go by his house and south.

Light spot is where they lived in 1882.

Things were going well. Mary had gone to Hopkins County to marry David Lawrence, brother to Kate's husband Steve. Their brother Bill Lawrence had come to Fannin County and married Bell. The day before they were to begin the wheat harvest of a good crop, it came a big hail and wind storm and destroyed wheat and cotton and killed more than 100 chickens. One chicken survived, but had no feathers. Financially, it about ruined Lem. Lem is now 56 years old, with six children still at home, a team of work horses and a new wagon and far less than $500.00 in cash.

In the early fall, their son Jack rode in the covered wagon with Kate and Steve to visit Jack and Kate's parents. They tried to persuade them to move to Hopkins County, near them. Jack told of a farm just northeast of Tira that they could buy. He said it had a lovely Apple Orchard on it. Aunt Lizzie told me that the place had only two or three Apple trees on it.

Poor grandmother "Liz" felt completely defeated and agreed to the move. In the late fall of the year (1882), Lem, with his sons Jim and Chris, rode in their wagon to Birthright, Texas, while Liz and her girls rode the train to Sulphur Springs. They did buy the farm Jack recommended, but it was several days before they could get possession, remodel the house, and move on the farm. They stayed with Kate and Steve until they could move.

Business Man, 1882

Young Girl's Evening Frock, 1882

The house they lived in 1883-1898 was behind this tree.

It is said that Grandmother "Liz" cried her eyes out the first year to think of what they had given up in Indiana for what they now had. It was on the edge of South Sulphur bottom land. Mosquitoes and malaria got to everybody. The family who lived there before had buried several little babies. These many graves scared Liz and she feared for her little ones. She boiled their water and the milk they drank. "Spic and span" cleanliness was the order of the day. They did not die. All lived to be grown and soon were married.

They were active in the Tira Church until Lem began to lose his eyesight. There was only one church, and it was Southern Methodist. I still have my Sunday School cards for I (Haskell) attended the same church, about 20 years later. The children did have access to a one-teacher school about 3 months a year. I attended the same school which still had its original split-log benches along the walls, with a "slab" of lumber for the desk, and underneath that a trough for books and slates. After I had attended one term, the school house was sold to Dr. Chapman for an office, and a new school building was built.

Cataracts got Lem's eyesight. Farming was done by sons Jim and Chris; however, Jim was soon married, leaving only Chris. They hired some help who boarded there. My dad, Ozie Pruett, was such a hired man. He told of how much of a man Lem was even after he was totally blind. He said once he and Chris were cutting logs and needed to move a large log, but both together could not move it, even tho they were both pretty good men. Lem asked them to put his hands to the log and tell him where they wanted it moved. Without help he moved the log as directed. He had two strings for guides from his back door, one leading to the privy and the other to the barnyard gate.

In March 1892, Lem's grandson, Tennessee Barlet Small (son of Jack Small) married and took his bride to live with Lem and Liz and operate the farm for the year.

In 1894, both Chris and Minerva (the youngest) married. In 1895 Minerva and her husband (my parents) lived with Lem and Liz and took care of them and the farm until cotton picking time. Finally Lem sold the farm and moved to one near Kate and Steve. It was here that he died. At that time there was a widow lady, Lenna Finnell, and her two little children who were staying with Lem and Liz and caring for them. After Lem's death, she wrote the daughter, Lizzie Baker, about her dad's death. Aunt Lizzie gave me the letter in 1936. It tells the story and is printed as it was written, except not in script.

Note: Finnell's husband who was a farmer had taken two bales of cotton to Sulphur Springs to sell but never returned home. He was seen in Sulphur Springs during the day. It is believed that he was killed and robbed for his cotton money (likely gold) as he crossed the heavily timbered land around the Caney or White Oak rivers he crossed on his route home. Later her son John Finnell married Aunt Ida's daughter, Della.

Another version of Finnel's disappearance is by some who knew he was very much interested in two Morman missionaries traveling thru the community and Finnel may have sold his cotton and left the country with them. Anyway, more than 80 years have now gone by and still no trace of him or his wagon and team.

Birthright, Texas.
June 27, 1900

To Lizzie Baker = family

I will try and answer your letter that came to hand last night and was proud to hear from you once more as it has ben so long since we heard from you that we decided you had left there. We are as well as common. Your mother is not stout but is able to be up. Nervie was gone when your letter came to hand but we will send it to her when she get home again.

Well Lizzie I am still with your Mother at home and promise to stay with her till she could do better.

Well Lizzie your father taken sick the last day of May and was sick 15 days. He taken with stomach and bowel trouble. He had some fever but his bowels was his greatest trouble. His bowels run off and the doctor could not control them.

He said when he taken down he would not get well for he did not care to live. He said he was ready to go if the Lord was willing to take him. He suffered so long that he got as helpless as a babe but he bore his sickness in patience and never complain. He had the hiccough for 8 days and died with them.

It would have pleased him to have heard from you for he often said, "I wonder how George is getting along and why Lizzie dont rite." We had not heard from you for about three months. If you wrote enny to Kate we did not hear the letter read.

I will send you a piece of cloth that was the linning of your pap coffin. He was put away so nice. Your mother got him a burial robe. It was a white shirt and vest and coat - pants - tie - gloves, all black. an nice slippers. He look as nice as he could look. He look natural all but his eyes. They look so hollow from his great suffering, He had a nice coffin. The was Letters on the led it said "Rest in peace"

He was burried rite close to Matt. It was north-west of Bell's grave. His age was 73 last november. Your mother was 63 last October 9.

Now I have ritten all you ask.

Braddy, Cris and you and Nervie and Hallie did not get to see him. We had been back from the grave yard about 3 hours when Nervie got here. Celena come and stay all day with him on Monday fore he died on Tuesday. He knowed everything that day but got worse and just know a little once- awile. and she came to the buring.

[Here some of the letter is torn, but mentions writing letters]

Nervie was talking coming back to Delta Co to live with Ozie grandpa. He offerd them a good lay out.

All I ask of you is to rite soon and often as we are so lonely. Just Mother - myself - and my too little children. It is getting dry. We are needing some of your rain. So good by from

Mother and Lenna Fennell

(A Post Script included with the letter from Lenna Fennell)

I forgot to tell about that Dr. Weltmer treatment. I rote to him last winter myself telling him how long he was blind but he could not do him enny good without money in advance and your father did not believe in him. Said he was a humbug witch has since proven to be true. We have a neighbor lady that has ben afflicted for the last year and she has taken three months treatment and they liked to killed her sure enough. She spent 15 dollars and then did do her no good. Your father said that if they cure her then we would give them a trial but they failed.

He eyesight never got no better. He often said it was so dark that he could hardly push his way through but he is better off. Altough we miss him so much as some of us would stay with him all the time. Your mother never left him and she can hardly stand it now alone.

We burried his cane and knife with him. It was the last thing he call for, his cane.

Exactly two months after Lem died, his mate of 48 years died. Liz was almost 64 years old. They had spent the last 18 years of their lives in Hopkins County, Texas, and were buried in the County at the Tira Cemetery. Their daughters, Matt and Celena, are buried there with Matt at Lem's left side and Celena at his head. Other daughters buried in the same cemetery are: Kate, Bell, Mary and Ida.

The administrator of the estate was the son-in-law, Steve Lawrence. At the time there were 11 living children. Some wanted to just divide the household and personal effects. Too many wanted the same things. Steve thought the best way to handle the situation was to have an auction and let every one bid on what they wanted, with the item going to the highest bidder, and then divide the proceeds by 13 (Marjory left no heirs, but Matt and Bell did). One son-in-law, Halley's husband, got as mad as a wet hen. Something he wanted, he thought Halley should have. In fact at the end of the year he moved his family to Daingerfield and prohibited his wife from ever returning to Hopkins County.

All others thought the selling idea was the thing and went along with it. There was one item that all wanted very much, a bedspread. Granddad had grown the sheep and cut the wool. Grandma and the girls had washed & carded the wool and wove it into thread. Grandma went to the woods to pick the dyes which included a very beautiful blue. Then it was woven into the bedspread. Steve was very smart and knew the problem. He suggested that it be cut into 14 pieces as nearly equal as possible and a piece for each child and the 14th piece be auctioned. The spread was cut up in front of the crowd and given to the heirs present. For my mother and others not present, Uncle Steve held them until they could be picked up. I have the part that was issued to my mother.

Tallest monument in Tira Cemetery.

Audie Pruett
(Grand son)
1981

The son Christopher Columbus "Criss" bought many items. He got the enlarged framed picture of his parents, their sewing machine, which was one of the first two to go north of Sulphur Springs, and the Bible, all of which he had me come to his home in Portales, N. Mex., to get about the time he entered the rest home for his last days. I will put the sewing machine and enlarged picture in the museum in Sulphur Springs just as soon as possible. I might also put the Old Family Bible there. The bedstead belongs in the museum in Huntingburg or Jasper.

From the money derived from the sale, the final bills, funeral, etc. for Grandma were paid and a large marble monument was put at their graves, almost the center of the Tira Cemetery. The balance of the money was properly divided among the heirs. Lem is the only SMALL in the Tira Cemetery.

Some of MANY GRANDCHILDREN

Nola Chapman
Pg 180

Prue Baker
Pg 149

H. Haskell Small
& Wife Pg 171
(Youngest Grandchild)

Haskell Pruett
1911, Pg 189

Annie Pruett
1930 Pg 191

"Bob" Lawrence
1900 Pg 132

More GRANDCHILDREN
of the GAY 90's

Daughters of Jack Small Pg 108

Rainwater, Sulphur Texas

Charley Jones Pg 121

Myrtle Jones Page 121

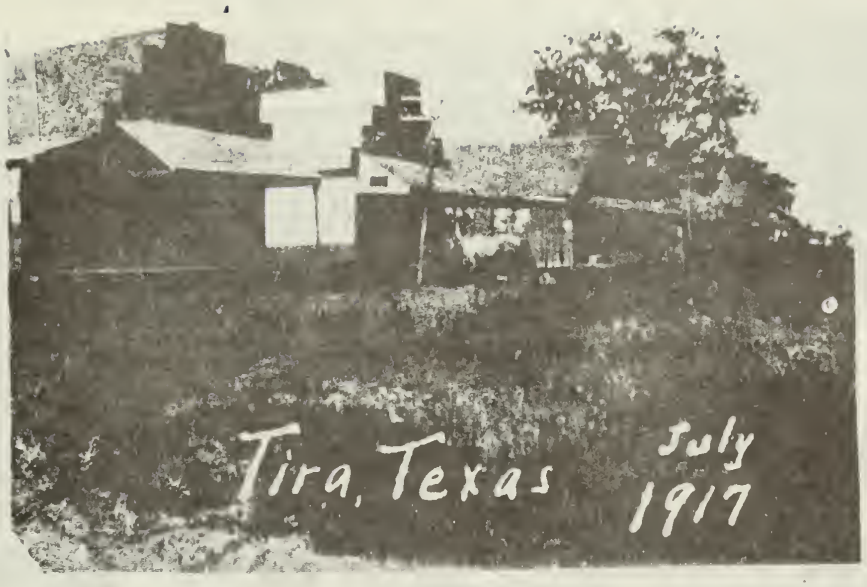
MORE GRANDCHILDREN --

But this is "just the beginning."
There are picture of many more in this chapter.

Charley Lawrence Pg 130

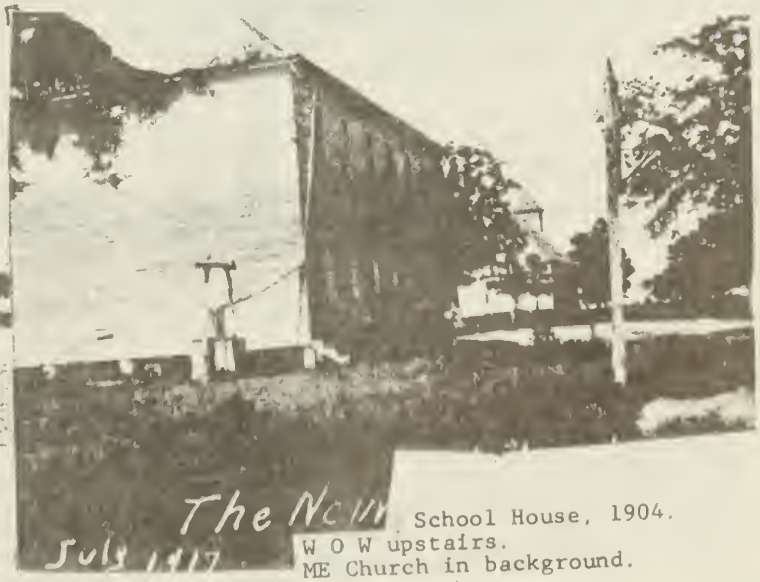
Hettie Smiddy

Lillie Smiddy Pg 161



Even tho my mother was the only one to ever go back to Indiana for a visit, the Indiana kin did visit the folks in Texas. My mother remembered that her Uncle Pete visited them when she was about 11 years old. She thought he had been to a fair and combined the trips. The World's Fair was on in Chiago in 1893, but otherwise he had gone to the annual fair at St. Louis. The oldest daughter of Alatha (Lem's sister) was living in Delta County so she could visit the daughter and her brother on the same trip. She persuaded Liz's sister, Minerva Spurlock Baker to join her for the trip. Lem's nephew, Ed Small (son of Robert) and Liz's nephew Charley Baker visited kin in Texas. Aunt Hallie also remembered all of these visits.

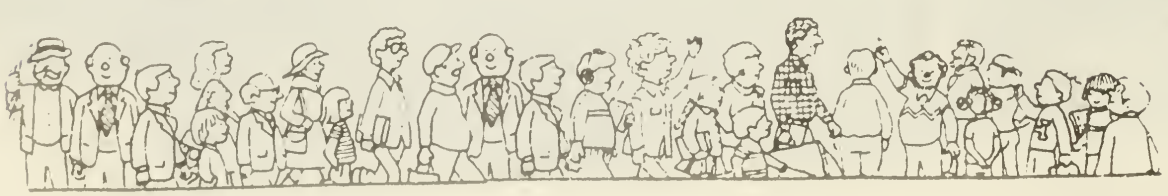
The original School House.
Mamma attended school here.
So did Haskell, 1903.

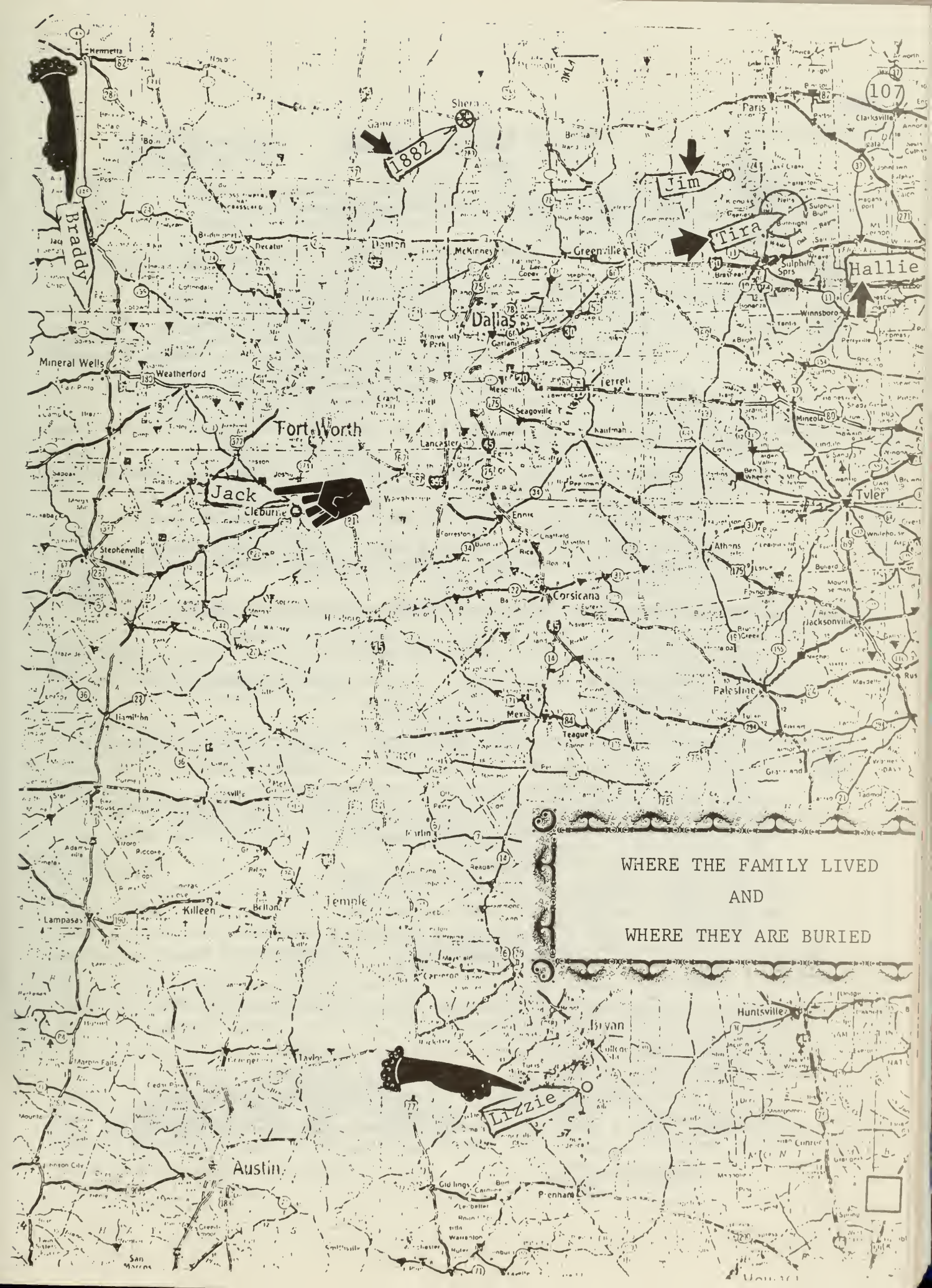


School House, 1904.
W O W upstairs.
ME Church in background.

Family reunion in July, 1912, near Birthright, Hopkins County, Texas.

1st Row (on ground): Celena Chapman, Ora Mae Lawrence, Ammie Pruett, Cleo Jones, Claude Brice, Rosa Goldsmith, and Robert Lawrence (son of Bob L.)
2nd Row (seated): Audie Pruett, Rolly Brice, Criss Pruett, Vester and Ester Chapman (twins), Dolly and Charley Jones holding Cora, Beatrice, and Eula, Harley Chapman, Earnest Goldsmith, Mozelle, Ruth, Iva and Maudie Lawrence.
3rd Row: Libby Baker, Stella and Della Chapman (twins), Lydia Lawrence, Prue Baker, Charley Lawrence, Nola Chapman, Irvin Lawrence, Wilber Lawrence, Lem Baker and Earl Pruett.
4th Row: Rollie Tolston, Maudie, Roberta, and Oliver Lawrence, Ovis Lawrence, Nettie, Herman & Dan Goldsmith, Eva and Bob Lawrence with Dave in arms, Claude and Hazie Baker, Shirley and Jim Brice.
5th Row (top): Willis and IDA Chapman, Steve and KATE Lawrence, MINERVA Pruett, Bob and Mary Tarter, Lou Parker and Lon in arms. LIZZIE, Dave Parker with Wayne in arms.




Brady
1882
Jim
Tira
Hallie
Jack
Lizzie
WHERE THE FAMILY LIVED
AND
WHERE THEY ARE BURIED
Hermleigh
Sherman
Paris
Denton
McKinney
Greenville
Dallas
Mineral Wells
Weatherford
Fort Worth
Cleburne
Stephenville
Hamilton
Lampasas
Killeen
Temple
Belton
Waco
Mexia
Corsicana
Ennis
Seagoville
Lancaster
Kaufman
Terrell
Mineola
Tyler
Athens
Jacksonville
Palestine
Teague
Huntsville
Bryan
Austin
Gidings
Brenham
Winnsboro
Sulphur Spgs

Continued from page 87

1. William Jackson Small

"JACK"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Gracie, Tom, Bertha and Mamie Ora

Born 23 March, 1854 Place Near Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 5 April, 1873 Place Near Duff, Dubois Co., Ind
Died 17 March, 1931 Bur Place Cleburn, Johnson Co., Texas

WIFE (1) Laura Bell Green Born 8 Dec.1854 Place Ill.
Died 1897 Bur Place Conner's Ce. Dike,Tex.

CHILDREN

(1) Phelix E. Small b. 31 Aug., 1874 Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 1884 , Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas.

(2) Tennessee Bartlet Small Born 5 Feb.,1876, Duff, Dublis Co., Ind.
Died 13 July,1963, Dallss Bur Place Conner's Cem.
Mar 30 Mar., 1892 Hopkins Co., Texas To: Mary Ann Cates b. 5 May,1980 d. 2 May,1948 dau. of Sally Self & Sam Cates

All of their children were born on farms around Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas.

1. Gertie Mae Small b. 9 Aug., 1899 marr. Pascal Starr
   No Issue
2. John Everet Small b. 29 Nov.,1903 d. 26 June, 1967, Dallas. Bur. Conner's Cem.
   marr. 1922, Laura Billingston
   No Issue
3. Mamie Ora Small b. 9 Dec., 1906 d. 1968 bur. Conner's Cem. Hopkins Co.,Tx
   marr. (1) Otis Wright Smalley ,1922 died 1943 in World War II.
   1. A. W. Smalley b. 19 Apr.,1923 d. 10 Mar., 1948
   2. Mary Ruth Smalley b. 27 April, 1925 marr. Kenneth Ray Marrow
      5 boys and one girl.
   3. Dorothy Louise Smalley. 17 Jan., 1927 marr. Lenny Torrenee
      1. Lenny 2. Johny Ray 3.Carol Louise,who married ___ Baker
   4. Jo Ann Smalley b. Sept.,1934 d. Jan.,1935
   5. Otis Wright Smalley,r.. b.,1937
   marr. (2) Howard Baker. They lived in Dallas, Tex. He died first
4. Laura Della Small b. 24 July 1908 Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas.
   marr. 17 Dec., 1927 To: Ruben N. Goodwin
   No Issue
5. Floyd White Small b 11 Feb., 1910 d. Aug., 1911 of Wooping Cough
6. Jewell Marie Small b.15 Sept., 1913
   marr. 28 Nov., 1937 To: Tommy Gray Brown
   1. Judy Ann Brown

(3) William R. Small Born 17 Jan., 1878 Duff,. Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 2 Jan., 1919 Delta Co., Texas
"Bill" Mar. Roda Cates (Sister to Bro. "Tenn's"wife)

("Bill" & Roda died within a year of each other. "Tenn" & Mary Ann took their children to raise. Therefore they grew up with their double cousins)
(Bill's sister Gracie Mae lists the children as of 1943 and where they are. The list is not in order of birth)

1. William W. Small (Midland Texas)
2. Rosa Small merr. __Hackin (Midland, Texas)
3. Alice Small (Dallas,Tx)
4. Bennie Small (In the U S Army)
5. Lena Small (Dallas)
6. Etla Small and 7. Loyd Small are dead

(4) Elizabeth Small Born 10 Nov., 1880 Place Dike, Hopkins Co.,
"Lizzie" Died 4 Dec., 1965 Place Dallas
Mar. _____ Howell

(Lizzie's sister Gracie Mae, lists the children & where they are as of 1943)
(The list is not in order of birth)

1. Hoder Howell (In U S Army)
2. Claudie Howell marr. Wilson (lives around Dallas)
3. Mary Howell (Dallas)
4. Christine Howell (Dallas)
5. John Howell (U S Army)
6. Jessie Howell (Dead)
7. Tonnie Howell (Dead)

continued

(5) Mattie Drue Small Born 30 Sept., 1883 Born Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas
Died 17 Jan., 1927 Died Cleburn, Johnson Co., Texas
Mar 1902, Johnson Co., Tx To: George Benjamin Skinner b. 4 May, 1881 Paris, Tx.
Died 30 Sept., 1946, Cleburn, Tx.

1. Suzie B. Skinner b. 4 June, 1903, Picton, Texas.
   marr (1) 25 July, 1920 To: Walter Bowman
   1. Louis Benny Bowman 2. Lenett Olen Bowman 3. Bluria Charles Bowman
   Suzie married twice more but no issue. marr. John Henry Gilmore
2. Myrtle J. Skinner b. 17 Aug., 1905, Picton, Texas
   marr. Earl Adair
   1. Mary Earline Adair b. 27 Dec., 1935. marr. Garrett
3. Walter M. Skinner b. 2 Mar. 1909, Ennis, Texas
4. Douglas L Skinner b. 9 Feb., 1911 d. 1924
5. William Jackson Skinner b. 31 May, 1913
6. Ewela Skinner b. Sept., 1916 Died in infancy
7. Florence Oleta Skinner b. 9 Feb., 1920, Quitman, Tex.
   marr. 1 Sept., 1935 To: Truda Scott b. 10 Oct., 1917 d. 1970, Benbrook, Tx.
   1. Donald Vernon Scott b. 13 July, 1937 Blum, Tx. Died 1 Sept., 1942
   2. William Loyd Scott b. 1 Nov., 1938
   3. Jimmy Wayne Scott b. 29 July, 1940 Bloomington, Tx.
      marr. Linda MacQuita
   4. Mary Elizabeth Scott b. 17 Oct., 1945 Celburn, Texas
      marr. Jimmy Strobel
   5. Peggy Helen Scott b. 3 June 1947 " "
   6. Charles Benjamin Scott b. 19 Nov., 1949 Ft. Worth, Texas.
8. Birtie Mae Skinner b. 7 Sept., 1923 died in infancy

(6) continued on page

(2) TENNESSEE BARTLET SMALL was always called "Ten". Jack Small, his dad, got a big kick out of telling the story of how he would put his children on a quilt in the bed of the wagon while he and his wife rode in the spring seat into Sulphur Springs. Someone would ask, "Are all of these children yours?" his reply was: "Yes, every one of them, and I left Ten at home." Ten and his wife stayed with his grandfather "Lem" Small and farmed for him the first year after he married. Ten and his wife, Mary Ann Cates, reared the children of his brother William and her sister, Roda. Ten died in 1963 and his family took his body back to the Conners Cemetery near Dike to be buried by his wife.

(3) WILLIAM R. SMALL was the baby when the family moved from Dubois Co. to Texas, in 1878. He grew up in the Dike community and married Roda Cates, sister to his brother "Ten"'s wife. "Bill" and Roda died leaving their little children who were reared by "Ten" and Mary Ann. The last trace of them that I can get is that all the children married and moved to California.

(7) TOM TRAVIS SMALL was the youngest son and the one with whom "Jack" spent his last years. I visited Tom and his wife in Rio Vista, Texas, in the 60's. He said he left home when they got to Johnson Co., and worked around Mineral Wells, Texas. He said he had an affair with a woman who became pregnant and claimed he was the daddy. He "skipped" the country on Dec. 6, 1911 and went to live with his sister Mattie and her husband George Skinner, near Godley, Texas.

(10) BERTHA DELLA SMALL was the youngest to grow to adulthood. She outlived her two husbands. As I knew her, she lived alone in Blum, Texas, and was cared for by her niece, Suzzie, daughter of Mattie.

(6) Gracie Mae Small Born 1 Oct.,1885 Place Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas
Died. Bur Place Houston, Texas (Fair Park Cem.)
Mar Holder and moved to Houston to spend their lives.
1. Clara Holder marr. Arnold Lives(1943) Genora, Texas
2. Jolly Holder(m)burried in Delta Co., Texas
3. Modie Vaughan Holder (male) burried in Fair Park Cem. Houston, Texas.

(7) Tom Travis Small Born 3 Sept., 1887 Dyke, Hopkins Co., Texas
Died. Beuna Vista, Texas
Marr. 1913 To: O'Della Flaudie b. 10 Mar., 1889,Hill Co., Tex.
dau. of Martha Rice & Robert Boyd
1. E. Lorene Small b. 14 Jan., 1914 Cleburn, Texas.
marr. 22 Sept., 1940 To: Joseph Roy Forsythe
1. Martha Rowene Forsythe b. 29 Aug., 1942 Ft. Worth Tex.
marr. 27 Dec., 1963 To: Marvin Wayne Athans
2. Ruth Ellen Forsythe b. 26 Sept., 1943 Ft. Worth Tex.
marr. 29 Aug., 1964 To: John C. Kennedy
1. Karen R. Kennedy b. 1965
3. Jewell Thomas Forsythe (m) b. 31 Oct., 1947 Cleburn, Texas.

(8) George B. Small Born 27 Mar., 1890 Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas
" married and had 3 sons and 2 daughters. They all moved to Calif.
" is burried in Calif.

(9) Taber L. Small Born. 25 May, 1892 Died at age 2 years.

(10) Bertha Della Small Born 16 Jan. 1894, Dike, Hopkins Co., Tex.
Died. Aug. 1979 Blum, Texas.
Mar. (1) James Allen Clark b. 24 Dec., Tarrant Co., Tex. d. 7 Aug. 1951
1. Jackson B. Clark b. 30 Dec., 1914 Reo Vista, Tex.
marr. 6 Aug., 1936 to Ruby Coomer
2. Alton Lee Clark b. 16 Apr.,1916 Rio Vista, Texas
Killed in Action in WW II in France
3. Gilbert Clark b. 20 Mar., 1920 d. April, 1920
4. Fred Clark b. 16 June, 1925, Cleburn, Johnson Co., Texas.
5. Ruth Elliott Clark b. 14 Sept. 1928 Terrell, Texas
marr. 31 Mar. 1947, Hillsboro, Tex. To: William Houston Stout (1925-1976)
He had been married before to: Betty Owenby. He was a machine operator in Itasca, Hill Co., Tex. ter serving in WW II, 1943-1945.
1. Patricia Ann Stout b.14 May, 1948 Cleburn Tex.
marr (1) 12 June,1965, Cleburn, Tex. To: Loyd Hadley (Viet Nam, Vet.)
He worked for Montgomery Ward. Marr. before to: Patsy Vaughn.
1. Michael Loyd Hadley b. 2 Feb., 1966, Cleburn Texas.
2. Janie Carroll Hadley b. 2 Nov., 1970 " "
marr (2) 29 Aug., 1970 To: Raymond I. Brown (Divorced)
marr. (3) 2 Oct., 1981, Johnson Co., Tex. To: Donald Whitaker b. Ala.
2. James Carrol Stout b. 8 Aug., 1950 Waxachie, Tx.
marr. Mary Elaine Ryan
1.(child)
3. Mary Virginia Stout b. 5 Nov., 1951, Waxachie, Tx.
marr.(1) 1971 To: Jerry Don Black (Div)
1. (child)
marr.(2) 31 Dec., 1975 To:Floyd Jewell Carroll
4. Nancy Gale Stout b. 9 April, 1953 Cleburne, Tex.
marr. 21 Mar., 1970 Cleburne, Tex.
1. Timothy Paul Kilgore To: Gary Leroy Kilgore
b. 20 Oct., 1970, Cleburne, Texas

(11) Johnie Small b. 25 Dec.1895 Dike, Hopkins Co., Tex. Died age 2 mo.

WILLIAM JACKSON SMALL continued
WIFE (2) Nancy Hatcher
No Issue
WIFE (3) Martha Holden JONES

(12) Curgis Small The last his ½ brother, Tom, heard from him,
Curgis was in Ardmore, Okla., c1960 □

WILLIAM JACKSON SMALL

"Jack" was the first born and the only son until he was about 16. He was much favored and spoiled by his Dad. The sisters, just younger, thought a lot of the work they had to do on the farm should have been done by him. His mother was not very happy about this. As a boy he liked to hunt. With his dog, he often hunted wild game most of the night, alone. He did not like school and his education was very limited. He wrote letters after he was grown but he depended upon others to read the mail he received. It is said that he could not even read his own letters the day after he had written them. Just after this biography is a copy of a letter he wrote. Try to read it! Since you cannot read it, I have translated it for you to read and then compare.

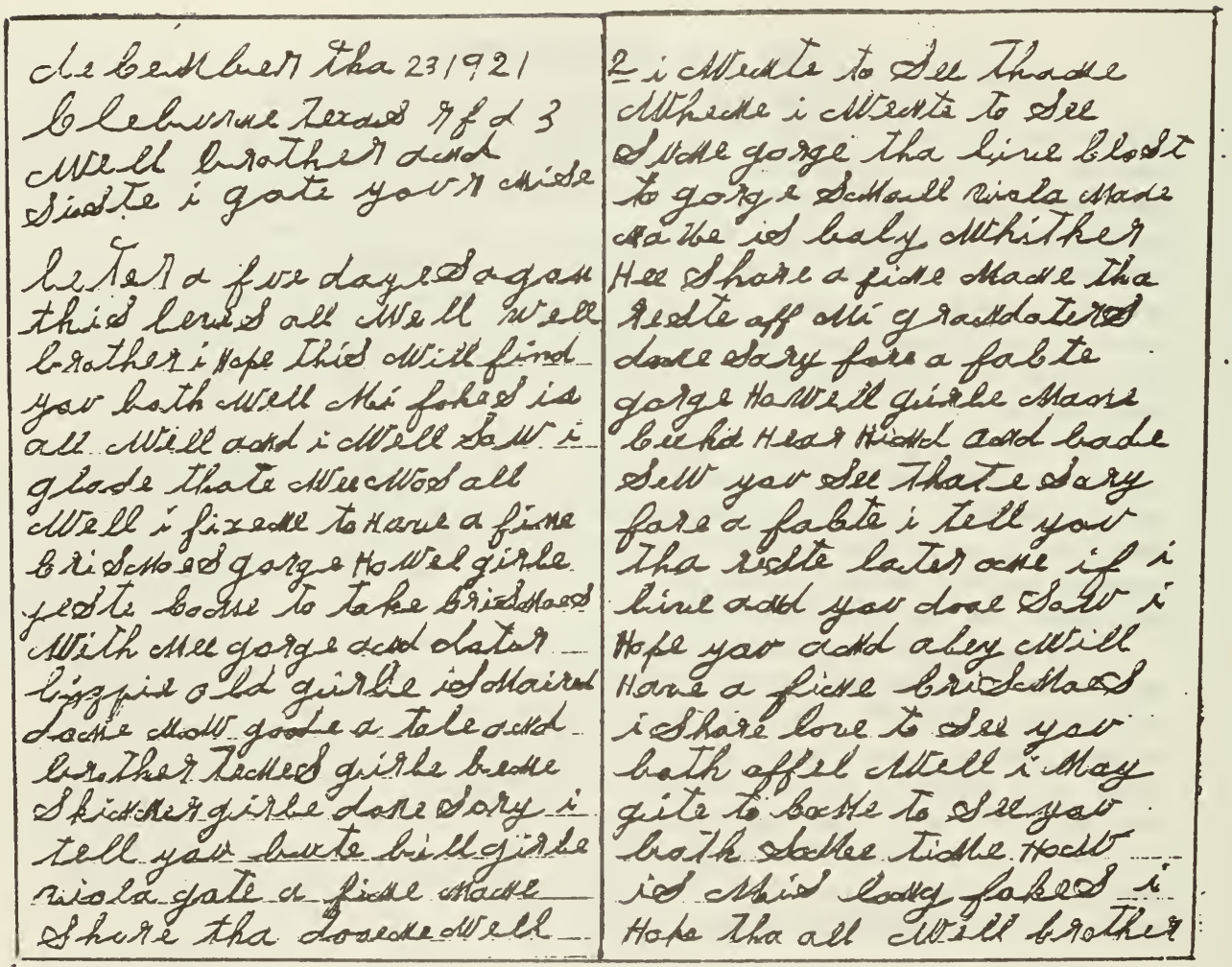
As an adult he had a very deep and loud voice. My dad said some called him, "Loud Mouth Jack Small". He, like his dad, was a large man. He stayed on the farm with his parents until his marriage at 19, on Saturday April 5, 1873. His wife had been a musician (singer) with an opera company and was a very beautiful woman. Some wondered how Jack managed to get her. She proved to be such a wonderful person, wife and mother, but she died fairly young.

A friend of his, Steve Lawrence, had moved to Hopkins County, Texas. Steve wanted Jack's sister Kate to come to him and he would marry her. Jack loved his sister Kate. He was not opposed to her marrying Steve, but she could not go alone. So Jack took his wife, three little sons and sister Kate to Hopkins Co., Texas in 1878. As a farmer he rented land around Dike community. There is no record that he ever owned any land. The remainder of his eleven children were born in this neighborhood. His son Phelix died at the age of 10 and there were two infants also buried in the Conner's cemetery. His wife died in 1899, leaving him with Bertha, age 5, as the youngest of the many children left for him to care for.

Jack was a hard worker in spite of his boyhood record. He was a most helpful friend and neighbor and therefore well liked in his community. He had a devoted love for his kin and friends. The year before he moved from Hopkins County he spent much time in cleaning up the Tira Cemetery and marking dozens of unmarked graves with Bois d'Arc posts. With his pocket knife, he carved initials on the posts to identify the graves. If he had not done this, the grave of his own sister Bell would have been forever lost. (The story on page 141). The posts would have lasted a hundred years, but they were removed soon after WW II.

Jack married again, to a widow, Hatcher, whose daughter Lula married the son of Viola, daughter of Bill Small (Jack's son). Figure this one out!!! Anyway, this marriage did not last long. Jack married a third time to Martha Jones, who bore him one son, Surgis Small.

In 1911, Jack with his children, Gracie Mae, Tom and Bertha moved to Johnson Co., Texas. Here he was again on rented farms. After his children were grown and married, he moved in with his daughter, Mattie Skinner, who lived near Godley, Texas. He is buried in an unmarked grave in the Old Cemetery in Cleburne. His son Tom, who directed the funeral, could not locate the grave with me in 1967.



December tha 23 1921
Cleburne Texas rfd 3
Well brother and
Siste i gate your mise
leter a fve dayes agon
this leves all Well well
brother i hope this will find
you both well Mi fokes is
all Well and i Well Saw i
glade thate Wee Wos all
Well i fixeme to Have a fine
Crismaes gorge Howel girle
jeste come to take Crismaes
With Mee gorge and later
lizzie old girle is Maired
Lame now gode a tale and
brother Temes girle beme
Skinner girle done Sory i
tell you bute bill girle
viola gate a fine Mame
Shore tha Loveme Well

2 i Wente to See Thame
Wheme i Wente to See
Sume gorge tha live blost
to gorge Small viola Mame
Mame is baly Whither
Hee Share a fine Mame tha
reste off Mi grandaters
done Sory fore a fabte
gorge Howell girle Mame
Cuka Hear Hind and bade
Sew you See Thate Sory
fore a fabte i tell you
tha reste later ame if i
live and you dove Saw i
Hope you and aley will
Have a fine Crismaes
i Share love to See you
both affel Well i May
gite to come to See you
both Some time How
is Mis long fokes i
Hope tha all Well brother

December the 23, 1921
Cleburne, Texas R.F.D. 3

Well Brother and Sister I got your nice letter a few days ago. This leaves all well. Well Brother I hope this will find you both well. My folks is all well and I well. So I glad that we was all well. I fixing to have a fine Christmas. George Howell's girl just came to take Christmas with me. George and daughter Lizzie's oldest girl is married. Done no good at all. And brother; Ten's girl, [and] Ben Skinner girl done sorry, I tell you but Bill's girl, Viola, got a fine man. Sure they are doing well. (2) I went to see them when I went to see son George. They live close to George Small. Viola man's name is Babe Whitker. He sure a fine man. The rest of my granddaughters done sorry, for a fact. George Howel's girl man kicked her hind end bad. So you see that sorry for a fact. I tell you the rest later if I live and you do. So I hope you and Ally will have a fine Christmas. I sure love to see you both awful well. I may get to come see you both some time. How is Miss Long folks? I hope they all well. Brother, (3) I got a letter from Sister Brady and daughter Gracie George Small, Viola Whitaker, Sister Lizzie Baker. Adies Catane. All was well. I love to get letters. Allways proud to hear from my folks. Yes I got a nice letter from Cousin Elmer Small from Duff, Indiana. They was all well. Elmer talk like he might come to see me and all the rest. I live with Tom Small. I don't work very hard. Tom runs a milk dairy on the halves. Maken a good living. Oats, Wheat look awful well here. (4) This [is] a bad day. It rained here today. Has been cold for 3 days. Me and Tom lives in a 8 room house. It a fine house, shore. I got one room to write in. No fuss at all. I'd like to take Christmas with Sister Braddy but Tom wanted me to stay with him and his wife and girl. Tom's girl 8 years old, still a baby, the worst you ever saw. George Howell's folks is living in Cleburn. Daughter Lizzie will be down right away. Her oldest girl, Micky, is just ready to be down. That be 2 babies. Answer soon. To you both.

W. J. Small

W. J. Small Cleburne
texas
R fd 1

POST CARD
CLEBURNE
JUL 26-17
TEX

Mill Schitotay
pearin brother
Sister gote your welcome
leter Me and tom Will
Starte to See you all tomorrow
Week thane i Will tell you
tha reste to you all
(over) W J Small texas
Pearin

Brother Sister; got your welcome letter. Me and Tom will start to see you all tomorrow week. Then I will tell you the rest. To you all, W. J. Small

3 i gote a leter frome hir
fine Sister brady and
dater graby gorge Small
viola Whitker Sister
lizzie baker and S
botome all Was Well i
love to gite leterS all
Ways frome to Hear frome
Mi fokes yes i gote a nice
leter frome Cosene Elmer
Small frome duff indiana
tha Was all Well Elmer
talk like Hie Mite come
to See Mee and all tha
reste i live With tome
Small i donte Worke
heavy Hande tome rune a
Milk deary and tha
Hores Makese a goode
liveng oates Wheate
look affel Well Hear

4 thiS a bade day Hit
rained Hear to day HoS
bine cold for 3 dayeS
Mee and tome lives in a
8 rumeS HouSe Hite a fine
HouSe Shore i gote one
rume to rite in Mall fiss
a table i dlike to take
brickMoeS With SiSter
brady bute tome Wanted
Mee to Stay With Hime
and HiS Wife and girle
tome girle 8 yeardS old
Still a baby tha Worde
you ever Saw gorge
HaWell fokeS iS livene
in Cleburne dater lizzie
Will bee dome rite a Way
Hear oldest girle Mixey
iS quite redy to bee dane
thate bee 2 babyeS dome bef
donne to you both W J Small

May 8, 1967
Pine Bluff, Ark

Dear Cousin Hazel:

Was real glad to get your letter. Sure would love to see the records you have of your folks and mine.

As to your first question - Did I ever see your Mother + Dad? Only once and do not remember anything about them.

This is about all I can tell you about my Dad Jack Small. Tho you may already know all this. He was borned in Indiana, March 23, 1854. Married first Wife Laura Green - do not know year) & Seven (11) Children born to them [He Lists the Children]

Married to second Wife Nancy Hatcher. No children to this union -

Married to third Wife Martha Jones to them one son born.

Name Curgis Small. Last time heard from him he was in Ardmore, Oklahoma (Jack Small) He moved from Hopkins Co, to Johnson Co. in the Year of 1911 Lived with daughter Mattie Skinner near Godley for several years - Then by himself and was Care taker for the Cleburne

cimetery for several years - Went back to Skinner when his health began to fail.. Moved in with me in about the Year of 1926. He had Knights desease and gradually got Worse until his death March 17. 1931 And is buried in the Cleburne cemetery

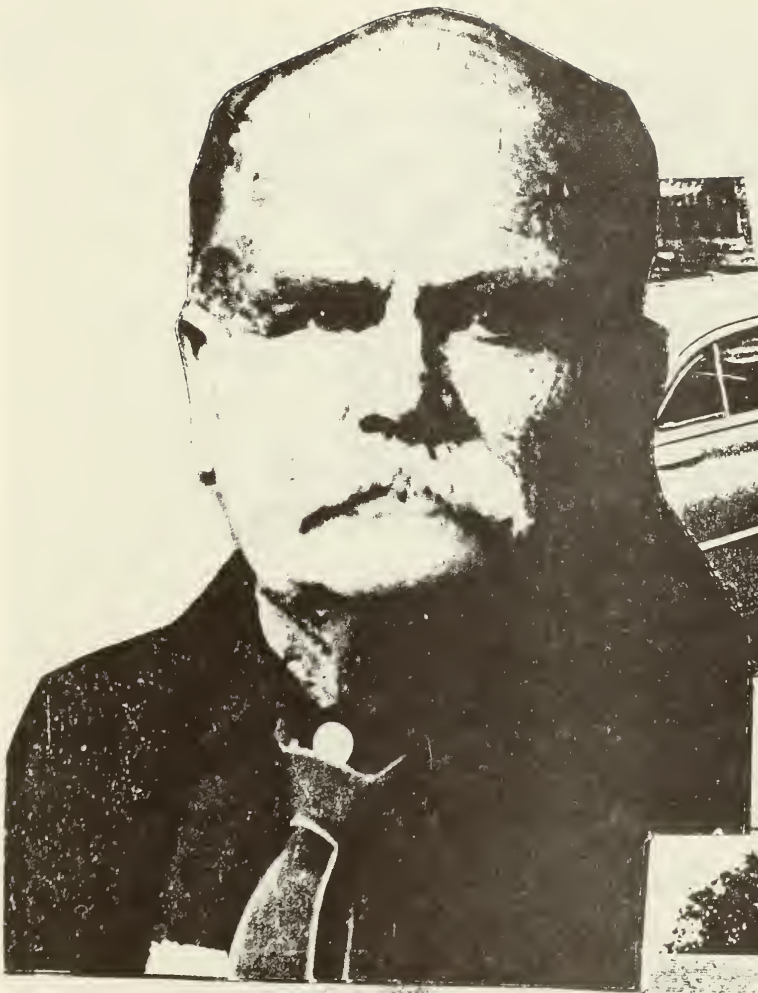
My Wife (Claudie) and I had only one daughter. She lives near us here in Rio Vista. She, her husband Ray and the boy Jerry. Who is now a Freshman at Hill Jr. College at Hillsboro, Tex. Our two granddaughters are married and live in Ft. Worth. Tex. We have a great-grand-d Karen R. Kennedy 17 Mo-old - We think she's about it. - IT.

It is too bad our families never kept in touch. We use to write + receive letters from Libby [Baker] who kept us informed about the folks I would love to hear from you again sometime -

In time of our ages our days are numbered. Especially if our health is not too good. And mine isn't. also my Wife's health is not good. A fellow forgets a lot of things over the Years but hope I've helped you some.

As ever, Tom T. Small

My own mother died when I was a very small lad



J A C K

Lizzie "Ten"

Bertha

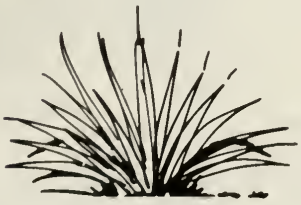
Cleburne, Texas, July the 17th, 1917

Brother, Sister and the rest of the family. These few lines is to you all there. This leaves all my folks well. Hope this will find you all well. Crops looks very good here. Need Rain. It looks like rain today. Hope it will rain a good rain. Brother, finally I will send you all one of my pictures and Ben's girls. I have sent all one a piece, when you get yours. Hope you will shure get it. Sister, has any of your boys gone to the war? Sister Brady's boy has gone to war. What do (2) is all you hear here. They took 400 off today off one of the cars. I never have thought it would amount to much but I don't know. Some folks said it won't be long till we all go to war. Now brother what do you think about it? My boys says they are ready to fight here at home but not start across the water for the folks here said that is sure death. The folks here, some done gone to the mountains to stay until this thing is over. Some more . . . to go. Some of our members said they will die right here in their yard before they will go at all. I can't tell nothing about it all myself. (3) I would sure like to see you all awful well. How is crops over there? Do you all need rain? We are having some. It winds here is hurting the corn right bad. The folks is all well. It is sure hot here. I got a letter from C.C. and Jim Small. All was well. I got a letter from sister Mary, All was well. Tom, Bertha Ben's folks is all doing fine. I stay with Ben and Mattie. Doing fine. My folks all treat me alright. Ben's children treats me the best of them all. I stay with (4) them most of the time. They all sure do like old granpa awful well. They don't want me to go off at all but Tom and myself will start to Jack County in a few days if Tom don't back out. Hope he won't. I will tell you, sister, Mattie and Ben get along fine. Don't fuss and fight and all their children don't sass me at all. Some of the rest of my grandchildren treat me like I was a black man. Mattie said to tell to you she would write to you all. Answer this from your brother,

W. J. SMALL

Myrtle, Suzie & Jack, 1918.

Nancy, Haskell, Janie & Patricia
July, 1983



Continued from page 87

2. Martha Ellen Small

"Matt"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Bessie Jones-Hayden

Born 6 Aug. 1856 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 6 Sept., 1877 Place Jasper _ _ Dubois Co. Ind.
Died 26 June, 1899 Bur. Place Tira, Hopkins Co., Tx. (By her Dad)

HUSBAND James Flemial Jones Born 1853 Tennessee
Died 1910 Tira, Texas

CHILDREN

1. Floranda Bell Jones b. 5 July, 1878 Duff, Dubois Co. Ind. Died 1936
   marr. 1898 To: Louis O'Shields. Sulphur Springs, Hopkins Co., Texas.
   CHILDREN 1. Fredie 2. Nora 3. Clyde (Died at age 8) 4. Bob
   5. Marie 6 Blanch 7. Lewis

2. Charley Jones b. 25 Aug., 1880 Duff, Dubois Co., Ind. Died 26 Oct.,1925
   Marr. Dolly Goldsmith Hopkins Co., Texas
   1. Boyd 2. Eula 3. Baatrice 4. Jack
   5. Cora 6. Wayne 7. Frances

3. Bessie Jones b. 9 Mar., 1883 Hopkins Co.,
   CHILDREN marr. 9 Sept., 1900, Hopkins Co., To: Chester Hayden

1. Gladys Hayden	b. 1901	Hopkins Co.,		marr. Lawrence DeBoard
2. Reba "	b. 1903	"	"	died in Infancy.
3. Clifford "	b. 1904	"	"	Living at Lubbock, Texas
4. Alton "Babe"	b. 1906	"	"	Truck Driver
5. Roma B. Hayden	b. 1908	"	"	marr. Bennie Taylor
6. Lester Willis	b. 1910	"	"	Died at age 15
7. Melvin Hayden	b. 1912	"	"	marr
8. Myrtle Bell "	b. 1914	"	"	marr. Jack Mitchell
9. Myrl Hayden	b. 1916	"	"	Graduated from State School at Commerce
10. Opal Hayden	b. 1918	"	"	and taught school

4. Sam Jones b. 20 Jan., 1885 Hopkins Co., marr.
   1. Jewell Jones
   2. Fay Jones Died at age 12

5. Myrtle Jones b. 22 Mar., 1887 Hopkins Co., Texas.
   marr. Charley Goldsmith, cousin to Dan Goldsmith, see page

1. Ennis Goldsmith			d. in infancy	
2. Bertha Mae Goldsmith	b. 24 Oct., 1904	Hopkins Co.,		marr. J. L. Strange
3. Floyd "	b. 8 June , 1906	"	"	
4. Lois "	b. 23 Dec., 1908	"	"	marr. Elmer Atkins
5. Viola "	b. 22 July, 1910	"	"	marr. H. E. Nabors

6. Leonard Jones b. 23 Dec., 1889 Hopkins Co., Tex.
   marr. 1912, Frankie Heard at Mineral Wells, Moved to Lubbock, Texas.
   1. Leonard B. Jr., Jones 2. Clyde Jones 3. Nevada Jones

7. Susie Jones b. 23 Mar., 1893 Hopkins Co., Texas.
   marr. Richard Buckhanan
   1. Earl 2. Flora 3. 4. Woodrow

8. (Baby) b. 1898 d. at 8-mo., the week following its mother's death and burried by her side.

AUNT & NIECE **** DOUBLE WEDDING

James F Jones
to
Martha E Small

SS: **Be it Remembered,** *That on this* Sixth *day of* Sept, 1877, *the following Marriage License was issued, to-wit:*

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois **COUNTY, SS.**

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS—GREETING:

Know Ye, *That any person empowered by law to solemnize marriages is hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife,* James F Jones *and* Martha E Small *and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.*

In Testimony Whereof, *I,* Peter J Gosmann *Clerk of the* Dubois *Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name and affix the Seal of said Court, at* Jasper *this* 6th *day of* Sept 1877.

Peter J Gosmann Clk

Be it further remembered, *That on this* 7th *day of* September, 1877, *the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:*

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois **COUNTY.**

This Certifies, *That I joined in marriage as Husband and Wife,* James F Jones *and* Martha E Small, *on the* 6th *day of* September, 1877.

Harrison Morgan

John D Koons
to
Alatha Curry

SS: **Be it Remembered,** *That on this* Sixth *day of* Sept, 1877, *the following Marriage License was issued, to-wit:*

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois **COUNTY, SS.**

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS—GREETING:

Know Ye, *That any person empowered by law to solemnize marriages is hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife,* John D Koons *and* Alatha Curry *and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.*

In Testimony Whereof, *I,* Peter J Gosmann *Clerk of the* Dubois *Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name and affix the Seal of said Court, at* Jasper *this* 6th *day of* Sept 1877.

Peter J Gosmann clk

Be it further remembered, *That on this* 7th *day of* Sept, 1877, *the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:*

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois **COUNTY.**

This Certifies, *That I joined in marriage as Husband and Wife,* John D Koons *and* Alatha Curry, *on the* 6th *day of* Sept, 1877.

Harrison Morgan

MARTHA ELLEN SMALL

"MATT"

"Matt" was so called by her friends and all of her family except her father, who always called her "Mattie." She was the second child and the oldest of the eleven girls. As a child she would frequently walk in her sleep. On one such night she called to her dad to come help her. He asked her where she was, and she answered, "Up stairs in the flour barrel." That was before the days of matches and flashlights, so he had to go to his fireplace to light a candle for light to get her out and back to bed. Early in life she became afflicted with asthma, which stayed with her thruout life.

Her marriage is interesting in that she and her Aunt Alatha went with their grooms in Alatha's 2-seated surrey to have Harrison Morgan perform the double wedding for them in Jasper. More on the story on page 343. She was married to James Flemiel Jones, whose family came from Tennessee to Indiana. Two of their children were born on their farm in Indiana, but the third was born in Hopkins County. So sometime between 1880 and 1883 they moved to Hopkins County, Texas to be near her parents, her brother Jack and her sisters Kate, Mary and Bell.

Uncle Flem was a farmer (renter). They did not move often, for he was a good farmer and landlords liked to have him. In 1899 they were on a farm about four miles north of Sulphur Springs and lived in a house that was called "The Old Death House." It was so named because renters who had lived there at different times in the past several years had each lost one or more members of the family in death.

It was Sunday about 10 a.m. 25 June 1899, when she returned from caring for the chickens and came to the kitchen door and lay down on the floor. Her 16-year-old daughter, Bessie, noticed that her asthmatic condition was producing a great congestion of the lungs. She died at 1 a.m. the following morning, at the age of 43. She left eight children from ages of 8 months to the oldest daughter Flora, who was married. Her younger sister, Bell, had been buried in the Tira Cemetery just a few years before. She was buried about 40 or 50 feet to the north of her and just a little west. Her baby died the following week and was buried by her. Later, her dad was buried just to her south, and finally her husband to the north of her baby. For many years there was a sandstone at their graves with her name and that of her husband, that a friend had carved with a pocket knife and placed there. I last saw it in 1967, but when I was there in April, 1981, there was nothing to mark the location of her burial place.

---

(1) FLORA and her husband farmed, lived and died in Hopkins County. When her Aunt Nervie and Uncle Ozie moved to Hopkins County in the fall of 1900, they stayed with Flora and her husband until they could move to their own rented farm nearby, just after Christmas. Haskell remembers picking cotton for them, although he was just past 3 years old. The many standing dead trees in the field presented a hazard and Haskell was afraid one would fall on him.

(2) CHARLEY, who was just a year younger than his Aunt Nervie, thought a lot of Nervie and her husband. He had gone by train to visit them just west of Ft. Worth at Mingus and found that they had packed everything to move to near him in Hopkins County. He saw them leave on the next train east and he stayed to visit with his Aunt Braddy who lived nearby.

(3) BESSIE at this writing is in a rest home in Sulphur Springs. She is 99 years old. She and her husband reared their children on a farm in Hopkins County.

(4) SAM had the reputation of being one of the best carpenters ever to work in Sulphur Springs. He trained his son to follow in his footsteps.

(5) MYRTLE married before she was 15 years old, to Elmer Goldsmith, a cousin to Dan Goldsmith, the husband of her cousin, Nettie Lawrence. In 1911 they moved to Ft. Worth, Texas, where Elmer worked until retirement as a railway mail clerk. They owned a home at 1328 Allan St. in 1936.

(6) LEONARD & (7) SUSIE were in school with Haskell at Tira in 1903 and 1904. Uncle Flem rented a farm that was just south of the land farmed by my dad, Ozie Pruett. In 1981 the house was still standing, on the highway, just to the south of the road that leads to Tira.

Under date of Feb. 7, 1913, Lizzie wrote from Mineral Wells, Texas, to her brother C. C. Small at Long, New Mexico:

Leonard Jones [Sister Matt's son] is married. He got a fine looking girl. I fell in love when they were here Friday.

Back Row: Sam, Myrtle, Charley
Front Row: Bessie, "Flem", Susie, "Matt", Leonard
Taken in Sulphur Springs, Fall, 1898.

Continued from page 87

3. Catherine Small

"Kate"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION: Her Bible, Lydia, Nettie, Mozell & Sue

Born 10 Apr. 1858 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 18 Oct. 1878 Place Hopkins Co., Texas
Died 22 Apr. 1940 Bur. Place " " " , Tira Cemetery

HUSBAND Stephen L. Lawrence Born 12 Jan. 1858 Place Crawford Co., Ind.
"Steve" brother to Dave & Bill Died 3 Jan. 1951 Place Birthright, Tx.
Married by Alonzo D'Spain. Min. of Gosp. Bur. Place Tira Cemetery
(See Vol. 4, Pg. 327, Marriage Record, Hopkins Co., Texas)

CHILDREN

1. Lizzie Lawrence b. 2 Sep. 1878, near Birthright, Hopkins Co., Tx.
d. 24 Sep. 1880 "

2. Jinny Lawrence b. 3 Nov. 1880 near Birthright, Hopkins Co., Tx.
d. 2 Dec. 1880 "

3. Shirley Belle Lawrence b. 14 Dec. 1882, Birthright, Tx.
d. 12 Dec. 1925, Sulphur Springs, Tx.
Tira, Tex.

mar. 22 June 1901, Birthright, Tx. HUSBAND James "Jim" Ernest Brice, b. 21 Mar. 1880
d. 19 Jan. 1968

1. JESSEE BRICE b. 17 Aug. 1902, Birthright, Tx.
d. 16 Oct. 1904, " "

2. ROLLIE OTTIST BRICE b. 31 Dec. 1905, Sand Hill, Hopkins Co., Tx.
d. 2 Apr. 1975, Tira " "
mar. 13 Oct. 1928, Tira, Tx. To: Lillian Rosetta Davis, b. 13 Oct. 1910, Greenville, Tn.

3. CLAUDE BRICE b. 25 Nov. 1907, Sand Hill, Hopkins Co., Tx.
mar. 25 Dec. 1926, Sand Hill, Tx. To: Mary Dee Buckannan, b. 15 Aug. 1909, Birthright, Tx.
1. Claude Ed Brice b. 4 May 1931
mar. Peggy Ann Evans
1. Eddie Joe Brice b. 19 May 1958
mar. Anette Brandenburgh
1. Shaunda Anette Brice
2. Sherri Ann Brice b. 20 Nov. 1966, Tira, Tex.

4. DOUGLAS BRICE b.

5. JIM BOB BRICE b. 12 Dec. 1925, Sulphur Springs, Tx.
Never married.

4. Harley Lawrence b. 5 Nov. 1884, Birthright, Tx.
d. 9 Feb. 1886 " "

5. continued

KATE & STEVE

Catherine was known to her family and friends as "Kate." To those dozens of us who could call her "AUNT KATE", she was a much-loved person. Because her older sister Matt was handicapped with asthma, Kate became the oldest "helping hand" to her mother in caring for the many younger ones. She was evidently kind with them, for they all loved her. The training with these young ones no doubt helped her to become such a wonderful mother to her own 13 children.

She had completed all of the schooling she could get in the nearby country school by the time she was 15 years old. In this community and at this time it was not unusual for a girl to be a "live-in" hired person in a family home. Several

continued

Continued from page

(5) Oliver Steve Lawrence b. 17 Mar., 1886 d. 11 Aug. 1955
Buried between his first two wives in the Tira Cemetery, Hopkins Co., Texas.

Mar. (1) Sally Weir (1890—18 Mar., 1908) dau. of W. H. Weir

1. Ora Mae Lawrence b. 31 Jan. 1908, Birthright d. 2 Dec. 1977, Dallas, TX
   mar. 4 Aug. 1926, Birthright, Tex. To: Charley W. Adams, b. 11 Jan. 1905, Tira, Tex., son of Laura Stewart & William Benjamin Adams
   (a sister to Laura Stewart, married Ora Mae's great uncle, "Jim" L. Small)
   1. Charline "Tena" Adams b. 15 Nov. 1931, Sulphur Springs, Tex.
      mar. Dallas, Tx. To: Glen Wright
      1. Jeffery Blaine Wright b. 5 Aug. 1959, Dallas, Texas
      2. Gregory Boyd Wright b. 5 May 1963, Dallas, Texas

Mar. (2) Maudie Foot b. _____

2. Mozelle Lawrence b. 29 Dec. 1909; mar. Loel Davis in 1927. Loel was born 8 Sept. 1908, died 7 April, 1971.
   No issue.
3. Roberta Lawrence b. 11 July 1911
   mar. (1) 18 Nov. 1933, To: J. P. Fletcher
   1. Patsy June Fletcher b. 18 Dec. 1934; mar. 13 Jan. 1951 To: F.M. Holder
      1. David M. Holder b. 12 May 1952
      2. Pamela J. Holder b. 27 Nov. 1954
      3. Dan E. Holder b. 3 Oct. 1956
   2. Mary Kay Fletcher b. 6 May 1947; mar. 19 June 1965 To: Robert J. Snegon
      1. Stacy K. Snegon b. 29 Dec. 1968
      2. Robin G. Snegon b. 8 Oct. 1972
   mar. (2) 6 Dec. 1952, To: David Swofford

Mar. (3) Ella Lawrence (widow of Oliver's double cousin, Alvie Lawrence, son of Bell Small & "Bill" Lawrence). She had Ruth & Alvie Odell Lawrence.

4. Oliver Weldon Lawrence b. 23 Dec. 1920 d. May 1945, killed in WW II.
   mar. Hazel Johns, who remarried Eldridge Hargrove. Hazel was a cousin to the above Charley W. Adams, husband of Ora Mae.
5. Billie Wayne Lawrence b. 15 Dec. 1927
   mar. Eula Mae _____ of Ardmore, Okla.
   1. Steven Lawrence, b. 1957
   2. Sharron Lawrence, b. 1965
6. Delbert Allen Lawrence b. 1 Sept. 1929
   mar. Betty Jane Lawrence (his first cousin), dau. of Ervin Lawrence
   4 children
7. Edith Virginia "Jean" Lawrence b. 13 Oct. 1922
   mar. Phillip Holt
   1. Janet Holt
   2. Steven Holt
   3. Richard Holt
   4. Mike Holt
   5. David Holt
8. Donald Ray Lawrence b. 30 Nov. 1931
   mar. Irene _____(Okla.).
   4 children

(6) Continued

references will be made to many of our kin who did just that. Kate's opportunity came from a family who lived in Huntingburg. Kate accepted the job and was able to do many months or years more of school work. In fact, she was one of the best schooled of the 14 children. The family for whom she worked were Roman Catholics, and Kate had a kindly feeling toward their religion. She told me she almost joined their church.

Kate was home most of the summer months to help with the field work, spinning, weaving, canning, etc. It was in the summer of 1876 (she was 18) when she met the hired man of her mother's brother, Abe Spurlock. This hired man was just four months older than Kate. Since she later married him, it is well that we comment more on

continued on page 125

(6) Nettie Lawrence

Born. 11 Apr. 1888, Birthright, Tex.
Died.

Mar. 12 Apr. 1903, Birthright, Tex. HUSBAND Daniel "Dan" Webster Goldsmith
"Dan's brother Elmer married Myrtle Jones, cousin or Nettie (see pg 121)
All children born on same farm near Birthright, Texas.

1. JAMES ERNEST GOLDSMITH b. 4 Sep. 1904
   mar. Mar. 1924, Birthright, Tx. To: Dollie Pace
   1. W. A. Goldsmith. Killed in World War II.
   2. James Milton Goldsmith
      mar. Frances Kenemore
      1. Emily Goldsmith
      2. Amy Goldsmith
      3. Janica Goldsmith
   3. Barbara Goldsmith
      mar. Don McKimerney
      1. Connie Jean McKimerney
      2. Ricky Don McKimerney
      3. Danny Jo McKimerney
   4. Mary Goldsmith
      mar. Dub Grindstaff
      1. David Grindstaff
   5. Katherine Goldsmith
   6. Jerry Goldsmith
      mar. (1) Helen Bryant
      1. Jeff Goldsmith
      2. Danney Goldsmith
      mar. (2) Patsy Dicky
   7. Jason Goldsmith
   8. Jeremy Goldsmith

Steve Lawrence at the tomb of Mary (Small whose first husband was a brother to Steve

2. ROSA LEE GOLDSMITH b. 24 Mar. 1907
   mar. 12 Aug. 1927, Birthright, Tx. To: Lester Jones
   1. Mary Lois Jones. b. 15 Nov. 1929; d. 22 Oct. 1932
   2. Bobby Nell Jones b. 27 May 1931
      mar. Jack Drummond (her cousin, see pg)
   3. Shirley Beth Jones b. 8 Jan. 1937
   4. Lou Jane Jones b. 2 Sep. 1940

3. HERMAN AUDIE GOLDSMITH b. 6 Aug. 1911
   (named for Audie Pruett, pg)
   mar. 7 May 1952, Hopkins Co., Tex. To: Ira Lee Powell

4. VERDIS KATHERINE GOLDSMITH b. 26 June 1913
   mar. (1) 1 Nov. 1933, Birthright, Tx. To: Marion Francis
   One son and three daughters.
   mar. (2) 8 Aug. 1981 To: T. B. Logsdon

5. LAWRENCE ELMER GOLDSMITH b. 13 Apr. 1917
   mar. Bessie Maud DeBoard

6. DANIEL WEBSTER GOLDSMITH, JR. b. 5 Aug. 1922
   mar. 15 Dec. 1944 To: Edith Grindstaff
   1. Larry Goldsmith
   2. Michel Goldsmith
   3. Judy Goldsmith
   4. Ronny Goldsmith

(7) Oran C. Lawrence

Born 3 Apr. 1890
Died 1963

Mar. 10 July 1910 WIFE Ethel Stubblefield

1. VALDA LAWRENCE
2. STEPHEN "STEVE" L. LAWRENCE II
3. WILLIE LAWRENCE
4. CHARLENE LAWRENCE
5. JOE LAWRENCE
   mar. Mar. 1965 To: ____ Davis
6. JAMES LAWRENCE
   mar. to Japanese school teacher.

continued

TWINS

8 John Ovus Lawrence born 13 July 1892; died

Mar. 13 July 1914, Hopkins Co., Tex. WIFE Bessie Kendrick

1. TEDDIE "TED" LAWRENCE b.
2. OLETA SHIRLEY LAWRENCE b.
   mar. John Gayless

9 George Clovus Lawrence born 13 July 1892 died 19 Jan. 1950

Mar. 2 Jan. 1914, Hopkins Co., Tex. WIFE Louella Henderson

1. JEARLDEAN LAWRENCE b. 7 Feb. 1915; d. 14 July 1932
2. EVA NELL LAWRENCE b. 4 Oct. 1919
   mar. 28 Mar. 1943 To: John Kennedy, Jr.
3. EDWENA LAWRENCE b. 20 Nov. 1921
4. CLORENE LAWRENCE b. 9 Sep. 1924
5. GLYNA JO LAWRENCE b. 10 July 1931

10 Elmer Lawrence born 10 Dec. 1894 died 22 June 1895

11 Ervin Lawrence born 10 July 1896 died

(named for his Great Uncle Ervin Spurlock)

mar. (1) Aug. 1920 WIFE Ozzie Mathis

1. BETTY JANE LAWRENCE b.
   mar. Delbert Allen Lawrence (her 1st cousin, see pg 123.

mar. (2) Lizzie Belle Pope

12 Charley Lawrence born 27 Apr. 1900

mar. 4 Dec. 1919, Hopkins Co., Tx. WIFE Oda Record

1. CHARLEY LAWRENCE JR. b. Killed in WW II.
2. MARGARET FRANCES LAWRENCE b.
3. JERRY BOB LAWRENCE b.

Continued

Continued from page 123

this young man, Steven Morgan Lawrence. Then too, probably no other couple had more influence (all good) on the Lem Small family than they and their children.

"Steve" was born in Crawford County, just east of Dubois County. Since he and two brothers married three sisters (daughters of "Lem") one Appendix to this book is given to the Lawrence family. See page 375

By the laws of Indiana at the time, it was illegal to hire and pay a man under age 21 unless the son had the "freedom" from his dad to be hired for his own pay. Steve agreed to pay his dad the first $75.00 he could earn for his "freedom" to be his own man and hire out for wages. He got a job with Abe Spurlock to work on his farm for $25.00 per month with room and board. In this case "board" meant food. Large families crowded the small homes, so there were few, if any, dining tables. Food was cooked on the fireplace. At mealtime a wide board, which was otherwise stored on edge, was placed on knees or on wood frames, and from this board the food was served and eaten. So three months' work on this farm would make Steve a "man of his own", at 18.

continued

⟨13⟩ Lydia Lawrence b. 7 Apr. 1902
Mar. (1) 6 July 1919, Birthright, Tx HUSBAND John B. Drummond
d. 23 Feb. 1938

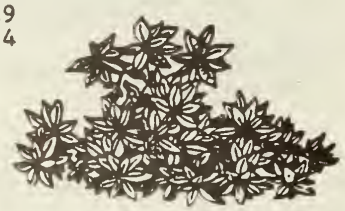
All children born, Birthright, Texas.

1. MARY LOU DRUMMOND b. 8 Mar. 1922
mar. (1) 10 June , Birthright, Texas To: Raymond Duncan
d. 14 Jan. 1973
1. Ronny Duncan
mar. (2)

2. JAMES ERVIN DRUMMOND b. 31 Aug. 1925
mar. 24 Dec. 1949 To: Billie Salmon
1. Paul David Drummond

3. RILLA SUE DRUMMOND b. 30 May 1927
mar. 8 May 1947, San Antonio, Tex. To: Clare Lynne Stiverson
b. 27 Dec. 1925, St. Joseph, Mo.
son of Fredericka Jackson & Ross Victor Stiverson
1. Richard Kent Stiverson b. 30 May 1953, Lamar, Colo.
mar. 15 Aug. 1981, Ocean City, N.J. To: Jeanne Marie Leclair,
b. 25 Oct. 1955, Washington, DC
dau. of Barbara Mealiff & Donat Leclair
2. Karen Sue Stiverson b. 7 Nov. 1954, Lamar, Colo.
mar. 21 Dec. 1974, Northglenn, Colo. To: Lawrence John Macy
b. 10 May 1954, Springfield, Mo.
son of Carole Sue Jorgenson & Mick Evans Macy
1. Kali Leann Macy b. 10 July 1975, Denver, Colo.
2. Jeanna Lynne Macy b. 3 Jan. 1980

4. JACK DRUMMOND b. 31 Aug. 1929
d. 16 May 1974
mar. 28 Mar. 1953 To: Bobby Nell Jones
1. John Edward Drummond
2. Donald Lee Drummond
3. Bobby Jack Drummond
4. Dianne Drummond
5. Donna Louise Drummond



5. BOBBY JOE DRUMMOND b. 29 Jan. 1932
mar. 26 Nov. 1952 To: Margie Nell Anderson
1. Robby Dale Drummond
2. Pamela Gale Drummond
3. Lee Joe Drummond

6. MAX GERON DRUMMOND b. 8 Sep. 1936
mar. 27 June 1958, Birthright, Tex. To: Lou Jane Jones
1. Steve Geron Drummond
2. Julie Jane Drummond

Mar. (2) FRED GREGG, b. 27 Dec. 1895
d. 3 Feb. 1967

NO ISSUE.

Kate's family lived close and then Abe's sister was Kate's mother. Steve and Kate started a courtship. Toward the end of the three months, Steve learned that a neighbor to Spurlock, CHAPMAN and family were going to the newly developing land of northeastern Texas. Steve was among several who decided to go along.

In the waiting period before the move, there was a subscription Singing School organized to be run at night for a month at the country school, very close to "Lem" Small. What better chance for Steve to see Kate five nights a week than to be in this school? Steve paid her tuition so she could go. But it was uncertain when he

would leave for Texas, so Steve did not pay for himself. The students who had paid voted to let no one attend who had not "paid." Steve told me he had enough friends who knew he had no interest in vocal music, that he only wanted to be with Kate, so the majority voted to make an exception and let Steve attend without paying.

The Chapman family finally was ready for the move, but the party had increased in number. One added "joiner" for the trip was George Baker who later married Kate's sister Lizzie. The party left on the train from Washington, Indiana for the railroad had not yet been built thru Huntingburg to St. Louis. The train they were on did not cross the Mississippi River so the party crowded a stage coach to its limit for the 6-mile trip from East St. Louis to the r.r. station for the Missouri-Pacific line to Texarkana, thence to Paris. While on the train to Little Rock there was lots of drinking and open gambling. Some of the men were forced off the train at Little Rock.

The Chapmans who headed the group had relatives who had gone before and had gotten land that was called "Chapman's Arm" at what later became Tira, Hopkins County. But there was no railroad from Paris, or even a dirt road, to Chapman Arm, less than 50 miles away. It took them seven days to make the trip, with hired teams and wagons. They arrived in Tira, 3 Feb. 1877. Steve was wearing a blue jeans suit made of the same blue jeans cloth and of the same color as worn by the Union Soldiers in the Civil War, which had not been over very long. There was a lot of hatred toward the Yankees, and Steve felt it just as soon as he got into Texas.

Steve stayed a few days with the Chapman kin, but they all were so crowded with the big families and small houses that Steve decided to go back to Paris and seek work. However, one of the Chapman boys (almost grown) became a great admirer of Steve and wanted to go with him. The boy's dad persuaded Steve to stay so his son would be better satisfied. Steve hired out to a farmer by the name of Smith and worked for him a year.

Steve had kept up a correspondence with Kate, and now he had enough money to send for her to come to Texas for them to be married. Kate agreed to join him. But Kate's brother Jack, who was fond of and very protective of his sister Kate, said he had no objections to her marrying Steve but she should not make the trip alone. So Jack took his wife and two sons with him on the trip to take Kate.

Kate and Steve were married 18 October 1878 in Hopkins County. In the meantime Steve's dad had died, so he had the younger ones sell the property in Indiana and his two brothers and three sisters came to settle around Birthright, Hopkins County. Kate's Uncle Abe Spurlock and family also moved nearby. In 1881 Kate's parents and unmarried children moved to Grayson County, Texas, not far away. Two of Kate's sisters, Belle and Mary, had married two of Steve's brothers, Dave and Bill. That meant a large number of relatives in the new Texas location. The only thing, "Lem" and family were about 60 or 70 miles away. After "Lem" lost his first crop to a hail storm, Jack joined Kate and Steve in a wagon trip in the fall to visit them, with a hope of getting the "Lem" Small family to move to Tira or Birthright. Steve took sick with typhoid and he and Kate had to stay about 6 weeks before they could return. In the meantime Jack had walked back home.

At the end of the year when "Lem" and family finally did move close to the others, Kate and Steve housed and fed the family until they could get into their own home. So Kate and Steve were responsible for all of the "Lem" Small family to move from Indiana and all of Lem's 13 married children to live for some time in Hopkins County, Texas.

Steve was an all-round HANDY MAN. He could build a chimney and fireplace so smoke went up the chimney and not out into the room. He built many chimneys that are still standing. He was noted as a good bridge builder, and the County Commissioners used him a lot for that purpose. I remember going with him and my dad to the saw mill for him to have lumber cut like he wanted it for a small bridge, and then I watched the two build it. Steve owned his own sugar cane mill, and I so enjoyed being around when he made syrup for the neighborhood. We lived very close to them for two years when they lived at the home where all of the children were born, just a little more than a mile north of Birthright. The house is long since gone. They lived on another farm to the east when Ora Mae (the granddaughter) lived with them as I visited them in 1926. They had lived in Birthright and were there when the cyclone blew the town away in 1909. Their home, wherever they lived, was the headquarters for family reunions.

They were married 61½ years, and always lived around and in Birthright. The community celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary with a community dinner at the school house. For each of the following eleven years their wedding anniversary was a community celebration with dinner "on the ground" (only it was on long tables outside) at the little schoolhouse.

After Kate's death Steve lived with his children but mostly with Lydia and family. He died rather suddenly just nine days short of 91 years old. His granddaughter Sue was home from college for the Christmas vacation. Steve had asked her to bring him a drink of water, but by the time she got back with it, Steve was dead.

Steve and Kate are buried toward the east center of the Tira Cemetery--where they had attended just under one hundred funerals, and where they have so many relatives just waiting the second coming of Christ. □

Jim Brice and Shirley 1901

Back Row: Nettie, Shirley, Oliver
Middle Row: Clovus, Steve, Oran, Kate
Front Row: Ovus, Irwin, Charley
Taken in Sulphur Springs, Fall, 1900

Lydia 1916

Ovus & Clovus, 1913

(3) SHIRLEY, as the oldest, had much good influence in the training of the younger children. She was only 3 years younger than her Aunt "Nervie" and they were very close. Shirley died at age 43 in the birth of her son Jim Bob, who suffered mental damage at birth, but lived. Shirley's sons, Rollie, Claude and Douglas, spent their lives farming in the community where they were born and where they grew to manhood, married well, and were leaders in North Hopkins County.

(5) OLIVER spent his life as a farmer in North Hopkins. Oliver lost two wives in death. He had children by all three wives who have all done well.

(6) NETTIE and her cousins Bessie Jones and Charley Jones married into the Goldsmith family. Nettie and Dan had a lovely home wedding in her mother's home. Aunt Kate and Uncle Steve made a community affair of it and served a BIG wedding supper in the late afternoon in the yard of their farm home. Home-made ice cream was a "new thing" and there was plenty of it with cakes baked by the neighbors. I know, for it was the first wedding I ever attended and I liked the idea, especially the cake and ice cream part. They raised their children to be successful citizens. The daughter, Rosa, has been an inspiration in this book. She loved her Mother's folks.

(7) OREN farmed and raised his family north of Sulphur Springs.

(8) OVUS had a son and a daughter before his wife's death. He was driving a truck when he spent the night with me in Stillwater in the 1950's.

(9) CLOVUS raised four daughters. The oldest worked her way thru college and then helped the others thru. They taught school nearby.

(10) ERVIN was named for his mother's Uncle James Ervin Spurlock. He had two wives but only one child. He spent most of his life in Ft. Worth as a painter and interior decorator. After retirement he moved back to Sulphur Springs where he died.

(11) Picture on Page 104
CHARLEY was a farmer. It was he and his wife who took care of Aunt Kate and Uncle Steve for the most part until Aunt Kate's death. He sacrificed his first-born and namesake in WW II, which was a blow from which he never became reconciled.

(12) LYDIA married a veteran of WW I who died young and left her with little children. Lydia farmed. Her father stayed with her, but he was little or no help for the actual work. The depression years were hard years for Lydia. She did manage to see that all children were well educated and established in homes of their own. Her son Jack became a teacher of Vocational Agriculture in his school. He had 5 children before his death at the early age of 45. The daughter, Sue, taught school after graduating from college. She married an educator who served as school Supt. in Colo. and then many years in the Colo. State Dept. of Education. Their son and daughter both graduated from college with honors. Kent became an MD. Sue and husband live in a lovely hone in N. Denver. After the children were grown Lydia married a life-long friend who provided well for her. Lydia lives alone in one of the finest homes in North Hopkins Co. She is the "spitten image" of her mother, my much loved Aunt Kate. □

Continued from page 87

4. Celena Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION Kate & Steve

Born 22 Dec., 1859 Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 31 Dec., 1878 " " "
Died c1916 Hopkins Co.,Tx. Bur Tira Cem. at head of her Dad's grave.

● HUSBAND (1) Scott Hammond

CHILDREN

(1) William B. Hammond b. c1876 Dubois Co., d. 9 July, 1880

(2) Jimmie Hammond b. c1879 " " Marr. Sallie ____ in Hopkins Co., Tx

● HUSBAND (2) Robert "Bob" Evans

(3) Ernest Evans b. c1886 Hopkins Co., Tex.
marr. Hopkins Co., Betty Lou Bedlow
Had at least two sons

Celena Small

Celena was born before her parents bought the INDIANA HOME, probably on a rented farm near Duff. From all accounts I have she was a problem child, except to her "Pap." When she was about 15½ years old she ran away to marry Scott Hammond. Why the "run away" marriage is not known. To them were born two sons. The oldest son died at about the age of four and is buried in the Payne Cemetery. Soon after his death and after her parents were established on a farm near Tira, Celena left her husband (c1893) and took her 4-year-old son to live with her parents. Before she left to marry a widower with one or more sons, my mother was old enough to remember her being in the home. She said Celena tried to discipline her and the children just older. My mother said Celena was very overbearing and she and the other children very much disliked Celena. Even though I was old enough (3 thru 8 years) to remember her during the years we lived in Hopkins County, only a few miles from Celena, I do not remember of ever seeing her. In other words, my mother never visited her and she never visited my mother and family. Apparently they never visited other kin at the same time, if there was much visiting at all by her. She was not the best loved sister and aunt.

She loved her "Pap" so much that she requested to be buried near him. She was buried at his head about 1916. Her grave is unmarked. I am told that it was an Evans who about 1940, had the large Small monument picked up by a monument works and completely resurfaced and letters made deeper in the stone.

It was very soon after this deed that Ernest Evans was drowned. □

Continued from page 87

5. Margry Small

Born 3 May 1861 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Indiana
Died. 3 August 1861 Burial Place Payne Cemetery

Named for her paternal grandmother.

Continued from page 87

6. Mary Jane Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION Myrtle

Born 24 July, 1862 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Indiana
Marr. 6 Jan., 1882 Place Adrian, Hopkins Co., Texas
Died. 28 May, 1919 Bur Place Tira Cem. " " "

● HUSBAND (1) David L. Lawrence

Born 18 June, 1852 Place Crowford Co., Ind.
Died 1 May, 1905 Bur Place Tira, Hopkins Co., Tex.

CHILDREN

(1) Robert L Lawrence Born 18 Oct., 1883 Dike, Hopkins Co., Tex.
Died 28 May, 1934 Tira, " " "
Mar. Jan. 1902 Hopkins Co.,

WIFE (1) Sarah Eva Foot b. 12 Feb.,1883 d. 7 Mar.,1913
Sister to Maudie Foot, wife of Oliver Lawrence, Robert's double cousin

1. Wilbur Lawrence b. 20 Oct., 1902 Tira, Hopkins Co., DIED 1946
2. Iva Lawrence b. 14 Sept, 1904 "
3. Maudie Lawrence b. 1 Dec., 1905 (Named for above Aunt)
4. Robert L. Jr., b. 13 Sept, 1907 DIED 1962
5. Virgie Ruth b. 10 Aug., 1909 marr. G. K. Champman
6. John David Lawr. b. 27 May, 1911

Mar. 9 Sept., 1914
WIFE (2) Myrtle Fergerson b. 15 Aug., 1895 d. Oct., 1982
dau. of Sally & Witt Fergerson

7. Pearl Lawrence b. 2 Nov., 1915 d. Mar., 1916
8. James Witt " b. 2 Dec., 1916 d. 1937
9. Mary Lawrence b. 2 Jan., 1921 (Named for her grandmother) marr. Dwight Rawson
10. Hildred Lawrence b. 1 Nov., 1922 d. 1936
11. Joyce Lawrence b. 22 June, 1925 marr. Troy Smith
12. Eli Criss " b. 3 Mar., 1927 (Named for Criss Pruett, pg 190)
13. Georgia Lawrence b. 12 Dec., 1932

● HUSBAND (2) William Henry Chapman Born 24 Dec., 1852 Died 26 Feb., 1907
(Cousin to Sister Hallie's Husband, pg___
No Issue

● HUSBAND (3) Robert "Bob" Tarter Born 22 Nov., 1854 Died 24 Nov., 1922
No Issue

Mary Jane Small

The first we know of Mary different than the usual place of a girl growing up on a farm with a large family of pioneers, is from the Census record of 1880. At that time she was enumerated as a "hired girl" in the home of her Uncle James E. Spurlock. This Uncle owned land in the same section as Mary's father, so they were close neighbors. Mary may have been with her family on the move to Texas, but if so she soon joined her sister Kate at Birthright. On 6 Jan. 1882 she married David Lawrence, a brother to sister Kate's husband. They established their home on a farm in the Dike community, just n.e. of Birthright. Mary outlived three husbands on this farm and never moved from it. She had one child, Robert L., but Mary's husband died soon afterwards. She married Henry Chapman, a cousin to her sister Hallie's husband. They had no issue, although they had been married over 20 years before his death. After Henry's death she married Bob Tarter and outlived him.

With only one son for offspring, Mary became most helpful to others in her family with their own children. When her sister Arabel died in 1893, Mary and her

Jennings Bros., Printers, Stationers and Blank Book Makers, Marshall, Texas.

Mr David Lawrence — BANDE

Miss Mary Small

The State of Texas,

County of Hopkins.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS, GREETING:

KNOW YE, That any person legally authorized to celebrate the Rites of Matrimony is hereby licensed to join in marriage, as husband and wife Mr David Lawrence and Miss Mary Small and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.

Given under my hand and seal of office, at Sulphur Springs, this 6th day of January 1882

A. M. Edwards
Clerk County Court.

By A. P. Lawrence
Deputy.

This certifies that I have joined in Marriage, as husband and wife Mr David Lawrence and Miss Mary Small on the 4th day of January A. D. 1882

W. F. Lawrence Minister of the Gospel

Recorded this 9th day of January 1882

A. M. Edwards Co. Clerk.

By A. P. Lawrence Deputy.

2nd husband, Henry Chapman, took "Belle"'s children Otha and Julius into their homes and kept them until Belle's husband remarried and established a home for them.

At about the same time, early 1894, her brother Criss had gotten a neighbor girl Ethel pregnant. Mary took the young girl and kept her in her home home until the baby was born. But Ethel died in childbirth before she even nursed the baby Dr. Chapman told Mary to nurse the baby, for it must be fed. Mary said she had no milk, but the doctor told her the baby would bring her to her milk. She let the baby have her breast and was soon thrown into a fever in a few hours. It was not long before she started giving milk and the baby lived. After all, it was her brother Criss's child. She raised him to manhood. More on this under Christopher C. Small, page 178

Mary kept a daily record for many years. Just how long no one knows. Just by sheer luck and the help of her daughter-in-law, Myrtle Furgeson Lawrence, I recovered the part covering all of 1894 and the first half of 1902, after it had been stored in an old trunk in the loft of a log barn for (maybe) 50 years. It was written with pencil on a cheap grade of paper in an old "day book" such as merchants used in that time. The paper was very brittle and the writing almost faded out. However, my daughter Mildred typed it about 30 years ago, when it was about 50 years old.

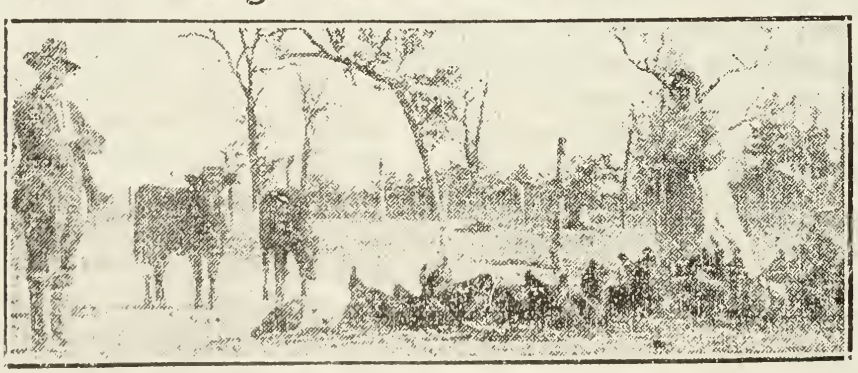
april 21 1919

Dike 1 Box 63

well sister and family are all well. the kin folks are well. arthur is at fort worth will be home in few days. ida is better she looks better than she has for some time. we was at cates sunday. all well. nervie dont fool your self about our coming. if we live till july we will eat dinner with you all on my birth day. well i have been answering letters most all day. last week i worked in the bottom. you ought to see me hunt trash and corn stalks. i have washed ironed and worked some in the garden this week. nervie i had a good letter to day from cousin lytle says he was here in september he looks like pop nervie i hope you are better now. so you can rite and tell me what you all are doing. i sent you a letter to brady. will send you hers. i think ozzie and the children could drop us a few lines if they would by. nervie we sure had a fine time last sumer

continued

Raise Living at Home in Hopkins County



Here's striding in a picture of husband and myself with our calves and some of our chickens. We are on a nice little farm of our own. Last year we made 500 bushels of corn and a little over eight bales of cotton. I raised 300 chickens in the early spring and 200 later ones in the fall. I have frying chickens the year 'round. We are milking two little Red Polled cows. One's calf is 6 months old and the other 7 months old. These cows were not 2 years old when we began milking them. Have already made 300 pounds of butter from them. Have plenty fruit canned, with pickles, jelly, preserves, etc., enough to last from one year to the next all the time. It surely helped out and beats running to town every week and buying in little paper sacks, paying a long price, then coming home and crying hard times. I will be 55 years old July 24.—Mrs. Mary Tarter, R. 1, Dike, Hopkins Co., Texas.

2/ when lizzie and buddy was here buddy
is in good health now and looks like mother
and i had the best time with her i ever had
in my life. she is so chew full and her boy
is sure fine. he thinks lots of uncle b + e
never i haven't any little chicks. i cant raise
chicken and mark in the field. i sold 2.64
dollas worth last year. and sold 30 dollars worth
in feburay 1919 we get 25 eggs a day plenty of
milk and butter. got lots meat and lard
and all sorts of fine fruits. and the finest
mustard and onions i most ever seen.
uncle we went to ber franklin thurs day
seen uncle bobs aunt buried. all the one
he had in this old world. still we all
know we have to die. i am glad i was borned
to die. glad that i dont fear death all that
die in christ shall live again and see him
as he is and be like him. O what a sweet hope
the christian has. i am so glad i can look to him
and ask him to care for even me. one of his
worst humblest servants - i will close for
this time hoping we will meet face to face
again if not let us all meet over yonder
as ever bob and mary. G. bye. a kiss to all

Mary died exactly 8 weeks later. She was almost 57 years old. She did not get to have the birthday dinner with her sister, Minerva. Mary is buried in the Tira Cemetery (Texas) in a well marked grave by her three husbands. Her only child, Robert, is buried close by.

See Page 124

Bob & Mary Tarter, Witt & Sally Furgeson, "Bob" & Myrtle
All children of Bob and his two wives.

Back Row: Bob Lawrence, Pearl, James Eva
Front Row: Maudie, John David, Virginia Ruth, Robert L. Jr.
Taken in Sulphur Springs, Fall 1911

Some items of much interest and historical value are given to show how she entered it.

(After spending the night with the Minces family)

January 7, [1894]

Sunday. Came home and done up the work and Ethel [pregnant] went to Avi Cockney's and Henry [husband] and me and Otha and Bob [her son] went to Bill Smiddey's and spent the day. Jim and Emmer [brother and wife] were there. We had a nice time. Came home and Jack [her oldest brother and wife] were there. Criss [her brother, interested in Ethel] came and stayed until bedtime and had supper with us. [All three of her brothers were with her.]

March 3

Saturday. I finished ironing. Ethel and Bob went to Pap's to stay all night. I took Julius and Otha [sister Belle's children] to Miss Mack's this evening. She gave them some candy that Mr. Satterwhiet got them. Mr John's ate supper with us. Pap went to Braddys [his daughter] tonight.

March 18

Sunday. Pearl Baker [sister Lizzie's baby] died this morning. Henry and Green Mack went to help dig little Pearl's grave. Aley Clanton called this morning and shingled Bob's and Julius hair. I made Julius a waste today. Mr Goforth is here tonight. Oder Rushing is some better today.

April 14

Saturday. Ethel ironed. I patched some and darned some. A young man by the name of Pruett tanken dinner with us from across Sulphur. Henry and Julius are gone home with him tonight to get his trunk. Henry hired him. Criss called this evenin to see Ethel. Surgus Johns Tin and Bill [her brother Jack's sons] called awhile tonight. Bill and Surgis went home and Tim will stay all night here.

April 15

Sunday. Henry, Julius, and Mr Pruett came home today at twelve. Mr Goforth, Green, John, Dave, Mack, Mr Moss, Jack Small with sons Tin and Bill, Surgus Johns, Bill Lawrence, Ed Trhuman, Mr Saterwhite, Criss Small was all here today, and Jimmy Chapman. They all played "role hole" this evening and sung some tonight.

May 9

Wednesday. Mr Pruett plowed the garden. Ethel and me hoed some. I made Julius a pair of drawers this evening. Ethel pieced on her quilt. John and Green Mack, Jim Jones, Jack Small, the tax assessor called today. It rained this evening. Henry went hunting and killed 7 possum and got 2 and put in a cage.

May 20.

Sunday. We all went to preaching. Came home, got dinner. Went to Jack's a while. Mr Pruett went with Minerva [her sister].

June 17

Sunday. Mr Pruett went and brought Mother's folks over today. We all went to Miss Johns this evening. We had a nice time. Mr Pruett went with Minerva. Tin Small went with Ethel. We all went in Pap's wagon. We all came back to our house and Mr Pruett got the mule he bought from Henry.

September 16

Sunday. We all went to the valley to preaching. Mr Pruett and sister Minerva are married today. They are here tonight. They were here when we came from the baptizing. We taken dinner with sister Matt.

* * * * *

After my Mother and Dad were married they spent their first night in the home of Mary.

In 1912 I learned that Mamma had three sisters (Mary, Bell and Lizzie) who kept daily records. I have been greatly influenced by the lives of my kin. I started keeping a daily record on December 18, 1912 and have continued to this day. It is now the longest daily record ever kept by anyone in history. The Oklahoma Historical Society is putting it on microfilm to last a thousand years.

Mary was a prolific letter writer in her own way. She tried to keep up with all of the kin as they left Hopkins County in the westward movement. My Mother and Uncle Chris never threw away a letter from the kin. Thus I inherited many of her letters. Mary mentioned so many things that are now history. □

Continued from page 87

7. Arabel Small

"BELL"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Mary Lou, Julius, Juanita and Wayne

Born 20 April, 1864 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind
Marr. 24 Aug., 1882 Place Sherman, Grayson Co., Texas
Died 20 Dec.. 1893 Bur Place Tira, Hopkins Co.. Texas

HUSBAND William "BILL" Jackson Lawrence
Born 1863 Indiana Died 1947. Oklahoma

CHILDREN

(1) Alva Odel Lawrence b. 26 Sept., 1884, Birthright, Hopkins Co., Texas.
Picture on Page 104 d. 1918 Bur Place Wilson Cem. n. of Clareta, Okla.

Mar. Ella Sparks, who after Alva's death married his double cousin, Oliver Lawrence
1. Alva Odell Lawrence, Jr., Born in Coal Co. Okla. Never married
2. Mary Ruth Lawrence b. in Coal County, Okla. marr. Clarence Wilcher

(2) Mary Lou Lawrence b. 26 Dec., 1885, Birthright, Hopkins Co., Texas

Mar 5 Jan., 1905, Birthright, Tx. To: David Robert "Dave" Parker b. 27 June, 1885 Delta Co., d. 9 Jan., 1919 Birthright age 33

1. Clarence Sim Parker b. 19 June, 1906 d. 12 Oct., 1907
2. Joseph "Joe" Creston Parker b. 13 Sept., 1909, Birthright
marr. 1935, To: Bessie Maude Lewis b. 1915, Martin Springs, Texas.
dau. of: Callie Braden & John W. Lewis (1886-1933)

1. Mary Jo Parker b. 17 June, 1939, Birthright, Texas
2. Loretta Parker b. 20 Sept., 1947, Creech, Texas
marr. 24 Nov., 1972 To: Sherman Crawford b. 7 Dec., 1948, Paris, Texas.
1. Sherry Crawford b. 12 Nov., 1973, Sulphur Springs, Texas
2. Wesley Sherman Crawford b. 9 April, 1975, Sulphur Springs, Tex.
3. Johnny Merle Parker b. 6 April, 1951, Sulphur Springs, Texas

3. Myram Juanita Parker b. 13 Jan., 1912 Birthright, Hopkins Co., Texas.
marr (1) 23 Mar., 1929, Tuscon, Ariz. To: Finis "Teed" C. Pierce (Divorced, 1931)
1. Ruth Beatrice Pierce b. 10 April, 1930
marr. 2 April, 1946. Ariz., To: Frank J. Rogers.
1. Larry Frank Rogers b. 20 Feb., 1950
2. Gary Ray Rogers b. 15 Feb., 1953
marr (2) 25 Sept., 1943, Tucson, Ariz., To: Ben K. Kemp, the Uncle to Wayne's wife.
NO ISSUE

4. Lawrence Wayne Parker b. 13 Feb. 1914, Birthright, Texas
marr. 26 April, 1939, Apache Creek, N. Mex. To: Esther Mae Gann b. 17 June, 1920
dau. of: Clara Lou Kemp & Willie Oda Gann. Apache Creek. N.M.
1. Beverly Jean Parker b. 13 Jan., 1944, Tucson, Ariz.
2. Lawrence David Parker b. 13 Oct., 1949, " "

5. Billy Foy Parker b. 29 Aug., 1916, Birthright, Texas
Killed in Action in WW II.

(3) (Next Page)

I never knew any other person by this name. The U.S. Census of 1880 gives her name as Ora Bell Small. She knew the Lawrence family in Indiana. Her sister Kate had married Steve Lawrence before Belle's family moved to Texas. After the move to Texas, her sister, Mary, just older, had gone to Birthright and married David Lawrence, brother to Steve. Now Bill Lawrence, the younger of the three brothers, went in his buggy from Birthright to the Lem Small home at South Maid, where he was an overnight guest. Early in the morning Belle took her belongings and joined Bill on the 12-mile trip to Sherman, the county seat. They got a marriage license and were immediately married by a justice of the peace. They were on their way to Birthright, Hopkins County, Texas, to establish their new farm home, near her sisters Kate and Mary and brother Jack. She was 18 years and 4 months old at the time of her marriage. continued on page 140

③ Julius Harrison Lawrence b. 22 Oct., 1888, Birthright, Texas d. 5 Nov., 1971,

He and wife Waupanaka, Okla.

Mar 5 Jan., 1912 To: Lillie Mae Davidson b. 12 May, 1895 Waupanaka, Ind. Terr.
d. 1965 " , Okla.

dau. of: Anna Lee & J. J. Davidxon

1. Arthur Thomas "Jack" Lawrence b. 17 Feb., 1909, Olney, Okla.
marr. 23 June, 1940 To: Dorothy Inez Morris b. 29 July, 1909, Cowan, Okla.
1. Arthur Terry Lawrence b. 10 Nov., 1943 Hartshorne, Okla.
marr. ① 4, April, 1965 To: Karen Sue Dunn
1. Vickie Lawrence b. 20 July, 1967, Wichita, Kansas
2. Chris Lawrence b. 7 Dec., 1968, Dallas, Texas
3. Scott Lawrence b. 1 Aug., 1970, Wichita, Kansas
marr. ② 15 June, 1974 To: Martha Lynn
marr ③ 25 Oct., 1980 To: Dinah
2. Thomas Jerry Lawrence b. 10 Nov., 1943, Hartshorne, Okla.
marr. 21 Aug., 1965 To: Linda Jean Estey
1. Laura Lynn Lawrence b. 26 Sept., 1969, Wichta, Kansas
2. Tonney Lawrence b. 29 Dec., 1973, Tacoma, Washington

2. Rextell Gordon Lawrence b. 30 April, 1915, Birthright, Texas.
marr. 29 April, 1935 To: Edna Malone Rexell is burried in Horatio, Ark.
1. Ronnie Dall Lawrence 2. Jimmie Jenel Lawrence

3. Virginia Mildred Lawrence b. 24 Oct., 1917, Olney, Okla.
marr. 14 Oct., 1934, Coalgate, Okla. To: Albert Morrison
son of: Lois Evans & Robert Morrison
1. Fedelia May Morrison, b. 27 Aug., 1935, Olney, Okla.
marr. Kennard Blackwell b. 30 Nov., 1931, Nashville, Tenn.
1. Michele Kay " b. 18 Apr., 1965, Garden Grove, Calif.
2. Billy Don Morrison b. 19 May, 1937 Lehigh, Okla.
marr. Beverly Rose Hudilburger b. 10 July, 1939, Indianapolis, Ind.
1. Billy Don Morrison, Jr., b. 20 Nov., 1957 Hawthorne, Calif.
3. Thomas Wesley Morrison b. 27 Oct., 1939 Olney, Okla.
marr. Bonnie Lee Dringman b. 10 Mar., 1941 Great Falls, Mont.
1. Denise Rae Morrison b. 5 June, 1959 LA, Calif.
marr. Gab
1. Holly Gab b. 22Aug., 1980 DeQueen, Ark.
2. Bryan Scott Morrison b. 17 Oct., 1960 LA, Calif.
1. Vanessa Roe Morrison b. 17 Feb., 1979 DeQueen, Ark.
3. Cynthia Lynn Morrison b. 12 Dec., 1961 Qunghwood, Calif.
4. Jill LeAnn Morrison b. 19 Feb., 1964 Norwalk, Calif.
4. Jerry Albert Morrison b. 16 Jan., 1943 Olney, Okla.
marr. Deidri Ann Quiggle b. 19 Jan., 1945 Minneapolis, Minn.
1. Donald Scott Morrison b. 5 Sept., 1963 Downey, Calif.
2. Roger Allen Morrison b. 13 Jan., 1966 " "
3. Joelle Rena Morrison b. 25 Oct., 1969 Gardena, Calif.
4. Julie Leann Morrison b. 22 May, 1972 Mena, Ark.
5. Harrison Lee Morrison b. 5 June, 1944
marr. Opal Janice Chaney b. 13 Jan. 1946
1. Pamela Leanice Morrison b. 4 Dec., 1961
2. Peggy Lee Morrison b. 29 Sept. 1968 DeQueen, Ark.

4. Vivian Marie Lawrence b. 28 Oct., 1919 Olney, Okla.
marr. 25 Feb., 1940 Atoka, Okla. To: Beakley Simmons b. Clarita, Okla.
1. Wendell Bryon Simmons b. 19 Dec., 1940 Clarita, Okla.
marr. Annette Bachier
1. Mark Anthony Simmons b. 21 Mar., 1964 Wilmington, Calif.
2. Windy Renee " b. 30 Dec., 1969 " "
2. Phillip Glynn Simmons b. 25 Feb., 1944 Terrance, Calif.
marr. Judy Smith
1. Goeffrey Todd Simmons b. 11 Aug., 1965 " "
2. Victoria Lynn " b. 19 Mar., 1968 " "

5. Etta Lou Lawrence b. 28 Sept., 1921 Lehigh, Okla.
marr. 28 Aug., 1940 Coalgate, Okla. To: W. M. Baskett b. 17 July 1920
1. Betty Baskett b. 4 Feb., 1941 Clarita, Okla.
marr. 13 May 1960 To; _____ Ward.
1. Lisa Ward b. 19 Dec., 1962 Oklahoma City, Okla.
2. Brian Ward b. 16 Dec., 1965 " " "
2. Larry Baskett b. 4 Sept., 1948 Clarita, Okla.
1. Amy Baskett b. 15 July, 1969 Okla. City, Ok.
2. Windy " b. 26 Apr. 1972 " " "
3. Kenneth Baskett b. 6 Mar., 1945 Long Beach, Calif.
(Attended Okla Stat. University)
1. Jason Baskett b. 8 June, 1974 Enid, Okla.
2. Shelly " b. 23 June, 1977 " "

continued

6. Mergie Onita Lawrence b. 11 Sept., 1923 Olney, Okla.
marr. 9 Nov., 1941 Ada, Okla. To: John Kent b. 17 Mar., 1925, Leonard, Tx.
1. John Edward Kent b. 2 Aug., 1942 Ada, Okla.
marr. Evelyn James
1. Stephen Reid Kent b. 14 July, 1963 Brownwood, Texas
2. Keverly Kay Kent b. 14 Apr., 1966 Borger, Texas
2. Melton Travis Kent b. 2 Nov., 1943 ElReno, Okla.
marr. Norma White
1. Brady Wyatt Kent b. 22 Feb., 1971 Merridian, Miss.
3. Beverly Jo Kent b. 12 Jan., 1946 Borger, Texas
marr. Steve McCarthy
1. Stephen Craig McCarthy b. 20 July, 1964 Borger, Texas
2. Stephanie Carol " b 4 Oct., 1967 Ypsalanty, Mich.

7. Johnie Bell Lawrence b. 19 Dec., 1925 Lehigh, Okla.
marr. 13 May, 1945 To: Elden Patterson
(They live in Edmond, Okla.) 1. Richard Patterson 2. Rickie Patterson

TWINS
8. Valton Dwaine Lawrence b. 7 Nov., 1928 Lehigh, Okla.
d. 30 Aug., 1932
9. Alton Wayne Lawrence b. 7 Nov., 1928 Lehigh, Okla.
marr. 6 Sept., 1950, Coalgate Okla. To: Lula Alene Nickell b. 23 Feb. 1935
dau. of: Virginia Huggins & Norman S. Nickell Allen, Okla.
1. Ladonna Louise Lawrence b. 17 Aug., 1951 Ada, Okla.
marr. William W. Brown
2. Regina Lynn Lawrence b. 29 Aug., 1953 Borger, Texas.
marr. Kenneth L. Foster
3. Michael Wayne Lawrence b. 11 Oct., 1955 " "
marr. Penny Lynn Winks
4. Patricia Ann Lawrence b. 13 Jan., 1961 " "
marr. Tony Dean Hofner
5. JoLenna Annette Lawrence b. 13 Feb., 1965 " "

10. Julius Haskell Lawrence b. 9 May, 1931 Olney, Okla.
(Named for his Dad and his Dad's Cousin, Haskell Pruett)
marr. (1) 21 Mar., 1953 To: Betty Crockett (Divorced)
1. Gregory William Lawrence b. 31 May, 1957 Wilmington, Calif.
marr. (2) 16 Mar., 1964 To: Helen Lerel b. 9 Aug., 1931, Orodille, Cal.
NO ISSUE

11. Melba Deloris Lawrence b. 12 Jan., 1931 Lehigh, Okla.
marr. 12 Feb., 1954, Yuma, Ariz., To: Wayne Oliver b. 25 Jan., 1931, Dallas, Tx.
son of: Ollie Cole & Leonard Oliver
1. Sharon Delaine Oliver b. 30 July, 1955 Dallas, Texas
marr. _____ Ray
1. Robert Wayne Ray b. 24 Sept., 1972 Horatio, Ark.
2. Chrissa Joy Ray b. 14 May, 1979 " "
2. Susan Annette Oliver b. 27 Oct., 1958 Torrence, Calif.
marr. _____ Taylor
1. Dustin Gene Taylor b. 3 Nov., 1981 Horatio, Ark.
3. Cynthia Lynn Oliver b. 8 Aug., 1968 " "

(4) Otha Lawrence

Born 1890 Place Birthright, Tex.
Died Mar., 1903 " "
Buried Place By her mother, Tira, Tex.

continued from page 138

In the eleven years she was married to Bill Lawrence she bore six children. One baby died in infancy. Name and date of birth are not known. Her last infant died two days after her death. Otha died at age 12. Her only children to reach adulthood and marry were Alva, Mary Lou and Julius.

It was in the summer of 1893 that she became ill with "galloping" consumption. When the doctor diagnosed her illness, she seemed to accept it in stride. Several times, at her request, many friends, relatives and neighbors gathered by her bedside to sing and pray, especially for her husband who had not professed Christ. They also prayed for the little children who would soon be without her. My mother said that it was during one of these prayer meetings with her sister Belle that she confessed Christ. She was sure there were many others.

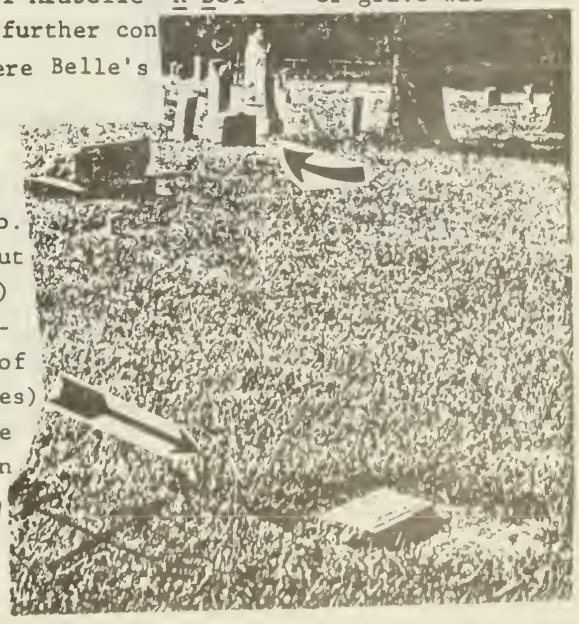
After her death 20 Dec. 1893 and burial in the Tira Cemetery, many wrote about Belle. The one written by sister Mary is included here and a poem by a friend, Mary Martin. I have a suspicion that the one by Mary Martin is a parody on some other poem, but I do not know. All I do know is that there were those who thought so much of Belle that they wanted to leave some written record.

Alva, the oldest, was only nine years old; he stayed with different relatives. Mary Lou's grandparents, Lem and Liz Small, took her. The two least ones, Julius and Otha, were kept by their Aunt Mary.

Her widowed husband married 31 Oct. 1894, Coalgate, Indian Territory, to Bertha Reese. Bertha was a native of the Choctaw Indian Nation of which Coal County was a part. After marriage they made their home at Birthright. It was 25th of November, almost a month, before they took Julius and Otha from Mary. Bertha had children by Bill, but they are not descendants of "Nic" Small. Bill and Bertha are buried in Moore Cemetery south of Clareta, Coal County, Oklahoma.

My mother and dad, Minerva and Ozie Pruett, were married a month before Bill married Bertha. They made their home with Minerva's parents where Mary Lou was staying and she and they had become so attached that they kept her as long as they stayed with Lem Small. In the fall they bought Mary Lou new clothes, but the thing she talked to me about many years later was the pretty hat that Aunt Minerva and Uncle Ozie bought her when she was almost 9 years old.

In the summer of 1937, with the help of Uncle Steve Lawrence, we located the Bois d'Arc post that marked the burial place of my Aunt Belle, with the letters "R B L", carved by Uncle Jack Small when he put the marker there about 1909. He also placed three little stakes there for two infants and Otha. Knowing how Uncle Jack spelled by sound, I knew beyond any doubt that he would spell Arabelle "R Bel". Her grave was where Uncle Steve thought it would be, and it is further confirmed by the letter from Lenna Finnell about where Belle's father was buried in relation to her grave.



Belle's sisters Matt and Celena are in unmarked graves in the same cemetery, but they are easily located in relation to their parents' tomb. If the post was ever removed (all post markers put there by Uncle Jack have long since been removed) from the cemetery there would be no way of locating Aunt Belle's grave. Without consulting any of her folks (I did not know a one of their addresses) I put a granite marker at her grave in 1944. The two infants and Otha are just to her north, in an unmarked open space.

continued

MARRIAGE RECORD.

The State of Texas County of Grayson.

TO ANY JUDGE OF THE DISTRICT COURT, JUDGE OF THE COUNTY COURT, ORDAINED MINISTER, OR JUSTICE OF THE PEACE OF GRAYSON COUNTY—*GREETING:*

You are hereby Authorized to Celebrate the RITES OF MATRIMONY Between

Wm J Lawrence and Arabelle Small

AND MAKE DUE RETURN TO THE CLERK OF THE SAID COUNTY, WITHIN SIXTY DAYS THEREAFTER CERTIFYING YOUR ACTION UNDER THIS LICENSE.

Witness, *my official Signature and Seal this* 24 *day of* August 1882.

T. A. Dickerman CLERK.

[Seal]

By H. N. Tuck Deputy.

I, E. P. Gregg J. P. *certify that on the* 24 *day of* August 1882.

I united in Marriage Wm J. Lawrence and Arabelle Small *the parties above named.*

Witness, *my hand this* 24th *day of* Aug. 1882.

E. P. Gregg J. P. Grayson County Texas

Continued from page 141

Belle was noted for her orderly way of doing things which she considered her duty to do. Mary no doubt had a lot of influence. Mary kept a daily record for many years, and it is told that Belle did also. However, no such daily record has ever been found that Belle kept. Belle was a very devoted religious person and belonged to the Baptist church in Birthright.

Under of Aug. 20, 1960 Prue Baker Royder (a niece of Aunt Bell) wrote me as follows:

"I do not know what Aunt Bell Lawrence's children names were nor how many she had. I have always heard how mean Bertha [the step-mother] was to them and that not any liked her. That's the news we got here. We went there one time but that was on account of Aunt Bell's children. I can well remember how my mother [Lizzie] cried. Bill was mean to Aunt Bell. She had to cut her own fire wood and carry it in herself. One night a preacher stayed all night there and she got up at 4 a.m. it was real cold, went and cut the wood to cook breakfast. At breakfast the preacher ask her if that was her cutting wood at 4 a.m. She dropped her head and said, yes. He would not milk the cows for Aunt Bell but he did for Bertha. She made him "walk the road" when she said do something. I well remember the relationship talk. There was plenty of gossip. We heard Lou [Aunt Bell's daughter] knew it."

Bell & Bill
1883

Joseph Parker

Travis, John Edward, Beverly Jo
John, Margie

Frank & Ruth Rogers

CHILDREN

(1) ALVA ODEL LAWRENCE (picture on page 104) was nine years old when his mother died. He stayed with various uncles and aunts in the community for over a year until his father remarried. Before he married he spent some time with his Uncle Jack near Clerburn and his Aunt Braddy near Mineral Wells. He was married in Hopkins County. He was 22 years old when he moved with his father's family to Coal County where he farmed until his death at age 34. He left a widow and two children. His double cousin, Oliver Lawrence (see page 123 had buried two wives who left him with three little children, decided Alva's widow should be his wife. He came to Oklahoma, married her and took her and the two children to Hopkins County to live. That made five children to start this family. However, Oliver and Ella had four more children.

(2) MARY LOU LAWRENCE lacked only 6 days being 8 years old at her mother's death. She was taken into the home of maternal grandparents who kept her until her Dad remarried. It was here that she became very close to my mother who married just a few months later. More about their relationships on page 141. Lou was only 33 when her husband died, leaving her with four little children. Joe was the oldest at 10. He stayed in Hopkins County where he still lives in the same neighborhood. The youngest, Billie, was killed in WW II. Wayne moved to Arizona and Lou and her daughter followed. Mary Lou's address at the time of her death was 107 W. Lincoln, Tuscon, Ariz. Wayne still lives there and the daughter Juanita married to a 2nd husband lives in Carlsbad, N. Mexico.

(3) JULIUS HARRISON LAWRENCE got his middle name from the then President of the U.S. He was not quite five years old when his mother died. He barely remembers her. His Aunt Mary took him and OTHA until their Dad remarried. He was 18 years old when the family moved to Coal Co., Okla. It was here that he was married at the age of 23 to a native Oklahoman. Aside from 1923 when he took his family to Hopkins County to farm, he lived the rest of his life around the territory of Coalgate and Waupanaka. His children grew up here but are now widely scattered. I visited him after all the children were grown and gone. I found him almost blind. Later he did go blind like his maternal grandfather and his mother's brother Chris. I returned a year later for the funeral of his wife.

(4) OTHA LAWRENCE was only 3 when her mother died. She was raised to the age of 13 by her step-mother. It was at this age that she had "Cramp Collic" (appendicitis). The doctor operated on her on the dining table in their home. No hospitals were closer than Sulphur Springs and in 1902 that was a "long way off." The doctor put in a tube for drainage and then sewed up the incision around it. That was a very modern thing to do, for that is the way it is done today. Otha complained of the pain and cried so much that her step-mother pulled out the tube. Infection set in and she died at 1:30 a.m. My Dad was one of two neighbors who was sitting up with her when she passed away. This was my first knowledge of death and burial. She was my cousin and I knew and played with her and liked her very much. I could not understand why they put her in a hole in the ground and covered her with dirt.

JULIUS LAWRENCE 50th Wedding Anniversary
Jan. 1962, Waupanake, OK

Continued from page 87

8. Nancy Elizabeth Small

"LIZZIE"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Lizzie, Hazie, Prue and Dorothy

Born 23 Jan. 1866 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Indiana
Marr. 5 July, 1885 Place Sister Matt's home, Hopkins Co., Texas.
Died 27 Dec.,1944 Bur. Place Wellborn, Texas

HUSBAND George Washington Marvin Baker
Born 12 Dec., 1862 Place Indiana
Died 17 March,1908 Bur. Place Oran, Palo Pinto Co., Texas
HUSBAND FATHER Aron Baker (Pg 373

CHILDREN

(1) Carl C. Baker B. 18 Sept.,1888 Tira,Tx. d. 20 Nov.,1894,Tira, Tx.

(2) continued

G W Baker
BRIDEGROOM
A. E. Small

The State of Texas,
County of Hopkins.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS, GREETING:

Know Ye, That any person legally authorized to celebrate the Rites of Matrimony is hereby licensed to join in marriage, as husband and wife, G W Baker and A E Small and for so doing, this shall be his sufficient authority.

Given under my hand and seal of office, at Sulphur Springs, this 3d day of July 1885

A P Landers
Clerk County Court.

By J H McElmurry
Deputy.

This certifies that I have joined in Marriage, as husband and wife, Mr G W. Baker and Miss A. E. Small on the 5th day of July A. D. 1885

R M McElmurry M.G.

Recorded this 12th day of August 1885

A. P. Landers Co. Clerk.

By _____ Deputy.

(2) Claude Leon Baker b. 7 Sept., 1889, Tira, Tx. d. 5, Nov.,1967,Jewett,Tx.

Marr. 24 April, 1910, Mineral Wells, Tex. Hazie Ann Warren, b. 15 Sept.,1896 at Mineral Wells, Tex. dau. of: [illegible] Jane & James Thomas Warren.

1. Jerld Leon Baker b. 6 Oct., 1918 Wellborn, Tex.
   marr. Jessie Adlle Baucher b. 21 Nov., 1919.
   NO ISSUE
2. Stewart Frederick "Fred" Baker b. 25 Oct., 1926, Mineral Wells, Tex.
   marr. 7 July, 1931 To: Geraldine Eva Francis
   1. Steven Michael Baker b. 30 Oct., 1953
      marr. Sharon Johnson
      1. Stephanie Dawn Baker b. 4 Jan. 19__.
      2. Michael Sean Baker b. 4 Nov. 19__.
   2. Jeffery Scott Baker b. 16 May, 1961, died in infancy.
   3. Barbara Elain Baker b. 15 Aug.,1962
   4. Andrea Leigh Baker b. 17 Nov.,1963
   5. Susann Renne Baker b. 27 Jan.,1967
   6. Jennifer Lynn Baker b. 22 Nov.,1968
3. Elmer Kenneth Baker b. 18 Jan., 1929, Navasota, Tex.
   marr (1) Billy Smith
   " (2) Barbara_____
   1. Cyntha Ann Baker b. 17 Feb., 1954
      married and at least two children.
4. Claude Everett Baker b. 4 Sept., 1931, Navasota, Tex.
   marr. Helen Dahms b.30 Sept., 1930
   1. Claudia Ann Baker b. 14 Oct., 1953 marr. Paul Tucker
      1. Karen Ann Tucker b.
   2. Tracy Baker b. 12 Jan., 1958
   3. Terri Lynn Baker b. 31 Dec., 1968 marr. Richard Pryor

(3) continued

Nancy Elizabeth Small

"LIZZIE"

Lizzie occupied a unique place in the line-up of the children. Of the 13 children of Lem and Liz, who lived to be grown and married, Lizzie had 6 older and 6 younger brothers and sisters. It could be said that the 6 older reached maturity in Indiana, while the younger 6 had many formative years in the new location of Hopkins County. So we might call Aunt Lizzie the "KING PIN" for so much activity centers about her. She had a keen mind, a wonderful memory for detail, and an abiding interest and love for her kin. Of all those who told me stories of the old times with details of the move, her description interested me most. Aunt Kate was also very good in details of the family, but she was not in the move. However, it was Aunt Lizzie who seemed to tie the older ones to the younger part of the family. They all loved and respected her very, very much.

The part Lizzie played in the family move from Indiana to Texas has been discussed on page 96 . She was the oldest of the children at home when the women of the family went by train from Sherman to Sulphur Springs, in December 1882. She followed the pattern of her older sisters Kate and Mary by hiring out as a "live in" household worker. First she worked for her brother, Jack, but that was not a pleasant situation. She got employment with a neighbor for almost two years. Sister Mary's husband, Dave, died May 1, 1885 and Lizzie moved in with Mary and stayed until she married in July. Lizzie was 19½ years old. She was well liked so they invited the

continued on page 151

③ Pearl Baker b. 8 Dec., 1891, Tira, Tex. d. 18 Mar., 1894, Tira, Tx.

④ Raleigh Washington Baker Born 5 Nov. 1893, Tira, Texas
Died 19 Aug. 1955, Baytown, Tx.
Mar. 11 Nov. 1917, Millican, Tx. WIFE Addie Mae Marquart, Born 6 Nov. 1897, Brazos Co., TX
Died 19 June 1978, Houston, TX

1. DOROTHY MAE BAKER b. 6 Apr. 1919, Millican, Tx.
mar. (1) 31 Jan. 1941, Baytown, Tx HUSBAND Harold Arthur Garner, b. 4 Oct. 1909 Lakefield, Quebec, Canada, son of Ethel Walton Nevanas and William Garner d. 11 Feb. 1966, Baytown, Tx.
1. Harold Eugene Garner b. 25 June 1943, Goose Creek (Baytown) Tx.
mar. 8 Aug. 1964 To: Elizabeth Anne Eastham, b. 5 Feb. 1943, Ft. Worth, Tx.
1. James Nevanas Garner b. 26 Sep. 1966, Bryan, Tx.
2. Katheryn Anne Garner b. 9 Dec. 1970, Rochester, N.Y.
2. Brian Allan Garner b. 7 June 1948, Baytown, Tx.
mar. 10 Feb. 1967 To: Jerrie Lynn Freeman, b. 21 Oct. 1949, Baytown, Tx.
1. Christopher Alan Garner b. 17 Sep. 1971, Washington, D.C.
2. Steven Michael Garner b. 29 Oct. 1975, Houston, Tx.
3. Jonathan Robert Garner b. 25 Aug. 1981, Houston, Tx.
mar. (2) 20 Apr. 1975, Houston, Tx. To: Herbert Lee Goodwin, b. 5 Nov. 1921, Chatham Co., Georgia, son of Sarah Kay Swilling and Willie ~~Oliver~~ Goodwin
NO ISSUE.

Dorothy B. Goodwin

2. ROBERT WAYNE BAKER b. 25 July 1921, Millican, Tx.
mar. 28 Aug. 1948, Katy, Tx. WIFE Iris Southard, b. 25 Apr. 1927, Houston, Tx. dau. of Emily Gartz and Ira L. Southard
1. Stephan Lawrence Baker b. 11 Jan. 1950, Houston, Tx.
mar. (1) Carol Lewis; div. 1977.
mar. (2) Theresa Green
1. Robert Wayne Baker II b. 2 Oct. 1980, Houston, Tx.
2. Robert Southard Baker b. 2 Sep. 1951, Houston, Tx.
mar. (1) Carol Harris; div. 1977
mar. (2) Sue Ann Smith
1. Cody Jane Baker b. 18 Feb. 1982, Jackson, Wyoming
2. Emily Smith Baker b. 3 Feb. 1983, Jackson, Wyoming
3. Michael Wayne Baker b. 4 Nov. 1953, Houston, Tx.
mar. 27 Feb. 1982, Bryan, Tx. WIFE Linda Tiner Noble
4. Emily Marianne Baker b. 11 Oct. 1956, Houston, Tx.
5. Raleigh Mark Baker b. 7 Oct. 1957, Houston, Tx.

Iris S. Baker

3. ORVILLE BAKER b. 21 Feb. 1924, Millican, Tx.
mar. 26 May 1946, Bryan, Tx. WIFE Joyce Jean Jones b. 25 May 1928, Bryan, Tx. dau. of Imogene Woliver and Lee Edward Jones
1. Sherill Lynne Baker b. 3 Mar. 1948, Ft. Worth, Tx.
mar. (1) Steve Owings Halladay, b. 7 Jan. 1947; div. 1977.
1. Tamara Michelle Halladay b. 3 Feb. 1974
2. Amanda Beth Halladay b. 21 June 1977
mar. (2) Warren Philip Duren II, b. 20 Mar. 1947
1. Ramona Sherie Duren b. 14 Feb. 1980
2. Connie Jean Baker b. 14 Sep. 1950, Ft. Worth, Tx.
mar. Roger Stilwell, b. 8 July 1954
3. Patty Diane Baker b. 14 Jan. 1952, Ft. Worth, Tx.
mar. Randy Allen Parham, b. 7 Sep. 1953
1. Christopher Ryan Parham b. 22 Sep. 1979
2. Matthew Allen Parham b. 20 Aug. 1981
4. Richard Orville Baker b. 19 Apr. 1955, Ft. Worth, Tx.
mar. Nancy Lou Gilbert, b. 5 Aug. 1957
1. Lindsay Michelle Baker b. 15 Apr. 1980
2. Leslie Joanna Baker b. 3 Dec. 1982, Arlington, Tx.

Continued

4. BILLY WAYNE BAKER b. 14 June 1928, Baytown, Tx.
mar. 18 Sep. 1952, San Antonio, Tx. WIFE Jerry Jennine Grimes,
b. 8 Feb. 1931, dau. of Edith Mae Hines and Thomas Charles Grimes

1. Sharon Darlene Baker b. 9 Aug. 1953, Freeport, Tx.
mar. 3 Feb. 1979, Houston, Tx. To: John Eric Stephan
b. 18 Sep. 1955, Houston, Tx.
1. John Garrett Stephan b. 5 May 1981, Houston, Tx.
2. Phillip Wayne Baker b. 13 May 1955, Freeport, Tx.
mar. 7 Apr. 1979, Houston, Tx. To: Lynn Ann Wallace
b. 30 Aug. 1955, Tuscon, Ariz.
3. Addie Evanne Baker b. 16 Apr. 1958, Bryan, Tx.
mar. 18 July 1981, Houston, Tx. To: Richard Allan Vance
b. 11 Nov. 1957, Tallahassee, Fla.
4. Kyle Edward Baker b. 7 Apr. 1961, Houston, Tx.
5. Justin Allan Baker b. 1 July 1964, Houston, Tx.

5. CHARLES EUGENE BAKER b. 12 Jan. 1933, Baytown, Tx.
mar. 4 Sep. 1953, Baytown, Tx. WIFE: Barbara Harlean Duplissey,
b. 13 Mar. 1935, LeCompte, La.
dau. of Elsie Peterson and Willie P. Duplissey

1. Gregory Lynn Baker b. 7 Dec. 1954, Baytown, Tx.
mar. 27 May 1978, Westfield, N.J. To: Noreen Carroll, b. 2 Mar. 1955
1. Morgan Colin Baker b. 22 Apr. 1980, Alexandria, Va.
2. Laura Adrienne Baker b. 10 Mar. 1983, Alexandria, Va.
2. Sharon Diane Baker b. 20 Aug. 1959, Tyndall Air Force Base, Fla.
mar. 22 Aug. 1980, Houston, Tx. To: William Giles Wasinger
3. David Eugene Baker b. 10 Mar. 1961, Tyndall Air Force Base, Fla.

(5) Prue A Baker

b. 1 Mar. 1898, Ratcliff, Houston Co., Tex.
d. 21 Feb. 1974, Wellborn, Texas

Mar. 22 Sep. 1914, Wellborn, Texas, To: John "Sam" Royder, b. 5 Mar. 1891

1. HORACE SAMUEL ROYDER b. 11 Nov. 1916, Wellborn, Tex.
mar. (1) Oct. 1941, To: Leona Suatr, b. 24 Oct. 1920; d. 18 Sep. 1957
1. Baby girl b. 6 Mar. 1943; d. at birth.
2. Jerry Royder b. 16 Feb. 1945
mar. 18 Apr. 1969, Edinburg, Tex., To: Sherry Owen, b. 17 Jan. 1948
1. Dawn Danae Royder b. 23 Nov. 1970, Victoria, Texas
3. Howard H. Royder b. 17 June 1947, Edinburg, Texas
mar. Mary
1. Erica Royder
4. Francis B. Royder b. 4 Aug. 1949, Edinburg, Texas
mar. Rita Ryan
1. Kimberly Royder b. Dec. 1973
2. (Girl)
5. Rodney D. Royder b. 27 May 1953, Edinburg, Texas
mar. 2 June 1976, To: Rebecca Olivarez
1. Rodney D. Royder, Jr. b. Oct. 1976
6. Elizabeth A. Royder b. 6 Dec. 1955, Edinburg, Texas
mar. (2) 3 May 1959, To: Victoria Soza, b. 17 Nov. 1924

2. MILFORD E. ROYDER b. 22 Aug., 1919, Wellborn, Texas
mar . (1) Opal Coffer,Smith b. 22 Dec., 1921 d. 22 Sept., 1973
1. Opal E. Royder b. 3 Feb., 1944 d. 3 Feb., 1947, Houston, Tx.
2. Freida L. Royder b. 15 Jan., 1950 Houston, Tx
3. James M. Royder b. 6 Oct., 1954 Houston, Texas
mar. Jan., 1981 To: Joann Little
1. Rachel Elizabeth Royder b. May, 1981
4. Lester C. Royder b. May., 1956, Houston, Texas.
5. John A. Royder b. Merch 1958 " "
6. Flore Mae Royder b. Oct. 1963 Georgia
Milford marr (2) 29 Aug., 1978 To: Frences Russo
NO ISSUE

3 continued

Continued from page

3. HAZEL ELIZABETH ROYDER b. 14 Sept. 1921 Wellborn. Texas.
mar. (1) 19 June, 1946 To: Hubert Forney b. 15 Jan.,1924
NO ISSUE d. 3 Aug., 1949, Perry, Okla.
mar. (2) 6 Sept., 1952 To: Marion Von Roeder b. 12 Dec., 1928
1. Dee Ann Von Roeder b. 17 Aug., 1954 San Antonio, Tex.
mar . 17 Jan., 1976 To: Joseph Rothe b. 22 Nov., 1952, San Antonio
2. Jill Lynn Von Roeder b. 10 Oct., 1956 Austin, Texas, d. 18 May, 1975
3. Penny Von Roeder b. 26 July, 1961 Bryan, Texas

4. NORMAN M. ROYDER b. 10 May, 1926 Wellborn, Texas.
mar . 1 Dec., 1945 To: Yvonne Woods
1. Gary N. Royder b. 3 Nov., 1947 Houston, Texas
mar . 5 Oct., 1975 To: Sandra Lodse b. 26 May, 1949 Col.
1. Michael B. Royder b. 8 April, 1979 Houston,Tex.
2. Norma Kay Royder b. 22 Sept.1948 Hattisburg, Miss.
mar (1) 3 July, 1967 To: Kennith Martin
1. Gary W. Martin b. 5 June, 1968 Bryan, Texas.
2. Kimberly R Martin b. 20 May, 1969 " "
mar (2) May, 1971 To: Aaron Jones
3. Eddie W. Jones b. 3 March 1972
mar (3) 13 June, 1975 To: Kenneth White

5. JEAN ROYDER b. 31 Mar, 1932 Wellborn, Texas
mar . Aug., 1950 To: Harvey Shaw b. June, 1926
1. Carolyn Shaw b. 3 Sept., 1953 Albuquerque, N. Mex.
mar . June, 1980 To: Barry Horsok
2. Marilyn Shaw b. 9 Oct., 1959 Dallas , Texas.
mar. . June, 1978 To: Michael D

6. DONALD ROYDER b. 12 Feb., 1934 Wellborn, Texas
mar 30 Dec., 1955 To: Martha Jakubik b. 9 Sept., 1933
1. Donald Royder, Jr. b. 12 June, 1957 Bryan, Texas.
mar . April 1977 To: Geraldine Luedehe
1.Angie Marie Royder b. 11 Jan., 1981
2. Sandra Jean Royder b. 9 Sept., 1958 Bryan, Texas
mar (1) 3 July, 1977 To: Lonnie Masik
1. Kelly Masik b. 4 Aug., 1979
mar. . (2) Nov., 1981 To: Bill Brown
3. Carol Denise Royder b. 4 Dec., 1959 Bryan,Texas
mar. . Feb. 1978 To: Joe Herman Hinton
1. Karen Sue Hinton b. 24 July, 1978
2. Joe Don Hinton b. 7 Nov., 1980
4. Mary Jane Royder b. 25 July, 1961 Bryan, Texas
5. David Michael Royder b. 28 Aug.1962 " "
6. Scott Eugene Royder b. 26 Feb.1964 " "
7. Terry Sue Royder b. 13 Dec.1966 "

(6) James Lemond Baker

b. 6 Aug. 1899, Ratcliff, Housto Co., Tx
d. 15 Apr. 1968, Bryan, Tex.
mar. 21 Oct. 1933 To: Josephine Merka
NO ISSUE.

(7) Libby Baker

b. 3 Feb. 1901
d. 1 Aug. 1937.
Never married.

□

Lizzie & Geo. W. Baker Family
1902

Continued from page 147

community to the wedding at 12:00 noon at the Pleasant Valley School house. Then they all went to sister Matt's home for a wedding feast furnished by the community women.

Her marriage to George Baker was the last of the ties to the Indiana friends and relatives. George Baker was in the move from Indiana with the family of Chapmans and Steve Lawrence in 1878, nine years before his marriage to Lizzie. In fact, he was a month past 31 years old when they married

George Baker from Indiana was evidently related to the Henry C. S. Baker who married Mary Jane Spurlock, sister to Lizzie's mother. Therefore Lizzie was a niece to Mary Jane Spurlock whose husband's nephew was George Baker. Lizzie and George were no blood kin, but Lizzie's children would be blood kin to both Charles Ervin Baker and his wife Mary Michael Cox, who were born in Dubois County, Indiana, but who are buried in Oklawaha, Florida. Lizzie's children and grandchildren never heard of these kin until they read it in this book. See page 332.

continued

I remember well the summer of 1905 when Uncle George and Aunt Lizzie and their children visited in Hopkins County. We lived on a farm near Tira. Uncle George was so thin from his consumption! He had to have whiskey as a part of his medication. Aunt Lizzie was very careful that none of us got "exposed" to his lung discharge. In fact, he lived with his family until death, and not another member got the disease.

I remember also that we were close to Tira where we could get a nickel's worth of ice each day and make cold lemonade, which my mother thought helped us from malaria and maybe his disease. Vitamin C was unheard of in 1905!

I remember also how attached I became to my cousins Raleigh and Prue, with whom I exchanged letters for many years.

In the summer of 1912 Lizzie and her children: Prue, Libby and Lem, went with her son Claude & wife Hazie (recently married) to Hopkins County for a vist. They are in the family reunion picture on page 106.

Under date of March 3, 1919, Lizzie wrote to "Nervia":

We have moved to Wellborn, close to Claud and Prue. Raleigh and his wife still live in Millican. Just Lem, Libby and myself living together. Lem went to Raleigh's so Libby and me stayed alone last night. Claude and Prue didn't like it but I don't like so much running around.

(It is not known how long Lizzie lived near Prue in Wellborn, but she was back in Millican in the 30's.)

In the summer of 1936, my family and I visited Aunt Lizzie and her daughter Libby at their home in Milican, Brazos County, Texas. We talked for hours while I took notes of the history of her and my mother's family. Following that, we exchanged many letters. I finally asked her to write in her own words the story of her life for the history book, and to send me some old pictures for it. I quote from her letter from Millican under date of June 15, 1942 (40 years ago):

Dear Haskell

I have no old pictures but would gladly send them if I had them. Gracie (Small) Holder was here and she said she had several you could have if you would return them as they belonged to Brother Jack (Her Dad) in his life time. You can write her at Geonoa Texas.

As to write my life's ups and downs I am afraid it would fill a good sized book and lots, although true, some might not believe. I was married 5th of July, 1885 in Hopkins County. We moved into Sulphur Springs where George worked as a "section hand" on the railroad. In 1887 we farmed near Birthright. In the fall of that year and the early spring of 1888, George worked on the railroad until time to start farming. We moved to a farm near Tira, where we lived at the time of the births of our first four children. [She lists the dates of births and the death of Pearl, who was buried at Tira.]

About December of 1894 we moved to Houston County Texas where our other children were born. [This is where they were living when Mrs. Finnel wrote her about Lizzie's dad's death. Letter on page 100.] While living here George got "consumption." Dec. 1904 we moved by wagon from Houston Co. to Palo Pinto County. We farmed here with only two farms between our farm and the one of sister Braddy and her husband. After George's death in 1908 we moved into Mineral Wells. Claude married in 1910 and Raleigh worked as a cook at one of the best restaurants. August 5, 1914 we moved to Millican, Brazos County Texas. Prue married in September of that year and established a home in Wellborn, a nearby town in the same county. Raleigh married in 1917. Libby, Lem and I live together. They have not married.

If this will help you any in your book I will be glad and if I could talk to you in person, could tell you more but it is a hard task for me to do any scribbling. Write me again. I am proud to be your old Aunt. Love,

Aunt Lizzie

Millican Tex
2-26-1940

[Cate, Birthright, Tx]

Dear Sister, received your letter & glad to hear as I had often wondered why some of the Children dident write for you. I have got so nervous I cant hardly write & now is one of the times but it may be you can read it. Sorry you had the flue we have all had it & Claude & Prue have to. Lem & me are just getting over it but dont seem like we can ever gain any strength. We have sure had a bad winter & the coldest Jan the 18

2) cold & high wind our house caught on fire. Lem was just fixing to leave when he saw the roof close but help come & they saved the house but had to put on a new roof. Lem was almost frose when he came down off the roof. He didnt feel the cuts in his fingers that was in places to the bone, he was so chilled. I think that what gave him the flue lots of it here yet Claude & Prue all had. Geral (Claude oldest boy) is married. That my first grand daughter-in-law I like her fine they live at Center. Raleighs was

3) last Sunday in their new car. they was all well. Who is Lewis Barney & who is Cleo Jones & Mrs Hill? You know I have been away from there so long I dont remember or dont know the people. I was so glad Hallie came to see you. Wish she would come to see me, tell Nola to write me & I will answer her letter. I was sorry about Elmer Gold-Smith but we all must go that way soon or later. You just dont know how I miss Bobbie I get so lonesome for her some times I cant hardly live. Lems so good to me but

4) cant fill her place & then she was with me all the time & a man cant stay at home all the time like a woman. he does most of the work. & Claude lives close here & Hazie is as good to me as Prue could be if she lived close she was here Yester-day. all had bad colds. I am writing Chris & will send him the clipping you sent me of Elmer. he says he dont hardly ever here from up there. he is so good to answer my letters but I dont write him like I should. Ans soon. Love to all.

Iggie

Under date of August 9, 1937, Prue wrote from Wellborn to her aunt Braddy:
Libby died August 1st and was buried here, August 2nd. Will later tell you about the terrible death.

Under date of Feb. 18, 1938 Lizzie wrote her sister Braddy:
I feel so lonely now for the heardest trial of my life was giving up Libby. She told every one that came to see her at the hospital (and that was many) that she was ready to go. only for leaving me. She knew I would be so lonesome and told everybody even the doctors and nurses to be good to me. My children are carrying out her request. She was a true daughter in every way; always thinking of me before herself. Lem is so good to me. He nearly always gets breakfast only while his food was badly burned by spilling boiling water on it. He does all of the milking and most of the churning, but no one can fill Libby's place. If she had a enemy I don't know of one. People said they was more people at her funeral at Wellborn than had been in years. Funeral services were conducted here at Millican Baptist church by Bro. Hooter, the pastor that baptised her. Braddy if it wasn't for the faith I have in Jesus and the eternal hope of life beyond the grave I could not stand this trouble but he has never forsaken me. So I put all my trust in him knowing he won't put more on me than I can bare. I miss Libby so much. I can hear her say "Goodby Ma" just as she did the first night of last August. I didn't go no where around the home in the yard work are in the garden but what she was with me for we were just pals. Oh I want to see her so bad it seems at times I cant live. I have a dress and work hat hanging on the wall and her every day shoes just where she put them. If we ask Jesus to bare our troubles we must try to trust him and do our part. Sometimes it is so hard but his will be done, not mine. I could write page after page about Libby but I shouldent worry others with my troubles when each one has their own to bare.

Under date of August 4th, 1941, Lizzie wrote "Nervia":
Claude has been wanting to take me to see his Aunt Lottie [Baker] in Indiana but I do not feel like taking the trip. She wants us to come but I cannot think of going. Have not heard from Hopkins County since Nettie [Kate's daughter] was here last fall. We are here today and gone tomorrow. Libby has been gone 4 years the first day of this month and I still miss her so much. It wont be many years until I'll be gone to. Lem is so good to me but still he cannot take her place.

In a letter dated July 30, 1942 from Lizzie at Millican, Texas, to "Nervia" Pruett, Reed, Okla. which was the last letter between them for Minervia died in less than a month.
I will respond to your good letter that I was so glad to receive and glad indeed that you are improving and hope you will continue. Hallie was with me almost four weeks & we had one good time. We wished several times that you could be with us. Claude's family has bought a home in Navasota. Prue came by after me Sunday and we went & spent the day with them. I like the place fine but hated to see them move, as Hazie is so good to me. I love her like my own. Isn't this war bad. I set up every night to get the 10 O'Clock news. This is a sad time in the year for me as Libby passed away 5 year ago Sat. I miss her so much. In one way it seems but a few days, in another it's so long. She is so plain in my memory. I can see her with me many times that its hardly possible she is gone. But God's will be done, not mine. I know we must die to live again. Nervia I could write pages on this subject but must not.
Lots of love to you & all yours, your sister,
Lizzie

In a letter from Prue to Haskell dated Nov. 5, 1944 at Wellborn, Texas:
Ma is very loe in Navasota. She is at Claude's. You cannot get doctors to make out of town calls now and very few in town. She has a wonderful Dr. and a real good friend as can be found in good ole America. She has enlarged hardened liver and cancer of the stomach. The Dr. said she might live over this spell and be able to walk but she would have another soon and she could not live over it. Again she may lay in bed for a long time. Poor old thing. She looks so bad and getting so poor. Dr. Coleman said there was nothing anyone could do for her now.

Under date of Aug. 11, 1944 Prue wrote Haskell:
I was in about 25 miles of you a few days ago. Hazel's husband died the 5th at 5:55 a.m. with the worst form of flu. He just lived one week. Hubert was very fond of you and he was going to take me to see you. He was one of the grandest boys I ever knew.

Lizzie died in 1944 at her daughter's home in Wellborn, just two years after the death of her sister Minerva. Lizzie is buried in a well marked grave in the cemetery at Wellborn, Brazos County, Texas, the county in which she had spent her last 30 years. Her husband, George Baker, died of "consumption" and is buried at the cemetery in Oran, Palo Pinto County, where Lizzie's sister Braddy and husband are buried.

Under date of Jan. 1, 1945, Prue wrote a card.
Dear Haskell:- Ma died Wednesday 4:30 a.m. Buried Thursday p.m. It was so muddy we could hardly get to the cemetery. It had rained almost a week before. The house and church were full but not all came to the cemetery as it was cold, raining and real muddy. Many, many lovely flowers. Wish you could have seen her. Uncle Criss came on Tuesday before she died on the next week. She could not talk to us and was unconscious part of the time. Uncle Criss is with Lem now. Guess Lem will go away as he says he can't stay there. She is so much better off than to suffer so as she had done so long. Love, Prue.

continued

How They Talked

DESCRIPTION

Dyed in the wool.
Tight laced.
Ornery little cuss.
Betwixt and between.
All wool and a yard wide
Three bricks shy of a load.
Don't give a tinker's damn.
Not what it's cracked up to be.
A tired team with a heavy load.
Could not pour sand out of boot.
Straight from the horse's mouth.
Between a rock and a hard place.
Small potatoes and few in a hill.
Too slow to catch the 7-year itch.
He does not know me from Adam's off ox.
Mad enough to bite a bridge nail in two.
to fight a buzz saw.
The "poo poo" straight from the "Pa Pa."
Two sleet in the wind (not mentally right)
(drunk).
So crooked he could hide behind a corkscrew.
Won't pay the preacher or buy the baby's diapers.
Too lazy to say "sooey" if the hog's eating him up.
He is which every way the wind blows -- two faced.
Not worth the powder and lead it would take to kill him.
It is snowing down South (woman's slip showing)
Barn door open (man's fly unzipped)

ACTION

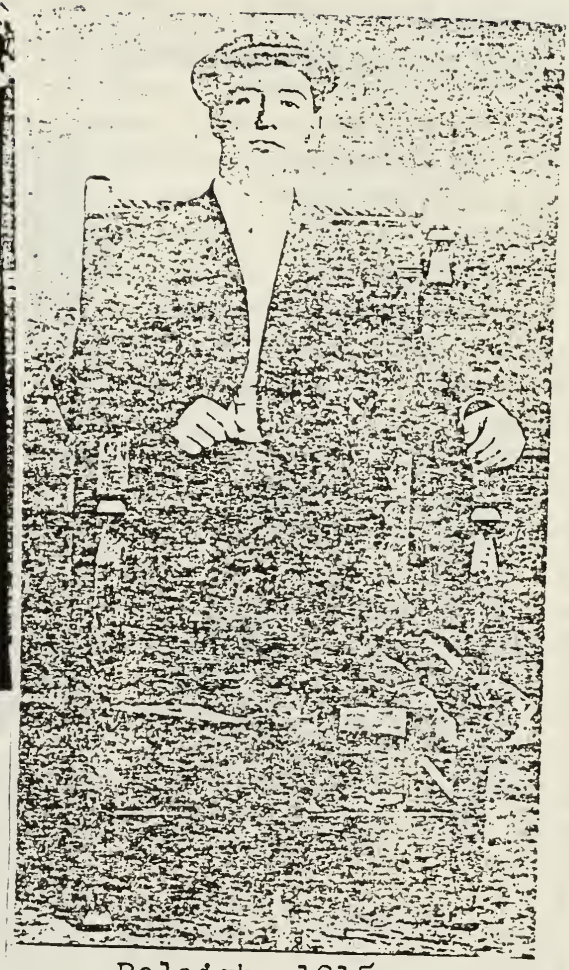
Letting the cat out of the bag (divulging a secret).
burning the candle on both ends
He added his nickel's worth (talked)
"Put your feet under the table" (eat)
Their chickens have come home to roost.
"Warm your rompers" (paddle your behind)
"A lick and a promise" for house cleaning
Dance up a storm.
Keep your shirt on.
Bend an ear (listen).
Raising a ruckuss.
I'll be there directly.
Pitch in (share the work)
Hit out for (to start travel)
Let the wind out of your sails.
Grab your underwear (slow down).
Root hog or die (work or starve)
Shake a foot (get a move on).
Shake a leg.
Skedaddle.
Light a shuck
Lickety-split.

continued on page 388

Raleigh, Prue, Lemond, Libby

Libby

Charles, Addie Mae, Robert
Dorothy, Orville and Bill



Raleigh 1915

Herold Eugene and Bride, 1964

Dorothy and Arthur Garner

(4) RALEIGH was one of my favorite cousins although he was almost four years my senior. We had little time together in our lives but we exchanged many letters and pictures. We were together about 2 weeks in 1905 in Hopkins County and then in the early summer of 1914 when he visited us several days on our farm in Greer County, Okla. We had met him at the train in Mangum, about 12 miles away, and rode in a farm wagon to our home. He expressed a great interest in the wide open prairie, where one could see 25 miles. So the following morning I took him for a walk over the neighborhood, by our swimming hole, the cave creek, and several caves, one of which we went into. I was accustomed to walking and I did not realize that as a cook in a cafe in Mineral Wells, Texas, he was not. We did not get home for lunch until about 2:30 in the afternoon. He wanted to know how far we had walked, and I figured that we had walked about 15 miles. He was pretty sore the following day, so we just stayed in for me to listen to his wonderful experiences working for the public.

About three years later he married, and with his companion raised a wonderful family. Again it is unfortunate that our families never met.

Raleigh spent many of his last years working for Exxon Oil Company.

In a letter to Haskell dated Sept. 27, 1957, Prue wrote of her brother, "Raleigh was one fine boy and a good Christian. He gave all of his children a fine education."

CHILDREN

1. DOROTHY has two degrees from the Univ. of Houston: B.B.A. (1940), M.Ed. (1968). She lived over 46 years in Baytown, Texas where she was born. Her first husband worked for Exxon Oil Co. Nine years after his death she married an owner of a meat market in Houston. She works with him. She had taught 17 years in Channelview and Galens Park. Dorothy's two sons have university degrees and married women of the same qualifications and all are making outstanding contributions to our industrial society.

2. ROBERT W. BAKER graduated from Texas A & M University, 1946 and in 1975 was given the Distinguished Alumni Award from the same University. He graduated J D from the University School of Law (1949). He practiced law for sometime in Houston but is currently practicing near his cattle ranch in Bryan, Texas. While in Houston he served six years as State Representative and four years as State Senator from Harris County. Some legislation he authored which changed Texas History are (1) Admitting University of Houston to the Texas System of Higher Education, (2) creating Psychiatry Research Institute, Houston, (3) creating Savings & Loan Dept. and (4) authorizing a Medical Examiner System for Texas. He has served many banking and financial institutions as Director, on boards, etc. His outstanding honors and rewards make him "top timber" in any Who's Who.

3. BILLY and 4. ORVILLE have been successful in the business world.

5. CHARLES went into the medical profession and is practicing in Houston.

(5) PRUE was only 8 months younger than I, and I felt very close to her in family interests. We corresponded, exchanged pictures and I visited her several times in her lifetime. After she died I seem to have lost contact with Aunt Lizzie's family. Prue's daughter Hazel and her husband visited in our home in Stillwater, when they lived at Perry, Okla., only 25 miles from Stillwater.

(6) JAMES LEMOND was named for Aunt Lizzie's father and like his grandfather, went by the name "Lem." His full name was used so seldom that even his close kin who did not know for whom he was named called him "Lemonds" or "Lemuel." He did not marry until after his mother's death. He spent months with his Uncle Chris in New Mexico.

(7) LIBBY spent her lifetime with her mother. After her father's death (before she was grown) she was the companion of her mother, as has been shown by letters, earlier.

VOL. 61 NO. 151

Chronicle Photo

SEN. ROBERT W. BAKER AND DAUGHTER, MARIANNE
"I Love You, Daddy," She Whispers at Rally

Baker Launches State Campaign

Houstonian Outlines 13 Points In Platform for Lt. Governor's Race

Miss Hazel Royder Of Wellborn Is In Training as Nurse

Miss Hazel Royder, who is in training as a nurse at Jefferson Davis Hospital in Houston, recently spent three weeks vacation with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. John S. Royder of Wellborn.

While Hazel was home she was visited by her brothers, Milford Royder of Houston and Sergeant H. S. Royder and Mrs. Royder of Moore Field, Mission.

Hazel is entering her second year of training and went to work in the emergency room upon her return to the hospital. She likes her work very much and expects to serve in the army before the war is over.

RALEIGH WASHINGTON BAKER
1893-1955

Final rites were held for Raleigh W. Baker, distillation operator, who passed away at his home August 19 following a long illness.

Burial was in Forest Park cemetery in Houston.

Survivors include his wife, Mrs. Addie Mae Baker of Baytown; a daughter, Mrs. Harold A. Garner; four sons, Robert W., Orville, Billy Wayne and Charles Eugene Baker.

Also surviving are a sister, two brothers and twelve grandchildren.

Pallbearers were J. L. Cates, J. H. Mayhan, W. J. Wolfe, F. W. Hesse, E. Woodruff and J. A. Cope.

A native of Hopkins County, Mr. Baker attended school at Orin. He was engaged in pipe line and carpenter contracting work before joining the refinery carpenter department in 1925. He transferred to pipe the same year, and to distillation in 1926.

The BEE joins Mr. Baker's legion of Baytown friends in extending heartfelt condolences to bereaved survivors.

Aug., 20, 1955

Rep. R. W. Baker's Father, Veteran Humble Man, Dies

Raleigh Washington Baker, father of State Representative Robert W. Baker, died of a heart attack at 5:10 p.m. Friday at his home at 3109 Illinois.

Baker, 61, had been in ill health and under a doctor's care for the past two years.

Funeral services will be held at 9 a.m. Monday at the Paul U. Lee funeral home with Rev. E. R. Couch, pastor of First Baptist church, officiating. Burial will be in Forest Park cemetery in Houston.

Baker, a native of Oran, grew up in Mellican near Bryan, and attended public schools there. He worked in oil fields until 1925 when he came to Baytown as an employe of the Humble Oil and Refining Co. At his death, he was a first helper in the distillation department.

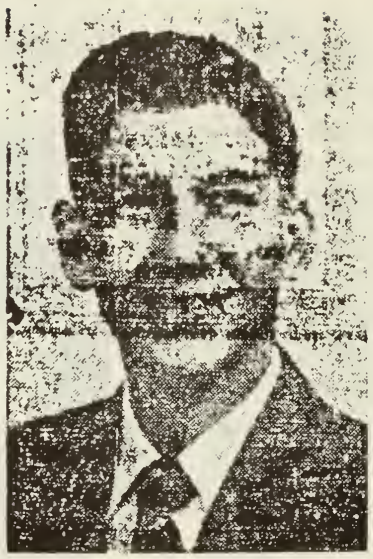
Baker built his home in Illinois soon after the East Baytown sub-division was opened by the Humble company about 1927 and had lived at the same address since.

Survivors are his wife, Mrs. Addie Mae Baker of Baytown; a daughter, Mrs. Harold A. Garner; four sons, State Representative Baker; Orville Baker of Fort Worth, Billy Wayne Baker of Angleton and Charles Eugene Baker of Houston.

Also surviving are a sister, Mrs. J. S. Royder of Wellborn; two brothers, Claude Baker of Jewitt and James L. Baker of Bryan and 12 grandchildren.

Pallbearers will be J. L. Cates, J. H. Mayhan, W. J. Wolfe, F. W. Hesse, E. Woodruff and J. A. Cope.

Honorary pallbearers will be all employes of the distillation department of the refinery.



CHARLES BAKER

Baker Named Top A&M Freshman

Perhaps the proudest parents in Baytown these last few days have been Mr. and Mrs. R. W. Baker, 3109 Illinois.

Their youngest son, Charles, was presented with an award for being the most outstanding freshman in the summer session at Texas A and M College.

The award was determined by scholastic standing, drilling ability, personal appearance, and in interview by a military board.

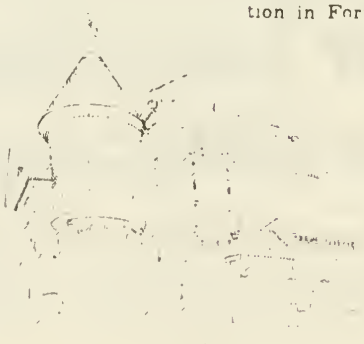
Charles was given an engraved identification bracelet.

The 18-year-old student graduated from Robert E. Lee in June and decided to start his education early because of the unsettled war conditions. He is a pre-med major and will return to A and M September 17.

The Bakers have sent two other sons through A and M. Robert is now practicing law in Houston, and Orville is a designing engineer for Consolidated Aircraft Corporation in Fort Worth.

December 1, 1959

MRS. H. A. GARNER



Continued from page 87

9. Brazela Small

"BRADDY"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Lillie, Hettie and
Helen Marie

Born 1 May, 1868 Place Dubois Co., Indiana
Marr. 4 Oct., 1885 Place Hopkins Co., Texas
Died 20 Mar., 1944 Bur Place Oran, Palo Pinto Co., Texas

● HUSBAND (1) William "Bill" Smiddy Born 30 Apr., 1860, Cooke Co. Tx.
Died 25 July, 1925, Oran, Texas
Son of "Andy" Smiddy

CHILDREN

(1) Lillie Smiddy b. 9 Sept., 1886, Hopkins Co., Tex.
d. Mineral Wells, Texas

Marr. May, 1908, Palo Pinto Co., Tex. To: Loumis Martin
1. Audry 2. Oscar 3. Winnie 4. Evel marr. Buck Foster

(2) Mary Hettie Smiddy Born 8 Dec., 1892 Hopkins Co., Tex.
Died 9 May, 1948 Mineral Wells, Tx.
Marr. 29 Oct., 1916 Bur Place Oran Cem, Palo Pinto Co., Tx.
To: James Albert West (1883-1953) " " "
1. "Stillborn" b. 21 Aug.1917
2. Dessie Arlene West b. 26 Jan.1919 d. 28 Jan., 1919 Oran, Tx.
3. James Earl West b. 22 Nov.1927 bur. " "

(3) Next Page

(4) Shelby Smiddy Born 1 Mar., 1906 Oran, Tex.
Died 5 Aug., 1935 bur. at Oran
Marr. 10 Dec., 1925 To: Lucy Maud Bailey
NO ISSUE

● HUSBAND (2) F. F. Jones d. 26 June, 1944
Marr. 28 Nov., 1938 Bur Place N.E. Texas

Mrs Brozzilla Small
Borned in Indiana may the 1, 1868
moved to Tx when 14 years of age
married to mr William Smiddy october
the 4, 1885 in this union were borned
4 children 2 boys and two girls now
married mrs lillie martin, mrs
hettie West, mr luther Smiddy mr
Shelby Smiddy of oran mrs Brozzelle
Small gave her hart to god at the
age of 16. joined the m e church
South which She is still a member
a devoted Christion and a prayer
ful mother. always ready to Sing
god praisis and enjoying the great
Blessings of our lord and Savior
have had many up and down in
life but token them all to Jesus
as he is our lord and Savior there
is no one to help like him he is so
pres cious to us as going though (over)

life have had many dissapointments
but the good lord has ben with
me and i am happy to say at the
age of 66 that i am Still able to
Sing gods praisis and give him
the praisis of being so good and
kind to me i am a Soldier for
jesus there is no one that knows
my troubles but him. i go to him
with them all and he is ever ready
to carl for us my life haint ben a
life of roses. but a trul christain
and a true charrictar and one
that lovls god and my neighbors
and our fellow man always ready
to help in time of need. i am hopin
to live and enjoy years of happiniss
With my children. i am a lone the
good lord called my husband home
9 years 24 july but i hope to meet
him in the sweet by and by i
know we will know each other there

③ Royal Luther Smiddy b. 9 Feb., 1897, near Oran, Tex.

marr. 29 Oct.,1910, Palo Pinto Co., Tex. To: Lonnie Lovell, b. 23 Oct., 1900, Shirley, Texas, D. 14 Dec., 1959, bur. Indian Creek Cem.(w. of Mineral Wells) dau. of Emma Lou Ada Moss & Jim Henry Vaughan

1. Nadine Smiddy b. 8 Sept., 1917 d. born dead Hopkins Co.,Tx.
2. Melvin Sterling Smiddy b. 14 Jan.,1919
   marr. 2 Feb.,1942, Greenville, Tex. To: Wilma Doris Weatherly,b. 24 Aug.,1925, Caddo Mills, Tex. dau. of Pearl Mae Thomason & Johnny Weatherly.
   1. Melba Doris Smiddy b. 10 Feb., 1943 Greenville,Tx. mar.Chas. E. Mitchell
   2. Melvin Horace Smiddy mar. Velma Faye Sims
   3. Larry Dale Smiddy b. 30 Sept. 1956 Lawton, Okla.
3. Evelen Mozell Smiddy b. 1 June, 1923 Sulphur Springs, Tex.
   marr. 13 Dec., 1939, Weatherford, Tex. To: Clifford Douglas Parsley, b. 26 July, 1920,Tishimingo, Okla.
   1. Clifford Douglas Parsley, Jr. b. 25 Nov., 1942, Mineral Wells, Tex.
   2. Ronald Ray Douglas b. 9 Sept., 1949, Mineral Wells, Tex.
4. Royal Luther Smiddy, Jr., b. 12 Nov., 1923
   marr. 1 Mar., 1946, Weatherford, Tex., To: Donna Lee Anderson, b.26 June,1926,
   1. Reta Lynn Smiddy b. 16 Dec., 1948 Mineral Wells, Tex. Perrin Texas
   2. Mike Alan Smiddy b. 26 July " " "
5. Jessie Juanita Smiddy b. 19 Dec., 1925
   marr. Arthur Ray Tucker
   1. Linda Tucker
   2. Cathy Tucker b. 19 Dec., 1956 Dallas, Tex.
6. Helen Marie Smiddy b. 30 Mar., 1928, Childress, Tex.
   marr. 5 Nov., 1944 Oran Tex. To: Wayne Fenn b. 11 Nov.,1923, Mexico.
   1. Darrel Dwayne Fenn b. 22 Apr., 1946, Phoenix, Ariz.,
      marr. Marsha Lynn Foster, b. 16 Feb., 1949, Las Vegas, Nev.
      1. Michael Ross Fenn b. 14 Mar.,1968, Fairfield, Calif.
      2. David Lee Fenn b. 20 Feb.,1969, " "
   2. Dwett Hyrum Fenn b. 2 July, 1949, Phoenix, Ariz.
      marr. 4 May, 1974, Boulder, Colo. To: Zedla Beeler b. 4 Sept.,1955 Springfield, Ill.
      NO ISSUE
   3. Teresa Marie Fenn b. 14 Dec., 1954, Near El Paso,Tx.
      1. Michele Lee Fenn b. 16 Apr., 1971, Boulder, Colo.
         " 's father was "Scott" Joseph Butcher (Unwed)
      marr. Chris Pepel
      NO ISSUE
   4. Kathleen Fenn b. 27 May, 1956, Durango, Colo.
      marr. 7 July, 1980,Guam To: Robert Wilson
      1. Anthony Wayne Wilson b. 25 June, 1981, Military Base, Guam
7. Mildred Louise Smiddy b. 8 Apr., 1930, Harold, Tex.
   marr. 11 June, 1949, Mineral Wells, Tx. To: Carlton Henry Davis, b. 15 Jan.,1928, Oran, Tex.
   1. Marilyn Louise Davis b. 11 Dec. 1950
   2. Donna Sue Davis b. 25 July, 1952, Mineral Wells, Tex.
   3. Samuel Lynn Davis b. 19 May, 1955, Austin, Tex.
8. Edith Fern Smiddy b. 9 Jan., 1932, Harold, Tex.
   marr. 14 Feb. 1948, Mineral Wells,Tx./To: Patrick Jefferson Nelson,
   1. Robert G.Nelson, b. 17 Dec.,1948 b. 5 Jan.,1927, Keene, Tx.
   2. Judy Constance Nelson, b. 18 Aug., 1951, Johnson, Tex.
   3. Richard Cole Nelson b. 18 July, 1953, El Paso, Tex.
   4. Charles Randell Nelson b. 5 Aug., 1963, Pocatello, Idaho
9. Estelle Smiddy b. 24 Oct., 1933, Vernon, Tex.
   marr. Nolan Ricord b. 1 Sept., 1926, Okla.
   Twins
   1. Brenda Ricord b. 18 Jly, 1952, San Antonio,Tex.
   2. Allen Ray Ricord b. 11 Apr. 1955, Dallas, Tex.
   3. Karen Ricord b. 12 Oct.,1956 " "
10. Adell Smiddy b. 24 Oct., 1933 Vernon, Tex.
    marr. William "Bill" Seago
    1. Debbie Louise Seago 2. Joanne Seago
11. Wayne Smiddy b. 20 July, 1939
    marr. Three Times.
12. Marvin Gerald Smiddy b. 13 May, 1943, Oran, Texas.
    Not married by 1981

Mr William Smiddy
AND
Miss B Small

The State of Texas,
County of Hopkins.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS, GREETING:

Know Ye, That any person legally authorized to celebrate the Rites of Matrimony is hereby licensed to join in marriage, as husband and wife Mr William Smiddy and Miss B Small and for so doing, this shall be his sufficient authority.

Given under my hand and seal of office, at Sulphur Springs, this 3d day of October 1885

A P Lauren
Clerk County Court.

Deputy.

This certifies that I have joined in Marriage, as husband and wife, William Smiddy and Brazilla Small on the 4 day of Oct A. D. 1885

R. M. Mitchell M.G.

Recorded this 17 day of Oct 1885

A. P. Lauden Co. Clerk.

By _____ Deputy.

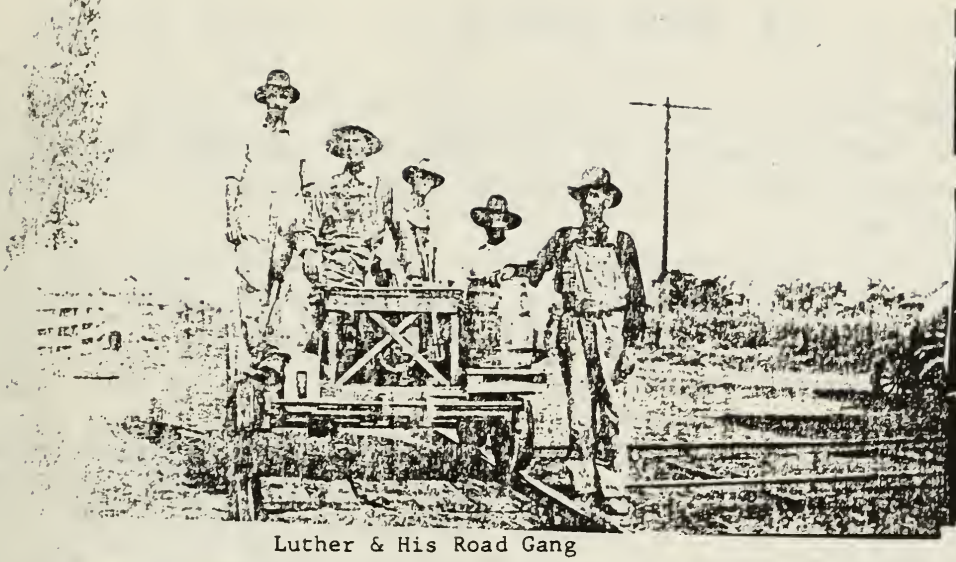
Luther is the baby

1895

Luther and Lonnie, 1916

Albert and Hettie

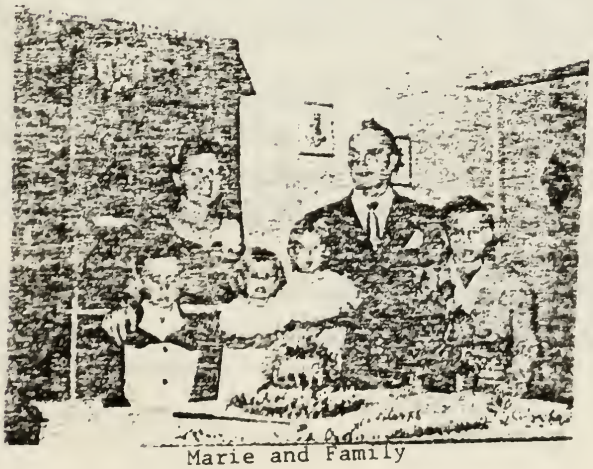
Carlton and Mildred



Luther & His Road Gang

Marie and Daughters

Luther's ANGELS



Marie and Family

Marie's Mountain retreat
(over 100 years old)

§ Brazela Small ℘

"Braddy"

Braddy was thirteen years old when the family moved from Duff, Indiana. She had much to tell about the train tip and the hail storm that destroyed their 1882 wheat crop, just as the women were cooking a big dinner for the harvest hands who would eat with them the following day.

Sunday October 4, 1885, almost three years after they moved to Hopkins County, she married Bill Smiddy. The marriage took place in the home of her sister Matt and Jim Jones, north of Sulphur Springs. She was 17 years and 8 months old at the time. In the three years before her marriage she may have spent some time in a subscription school in Tira. She did read and write well.

Braddy and Bill were farmers, but had to rent the farms on a yearly basis. Their first years were in the Tira community near her parents. In this location their first child, Lille, was born, Oct. 9, 1896. As renters, they moved a lot looking for a better place. In the years they farmed in Indian Territory, Arkansas, Okla. Territory and were finally farming in Palo Pinta Co., Texas. Her sister Minerva and husband Ozie Pruett who lived at Mingus (same county), came to Mineral Wells, Texas, to spend Christmas 1896 with them. Both sisters were pregnant at the time, and Braddy was soon to deliver.

Braddy's baby, Luther, was born February 7, 1897. Bill hired a horse and buggy and went to Mingus for Minerva to be one of the midwives. Right after Christmas they may have moved to a farm near Oran, where it is said Luther was born. They bought this farm c1901 and it was their home for many years. Later sister Lizzie and family bought a farm with only one farm between the sisters and their families.

Minerva's baby (Haskell) was born June 16, 1897. Ozie hired a horse and buggy to go for Braddy to be one of the midwives for Haskell's birth.

Braddy and family were still living on their farm here when Bill died July 26, 1925. He was buried in the cemetery at Oran, where Braddy would be put beside him at her death in 1944. She died of pneumonia.

Braddy and her family had visited her folks back in Hopkins County in 1903 when Lillie at age 16 remembers well that Aunt Minerva had three little boys, Haskell, Carl and Earl. Braddy made four other trips back to Hopkins County, one in 1918 and the last with her second husband, in 1940.

Braddy was a widow for more than 13 years before she remarried, Feb. 18, 1939, to F. F. Jones. He was very good to Braddy and Braddy's children and all loved him except Luther who would not even speak to his mother or attend his mother's funeral because of her second marriage. Jones died 3 months and 6 days after Braddy's death, but he is buried in another cemetery by his first wife.

I asked Aunt Braddy to write the story of her life for the book and I submit what she wrote in her own handwriting. She made a good beginning, but got off on her religion, and wrote no more history. It did reveal what a devoted Christian she was. See Pg 161

(1) LILLIE SMIDDY was fifteen years old when her parents bought their own farm near Oran, Palo Pinta County, Texas. She was past 21 when she married Loumie Martin, in 1908. He died in 1914 and left her with four little children to raise, which she did in a very fine way. Long after they were grown and gone she spent some time caring for her Uncle Criss Small, south of Portales, Roosevelt Co., New Mexico. She had her last years in Mineral Wells and died there. I visited her April 17, 1950 in her apartment on FIRST STREET in the 200 block. Her daughter, Audra, lived just across the street from Lillie at the time. I found Lillie very informative about the family as she knew it and as she had been told by her mother. In 1980 her two oldest children live in the area of Mineral Wells. Oscar L. lives in Ft. Worth, and Winnie (unmarried) lives in Dallas. Picture on Page 104

(2) HETTIE SMIDDY was nine years old when they settled on their own farm near Oran. She went to school there. Like her older sister, she was past 21 when she married, Albert West. Their two girls died in childhood, and only the son lived to be grown and live with them on their farm, one mile north and 1½ miles west of Oran.
Picture on Page 104

(3) ROYAL LUTHER SMIDDY (written by his daughter, Helen Marie):

"My father never liked the name Royal, so he was called Luther and used his initials in his official signature.

"In the family of twelve children I am the sixth, or the middle of the surviving six girls. The first girl, the oldest of the family, died in infancy and is buried in the Tira Cemetery. My mother was a beautiful (part Indian) maiden of 16 when she and Dad married. She could cook, sew, draw, and really stretch a dollar. Our Mother left us Dec. 14, 1959 but she left enough love with us to last a lifetime.

"Daddy was a carpenter but he spent most of his life as Section Foreman for the railroad s.e. of Turkey, Texas. They lived in small towns where the children could get jobs chopping and picking cotton to earn money to buy clothes. All of the children got good educations for their times and all married, raised good families and were worthwhile successful citizens."

2 Melvin was an officer in the army. He retired from service while in Ft. Sill, Lawton, Okla. He was immediately hired by the Lawton Public Schools to be director of Audio-Visual Education until his retirement age of 65. He and his wife have a beautiful home in Lawton.

3 Mozell's two sons were born in Mineral Wells, 1942 and 1949. They are grown and married and have lovely families. Mozell and her husband live at 526 Frank Keasler St., Duncanville, Texas.

6 Helen Marie married a soldier she met during World War II. They had four lovely children, now grown and married. Marie's husband left her about the time the children were grown but Marie has lived a happy and very successful life without him. She is a good gookkeeper and accountant and has run a very successful nursery. She owns her own home and rental property in the Boulder, Colorado area. Her mountain home is a 100-year-old log cabin in the mountains out of Longmont. I have visited in it and it is lovely. She has been so very, very much help and an inspiration to me in the preparation of this history. She lovingly calls my wife, Agnes, "Mom" and me "Dad."

7 Mildred and her husband both work in Mineral Wells. They have a lovely suburban home. I have visited them in it.

□

Continued from page 87

10. James Nicholas Small II

SOURCES OF INFORMATION His Children

Birth 21 June, 1870 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Death 26 June, 1929 Bur. Place Cooper, Delta Co. Tex.

WIFE (1) Emma Dunn (Widow with a little girl)
BORN Nov. 1876, Alabama
Mar 12 Jan., 1892, Place Hopkins Co., Texas. Died 24 Jan. 1901

CHILDREN

1 ROYAL FRANKLIN SMALL b. 25 Dec. 1892, Hopkins Co., Texas
d. 11 June 1961, Delta Co., Texas; buried in Dawson Cemetery
mar. 8 Dec. 1912, Lamar Co., Tx. To: Julia Lemmons, b. 12 Apr. 1893, Delta Co.
dau. of Sue McCarthy and William Lemmons d. 28 Jan. 1971 " bur. Dawson
Children:

1. Irene Small b. 7 Sept. 1913, Enloe, Delta Co., Texas
mar. 9 July 1936, Delta Co., Tx. To: Eugene Johnson
1. Olen Earl Johnson
1. Terry Don Johnson
2. Nevoy Johnson
1. Nikki
3. Laqueta Johnson, m. Parker
1. Raroy Parker
2. Russell Parker
4. Jessie Irene Johnson (not married)
5. Vera Lee Johnson, m. Glassup
1. Regina Glassup
2. Donna "
3. Gary "
4. Dwayne "
5. Danny "
6. Bradly "
6. Glenn Robert Johnson
1. Carrie Johnson
2. Leigh Ann Johnson
7. Rita Johnson, m. Morris
1. Eric Morris
2. Shelby "

2. Edith Fae Small b. 22 Dec. 1917, Enloe, Delta Co., Tx.
d. 6 Jan. 1962
mar. Lacy Bryant
1. W. R. Bryant
2. Ike "
3. Sherial Ann Bryant
4. Nancy "
5. Geneva "

3. Frances Small b. 6 June 1919
mar. Caldwell Choat
1. Francis Hoyte Choat
2. Randell Glen "
3. Sherry "

4. Troy Lee Small b. 20 Feb. 1926
mar. 17 July 1943 To: Melba Routte
1. Linda Louis Routte
5. Roy Small b. 20 Feb. 1926 d. at birth
6. Oleta Small b. 13 May 1928
mar. Willie Kimbrell
1. Gaylon Kimbrell
2. Ann "
3. Margie "
4. Carol "
5. Virginia "
6. Robin Rose "

2 *Continued*

(2) DOLLIE M. SMALL b. 20 Mar. 1895, Hopkins Co., Texas
d. 6 Jan. 1918

mar. Lewis Jones (grandson of Matt Small, pg.)
1. Floyd Jones b. Enloe, Delta Co., Tex. Both killed in car wreck
mar. Lou Ella Bond at Delano, Calif. Bur. Bokchito, Okla.
1 son and 1 dau. (both live in Ariz.)
2. Mancelle Jones b. 20 Nov. 1914, Enloe, Delta Co., Tex.
d. 20 Sept. 1958, Ardmore, OK. Bur. Madill, OK.
mar. 19 Jan. 1914, Madill, OK To: Bessie Catherine McAdoo
1. Virginia Louise Jones b. 13 Dec. 1942
mar. 17 Nov. 1965, Okla. City To: Ovie Dude Coleman
3. Paul Jones b. 4 Mar. 1917 Howland, Tex.
d. 10 Mar. 1981 Bokchito, OK
mar. 28 July 1936, Bokchito, OK To: Lillie Juanita Wiley
1. Paul J. Jones b. 9 July 1937, Bokchito
mar. 16 Mar. 1958, Bakersfield, Cal. To: Sandra Lee Jones
2. Charles Edward Jones b. 14 Apr. 1939, Madill, OK
mar. Judith Ann Jones at Bakersfield, Cal.

(3) ROLLIE E. SMALL b. 26 Sept. 1897 d. 19 July 1902

(4) BABY (unnamed) b. 12 Aug. 1899, Hopkins Co., Tex.; died at birth.

(5) FREDDIE SMALL b. 14 Jan. 1901, Hopkins Co., Tex.; died 14 April 1901.

WIFE(2) Lovey Mabelle Stewart (1879-1963),

Mar 21 Dec. 1901, Hopkins Co., Tx.

(6) ETHEL E. SMALL b. 19 July 1903, Enloe, Delta Co., Texas
mar. (1) Arthur McKenzie, b. 10 Feb. 1901, Cooper, Delta Co., Tex.
d. 22 Aug. 1941 " Bur. Oaklawn-Cemetery, Cooper.

CHILDREN
1. Jewell Fae McKenzie b. 12 Jan. 1925, Cooper, Delta Co., Tex. d. 13 Aug. 1947.
mar. Sept., 19 To: J. G. Whitbey
2. Clara Ruth McKenzie b. 15 Oct. 1926, Cooper, Tex. d. 7 July 1943
mar. 1 Oct. 194 To: Edward Parker
3. Arthur Lowell McKenzie b. 19 Jan. 1931, Cooper, died at birth.
4. Margaret Louise McKenzie, b. 23 Apr. 1932, Bokchito, Okla.; d. 9 Feb. 1945.
5. Billy Gene McKenzie b. 28 Aug. 1934, Cooper, Tex. d. 8 Feb. 1942
6. James Weldon McKenzie b. 5 July 1936, Cooper, Tex. d. 10 June 1942

mar. (2) E. J. McCord

(7) EARL EDMAN SMALL b. 26 Mar. 1905, Enloe, Tex.
mar. 29 Dec. 1923, Cooper, Tex. To: Gladys Bell Burnett, b. 10 Aug. 1907, Cooper, dau. of Martha Cordelia Stone & Elija Burnett (both of Virginia

CHILDREN
1. Erma Jennell Small b. 13 Oct. 1924, Cooper, Delta Co., Tex.
mar. 11 July 1941, Cooper, Tex. To: Buford Box
1. Charles Edman Box b. 24 Sept. 1943, Cooper, Tex.
mar. 8 June 1963 To: Martha Sue Lane
1. Dowamna Box b. 13 Mar. 1965, Cooper, Tex.
2. Delane Box b. 12 Nov. 1970, Paris, Tex.
2. Margaret Marie Box b. 6 Jan. 1947, Cooper, Tex.
mar. 3 July 1965 To: Benton Earl Chessher
1. Carmen Chessher b. 28 Oct. 1970, Paris, Tex.
3. Treva Nell Box b. 20 Mar. 1953, Commerce, Hunt Co., Tex.
4. Martha Jean Box, b. 15 Nov. 1960 " ; d. 5 Dec. 1960.

(8) ADER E. SMALL d. 14 Apr. 1907, Cooper, Tex.

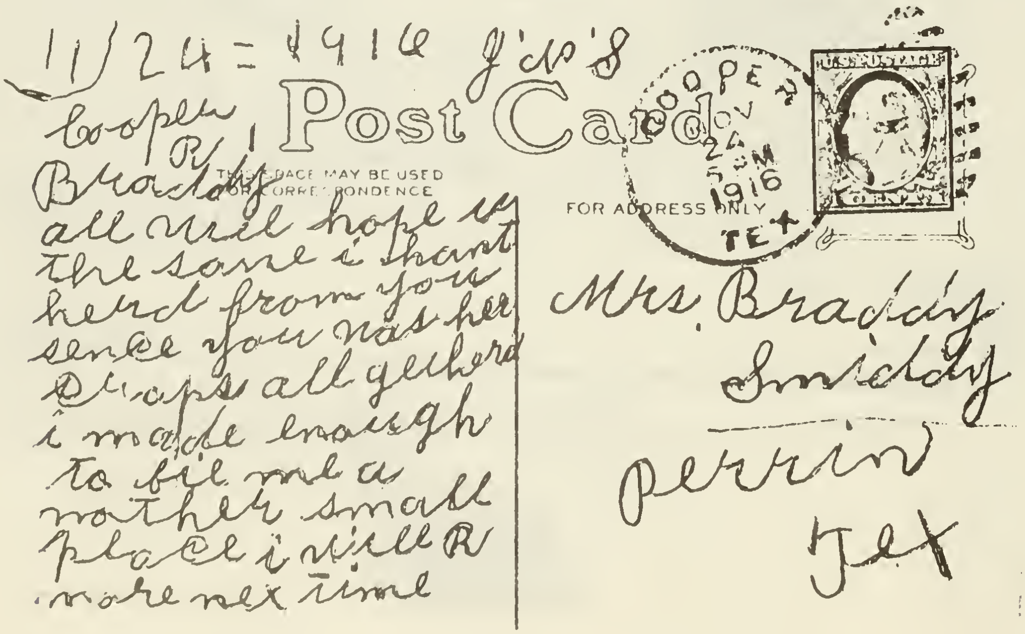
(9) continued

(9) LLOYD L. SMALL b. 7 Feb. 1908, Enloe, Tex.
mar. 24 Dec. 1945 Cooper Tex. To: Billie Pickle, b. 25 Oct. 1928, Dallas, Tex.
dau. of Ella Marie Davis & John Pickle; d. 14 Sept. 1978, Artesia, Miss.
1. Geneva Ann Small b. 15 Dec. 1946, Cooper, Tex.
mar. 19 Aug. 1967, Dallas, Tex. To: James Edward Pace, b. 31 Oct., Knoxville, Tn., son of Lela Mae Edwards & Homer Pace
1. Christy Denise Pace b. 17 Nov. 1970, Dallas, Tex.
2. Cynthia Diane Pace b. 29 Jan. 1974, Columbus, Miss.

(10) ZELBA INEZ SMALL b. 29 May 1910, Enloe, Tex.
mar. (1) 17 June 1926, Delta Co. Tex. To: Benjamin Franklin Arthur, b. 19 Dec. 1882, Tex, d. 21 Jan. 193_
1. Juanita Marie Arthur b. 23 Sept. 1927, Cooper, Tex.
mar. 14 July 1945, Florence, Ariz. To: Walter Elbert Burns, b. 2 Feb. 1926, Direct Tex., son of Bessie May Henry & Walter Falin Burns
1. Geneva Marie Burns, b. 27 Feb. 1946, Florence, Pinal Co., Ariz.
mar. 23 Feb. 1963, Wickenburg, Ariz. To: Larry Dean Greenmyer, b. 14 Sept. 1941, son of Hazel & Orval. Greenmyer, Stigler, OK
1. Kelly Marie Greenmyer, b. 31 July 1966, Blythe, Cal.
2. Grant Dean " b. 18 Aug. 1976, Phoenix, Ariz.
2. James Franklin Arthur, b. 21 Sept. 1929, Charleston, Delta Co., Tex.
mar. 20 May 1951, Alma, Ark. To: Lavelia Earl Lay, b. 5 Feb. 1934, Dallas, Tex.
1. Janet Ann Arthur, b. 13 Sept. 1952, Dallas, Tex.
mar. Norris Hill, Dallas, Tex.
1. Kerri Michelle Hill b. Dec. 1969, Dallas, Tex.
2. Kristy Suzzane Hill b. 11 June 1974
2. James Franklin Arthur, b. 1954; d. at birth.
3. David Frank Arthur b. 1 Jan. 1956, Lukefield Airforce Base, Ariz.
4. Barbara Joan " b. 9 Jan. 1958, Germany
5. Pamela Jill " b. 14 May 1962 El Paso, Tex.
6. Jay Paul " b. 12 Apr. 1963 Germany
7. Jimmy Allen " b. 13 Aug. 1964 "
mar. (2) Roland Doyle Perdue, b. 17 Sept. 1921, Alma, Ark.

(11) MILDRED I. SMALL b. 7 Feb. 1912, Enloe, Tex.
mar. (1) Arthur Ratliff, b. 25 Mar. 1892
1. John W. Ratliff, b. 10 Oct. 1931, Cooper, Tx
mar. 22 Mar. 1957 To: Patricia Bagel
2. Charles Ratliff, b. 2 Oct. 1934, Tira, Hopkins Co., Texas
mar. 1 Feb. 1956 To: Martha Woodruff
mar. (2) Wheatley
3. Elizabeth Wheatley, b. 12 Dec. 1944, Cooper, Tex.
Marr. Jan. 17, 1958 Johnye Cherry

(12) continued



(12) Mabel Mary Small b. 18 Oct., 1914, Cooper, Delta Co., Texas.
marr. 13 Sept., 1933 at Home. To: Floyd Golden Preas (19 Sept.,1910-29 Apr.,1979)
son of Maggie Jane Burnett & Joseph Bently Preas

1. Floyd Audley Preas b. 24 Oct., 1934 Cooper, Texas
marr. 21 Oct., 1955, Phoenix, Ariz., To: Peggy Joyce Vesy b. 1940
dau of Dorothy Mae Luts & Thomas Jefferson Vest
1. Thomas Golden Preas b. 6 Jan., 1957 Dallas, Tex.
marr. 15 Dec., 1977 To: Kim Williams
1. James Daniel Preas b. July, 1975, China Lake, Calif.
2. Larenda Kay Preas b. 9 July, 1958 Dallas, Tex.
marr. 8 Feb., 1978 To: Donald Knight (Divorced)
1. Stacia Joyce Knight b.30 July, 1981 Phoenix Ariz.
3. Audley Eugene "Audie" Preas b. 20 April, 1963 Phoenix, Ariz.,

2. James Robert Preas b. 20 Jan., 1937 Cooper, Delta Co., Tex.
marr. 13 Oct., 1956 To: Ann Fee Clark, b. 1939
dau. of Tishie & Monroe Clark
1. Sue Ann Preas b. 31 July, 1957, Ardmore, Okla.
marr. 12 July, 1975 To: Johnny Clam McGraw
2. James Russell Preas b. 8 July, 1959
marr.(1) 26 Feb., 1977 To: Lateria DuVall
1. Jeremy James DuVall b. 8 Aug., 1978
marr. (2) 26 Feb., 1981 To: Cecile Pendergrass

3. Jerry Donavan Preas b. 10 May, 1942, Cooper, Texas
marr. 19 Apr., 1958 To: Joanne Allen, dau of Mildred Baculee & Monroe Allen
1. Pemale Deann Preas b. 1 May, 1959 Greenville, Texas
2. Gary David Preas b. 14 Sept.1961 Mesquite, Texas
3. Tina Deanese Preas b. 30 Mar.1966 Paris, Texas

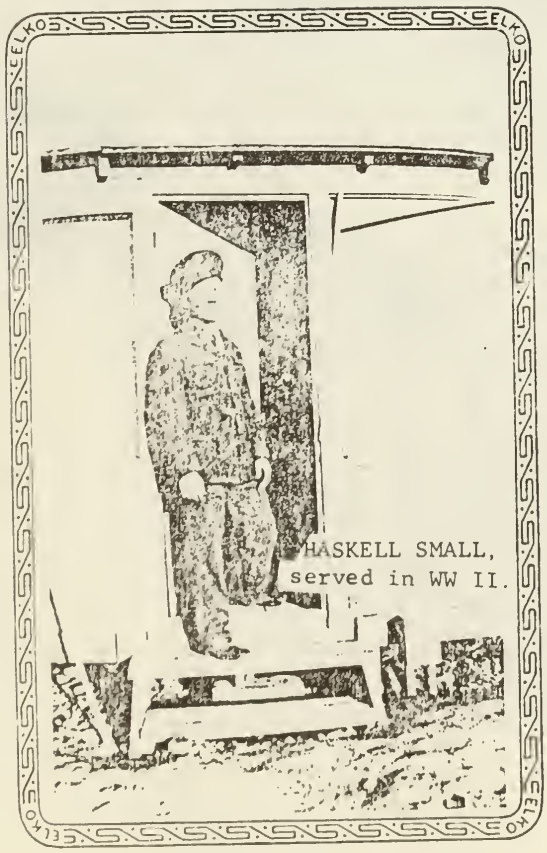
4. Wilbur Lee Preas b. 8 Nov., 1942 Cooper, Tex.
marr. 6 May, 1966 To: Esther Ruth Matthews b. 7 April, 1945
dau. of: Fern Suiter & Noah Mathews
1. Wilbur Lee Preas, Jr. b. 4 Aug., 1970, Phoenix, Ariz.

5. Mary Regina Preas b. 20 Sept., 1948, Cooper, Delta Co., Tex.
marr(1)30 Apr. 1966, Cooper, Tex. To: Micky Williams
1. Floyd Douglas Williams b. 10 Dec., 1967, Cooper, Texas.
2. Mickie Jo Williams b. 3 Oct., 1972, Cooper, Texas
marr(2); (Earl Pruett's 70th Birthday)
8 Sept., 1976 To: Travis Long, son of Ovie & Richard Long
3. Golden Richard Long b. 11 Aug., 1978

(13) James Lemon Small b. 22 Oct. 1917, Cooper, Texas
mar. Mary Ellen Smiddy, b. 28 Nov., 19 Tira, Tx.
1. Randall Edward Small, b. 28 Mar. 1941, Cooper, Delta Co., Texas
mar. 8 Oct. 1960 To: Laura Leri "
2. Patricia Ann Small, b. 12 Feb. 1943 "
mar. 15 Dec. 1962 To: W. B. Rematore
3. Laquita Joy Small, b. 3 Sept. 1945 "

(14) Howard Haskell Small b. 28 Feb. 1921, Cooper, Texas
mar. Edna Lee Pickle, b. 22 Dec. 1933

1. Ella Mae Small b. 12 May 1950, Cooper, Tx.
mar. _____ McLeaster
1. Michelle McLeaster b. 8 June 1967
2. Charles Michael McLeaster b. 8 Jan. 1969
mar. ____ Dalmas
3. Natasha Renee Dalmas b. 29 Apr. 1975
2. Howard Haskell Small, Jr. b. 2 Nov. 1952, Cooper, Tx.
1. Caroline Frances Small b. 15 Sep. 1969
2. Danny Ray Small b. 26 July 1975
3. Howard Haskell Small III b. 22 Apr. 1980
3. Charlotte Dale Small b. 25 June 1957, Cooper, Tx.
mar. _____ Harrell
1. Dayna Lou An Harrell b. 5 July 1976
2. Daniel Howard Harrell b. 20 Jan. 1978



Jim rented this place near Enlo for 10 years before he saved enough to buy his first farm. Later he added more acreage to the farm and died a very prosperous farmer.

He is proud to have two teams of work animals in the picture. In 1910, having two teams would be equal in social status to having two cars to the family in the 30's.

The older son with one team and the older girl are by Jim's first wife.

Buster & Tige 1905

Left to right: Uncle Jim, Lloyd, (dog), Earl, Zelba, Maybelle, Mildred, Bell (Mamma) holding J.L. Jr., Ethel

Final resting place
(North of Enlow)

H. Haskell Small Sr. Family

Ella Mae's children

Howard, Jr.'s children

Charlotte & children

James F. Arthur, Juanite, 1968 Zelba

Mabel, Zelba, 1976

Juanita, Kelly Marie Geneva, Zelba

Continued from page 87

11. Christopher Columbus Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
C.C. Small

"Chris"

Born 12 Apr 1873 Place Duff, DuBoise Co., In
Marr. 1894 Place Sulphur Springs, Tex.
Died. 29 Mar 1962 Bur. Place New Mexico

FATHER Hargraves

WIFE Allie born 10 Jan. 1874 MOTHER Mary Jane Clinton (½ Indian)
They were not married.

NO ISSUE.

Chris was born in their farm home north of Duff, Dubois County, Indiana. He was eight years old when the family moved to Texas. That was my age when my family moved from East Texas to S.W. Oklahoma Territory. I know from experience how one at that age can remember every little detail. Uncle Chris did remember and he and his sister Lizzie who was 15 gave me a detailed description of the move in 1881. Chris remembered his new pair of brass-toed shoes and his cousin Alatha Kays (his age) on the same train trip.

It was at this age that he last saw his grandfather "Nic." Chris remembered details about his grandfather, uncles and aunts he left in Indiana as well as homes, the country school, etc., which he so adequately described to me, over 60 years later.

Chris was six years older than my mother. Minerva literally worshipped every thing her older brother did. She was thrilled when he let her hunt squirrels and possum or fish with him. Such admiration continued for as long as they both lived. Minerva named her 4th son "Criss" for this brother. Chris was just 10 days older than Minerva's husband, Ozie Pruett. They were as close as brothers. I knew him from the time I can remember. We lived in the same neighborhood in Texas until our move to Oklahoma Territory and his move west in 1905.

Chris married in 1895 in Hopkins County to Allie Hargraves. They soon moved to Lane, Choctaw Nation, Indian Territory (22 miles n.w. of Antlers). Here he hauled logs and lumber for about a year. Then they moved to Weatherford, Palo Pinta County, Texas. Here he worked at odd jobs. Finally he got a job as a section hand on the T.P. railroad. They transferred him to Sulphur Springs, Hopkins Co., in the fall of 1900. That was where he wanted to be, so he quit and moved to a farm in the Tira community.

1901 thru 1905 he was a renter of the Polly Winters place about 1½ miles east of Tira, a close neighbor to his sister Mary. While here he joined the W.O.W. where he and his brother-in-law Ozie Pruett were very active in community welfare. Both participated often in literary programs, etc. Chris was a good orator. One of his favorite poems to recite was "Laska" (a cowboy love story). It is lengthy. Even after he was blind he recited it for me, Dad and (sister) Ammie when we visited in his home in August, 1954. He was a favorite Country Music Fiddler. He loved his fiddle and it is known he had it with him in the rest home where he died. However, when I went to wind up his affairs I found no one who knew what became of his fiddle.

After Chris gathered and sold his crops in the fall of 1905, he and Allie moved to a farm 25 miles s.e. of San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas. It was still open prairie without roads, just cattle trails. One year, 1906, here was enough.

In August of that year Ozie had gone from Oklahoma to the southern part of Roosevelt County, New Mexico Territory, and "filed" on a 160 A. "claim." In December, Chris moved and filed on another 160 A. as close to Ozie's claim as he could get, 5 months later, Dec. 7th. His "claim" was the NE¼ of Section 28, Twp. 4S, Range 36E, N.M.P. Meridian. He proved he had lived on the place 5 years and paid his $1.25 per acre for the title, Dec. 16, 1911.

He had recently finished his half dug-out by Christmas, 1906, when he nearly lost it in a prairie fire. Quick work on the part of Allie in getting a team to a plow by the time he reached his house enabled him to plow enough grass around the house to save it. He saw the prairie fire coming on the prairie miles away while he was half a mile from home. These annual prairie fires covering thousands of acres were devastating to farm buildings and animals. Pioneers feared them like they feared rattle snakes. Before the prairie was opened for settlement and cattle grazed here, many cowboys lost their lives to thundering stampeded cattle rushing ahead of a prairie fire.

Ozie had returned to Oklahoma, got a job carrying a new rural mail route and he relinquished his claim and never moved his family to this undeveloped country. In all of this moving in a covered wagon, over 600 miles, Chris hauled his personal belongings like the sewing machine and bedroom dresser he had purchased at the sale of his parents' things in 1900. The dresser had likely been in the move from Indiana. It was of maple with beautiful carving and marble top. He gave the sewing machine to Haskell. About the time he was going blind he gave the dresser to a 17-year-old neighbor girl, Etta Pearl "Polly" Hudgings, RFD 1, Box 284, Portales, NM. She and her parents had helped him and he remembered them with his gift, now worth well over $1,000.00.

On January 9, 1918, he paid $600.00 for a 160 A. addition that joined his original "claim," making his farm half of a section.

Chris and Allie spent much of August, 1922 visiting sister Minerva at Reed, Greer County, Okla. Chris's name sake, Criss Pruett, as a senior in high school had gone to spend the summer with his uncle and after about two weeks persuaded them to let him (Criss) drive the Ford pick-up truck and take them to visit Minerva.

Chris and Allie were successful farmers with several milk cows which Allie milked by hand and separated cream with an old-fashioned hand-operated cream separator. They made money and built a lovely country home.

In December, 1941 they sold the farm and moved to their home at 804 S.E. Main Street, Portales, the county seat. Allie did not live long after that. After the funeral, so the undertaker told me, Uncle Chris liked everything so much that he paid the undertaker to duplicate his funeral in like manner, casket and all. He asked the funeral director to notify his sister Hallie and Dr. Haskell Pruett, Okla. State University, when he died. He put a nice stone at their graves in Inez Cemetery in the community where they had lived so many years.

Uncle Criss seemed partial to me. (Note that I was the one named with his sister to be notified when he died.) I did not know why this partiality unless he thought I would appreciate his things and care for them more than any other kin. He was losing his eyesight with cataracts just like his dad. In August, 1951 he had to go to the hospital for a few days. He had his long-time friend, Donna (Mrs. J.W.) Harcrow, write me on August 12, 1951 to come out to see him; he had a lot of things he wanted me to have. It was getting close to time for me to start teaching the fall semester, but Agnes and I went in my large Buick. We went first to the home of Donna. She had known Chris and Allie in Hopkins County and had looked after Chris to some extent over the years since Allie's death. She wrote all of Chris's letters to me. Chris had confidence in her. She, Agnes and I went to the hospital to see Uncle Chris. He told Donna, who had the house key, what all he wanted me to have. Of course I treasured everything and was so glad it was in my care.

Among the treasurers were: Grandpa's Family Bible, a large 16x20" framed portrait of his parents I remembered from childhood as hanging on the wall of his living room, the first sewing machine my grandmother had, bought after my mother was almost grown, a half-gallon pitcher made in Dubois County and was in the sale of his parents' things (see page101), and Aunt Allie's wedding dress.

Another ten years rolled by with many troubles for this blind man. Sometimes he could get help, but for some reason no one stayed with him for long. He had cashed in his Woodmen of the World policy in June, 1944. The money from the sale of his farm had been used up, as well as that from his farm equipment, car, etc. He first moved into a rest home in Clovis, N.M. Agnes and I visited him there about 1957. He did not stay there long. Finally he had to sell his home in Portales and move for the last time into the rest home in which he died, Friday afternoon, March 29, 1962. One distant relative from Hobbs, N.M. was the only kin at the funeral. He was decently buried by his friendly neighbors of bygone years.

I could not leave my university professorship at the time. I retired June 1st. Agnes and I soon went to New Mexico to wind up his affairs, if no other kin had done so. I had no idea what he had or what he owed. No other kin had done anything to close out his affairs. He had not gone on Welfare, but he had just over $500.00 left

CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS SMALL and Allie

His home made farm "pick-up"
(Criss Pruett)

in his bank account, which I was legally permitted to examine along with his safe deposit box at the bank. The box had only an old car key, a cancelled stock in some farm grain elevator, some tax receipts and that was all! Not enough resources left for more than a month more at the rest home. He had prepaid his funeral expenses. The lawyer agreed to close out the estate for $300.00. The law allowed $300.00 for an administrator, but a long-time friend of Chris's agreed to serve as administrator for any balance in the bank account. However, there were other expenses. I did not want Uncle Chris's affairs to be left unsettled, so I gave the administrator a check for $50.00. From it he paid $12.50 filing fee in the probate court and $21.84 advertising to notify relatives of the proceedings. The administrator returned me $15.66. Some of my cousins thought I had gone out and "cleaned up" on the estate, but I have presented the facts as records will show. Chris was an uncle very dear to me. He left no descendants, so somebody had to wind up his affairs and I felt obligated to do it, IF no one else would.

Uncle Chris had a great interest in the Family History and I talked with him many times about it. In his earlier more prosperous days he said he would give me $1,000.00 toward the cost of printing the book. Without children it would be the only way he would be remembered. He had loved his kin and wanted to be remembered as a part of the family. The gift offer never materialized.

Also he wanted me to tell the story of his only child, a son Rolly, whom he loved very much. Even though it is a sad story, true to life, I am complying with his request. All parties concerned are now long since dead and there are no descendants to any party involved.

It begins with the cotton-picking season of 1893. Cotton harvesting extends over two or three months, for the cotton bowls do not mature and open at the same time. The first that open must be picked, for rain or wind might put it on the ground to be ruined. Then later as more bowls open, it must be gone over again, and again and again. These periods might be separated for a week or two, and neighbors picked for each other.

There was this neighbor girl, Ethel Tolson, about 17 or 18, whom Chris liked very much who picked in the same fields. They drug sacks 6 or 7 feet long on the ground and pulled from the shoulder. When about full it made a comfortable place to lie down. Then there was the cotton wagon, full of soft fiber, which was another comfortable place to lie down. The side boards of the wagon or the high cotton stalks made a good hiding place. The temptation for these normal young people became too great and they became sexually active. Of course Ethel got pregnant for they had never heard of a contraceptive.

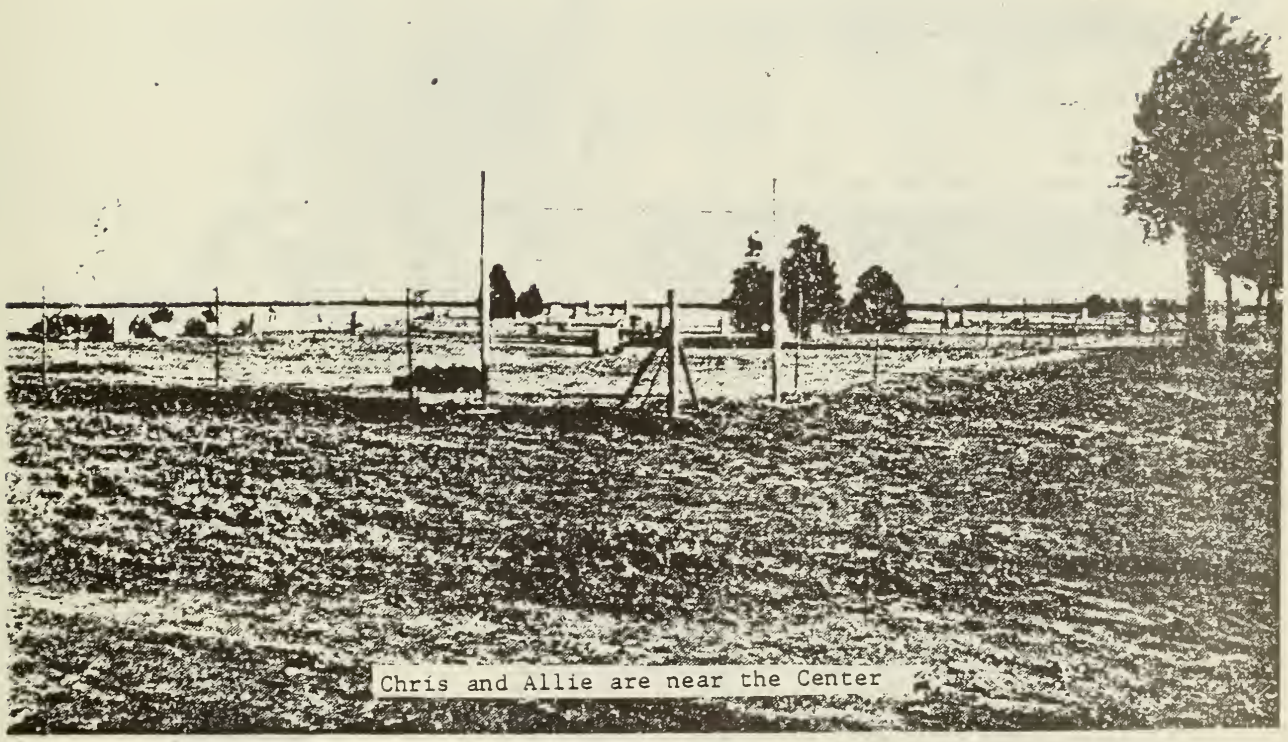
She was then uncomfortable to stay with her parents. There was Chris's sister Mary, who seemed to have been the guardian angel for all her younger sisters and brothers, as well as a few of the older ones. She gladly came to the rescue and took Ethel into her home. Mary's diary tells of her and Ethel making baby things, quilts, etc. Mary loved Ethel and Chris.

Ethel died in child birth. Then Dr. Chapman told Mary to nurse the baby, but Mary said she had no milk for it. The doctor told her to let the baby nurse anyway. It was not many hours until Mary was thrown into a brief fever, her breasts began to swell and she gave the baby milk as though she was its mother. The baby stayed with her until he reached manhood and died. Chris gave generously to his support. He and Chris exchanged many letters, but the ones I found from Rolly were always addressed "Dear Unc." I doubt if he ever knew Chris was his dad. Rolly signed his name "Chapman" which was the name of Mary (to Henry Chapman) when Rolly was born. Chris put a lovely stone at Rolly's grave in Tira Cemetery, but the name on it is "ROLLY TOLSON." Rolly's picture is good in the family reunion picture, page 106

Uncle Chris told me, with a few tears on his cheek:

> "Haskell, that was the greatest mistake I ever made in my life. I loved Ethel and should have married her. I was young, inexperienced, and had nothing. I was afraid. I thought that after the child was born, maybe things would be better for me and we could marry. I loved Rolly and wanted him in my home but Allie would not allow it, even tho she could not bear me a child. Rolly's death was the end of my line."

While Uncle Chris left no descendants, his influence for the good will long live in the lives of his younger kin and in the thinking of his neighbors and friends who knew him and appreciated his GOOD LIFE. He and his wife lie buried "on the Lone Prairie" (early cowboy country) of east central New Mexico, "where wild coyotes still howl over their graves."



CEMETERY GETS FACELIFT — Members of the Inez community have taken great pride in their cemetery and have done much toward maintenance and beautification in the past several years. Under the direction of Wayne Tollett, chairman of the cemetery committee, residents have enclosed the cemetery with a chain-link fence. A large sign has been constructed at the entrance, and several trees planted this spring are doing well.

Inez residents proud of cemetery

When settlers began moving into the Inez community, one of their needs was space for a community cemetery. Two acres of land were donated by the Shannon Clark family, and the first person to be buried was Samuel E. Russell in 1917.

Much interest in the beautification and maintenance of the Inez Cemetery today has been created by the leadership of Wayne Tollett, who was elected chairman of the cemetery committee. Other committee officers include Clarence Clark serving as vice president and Keith Greathouse serving as secretary-treasurer. This committee made some long-range plans for the cemetery's maintenance and each year has carried out one phase of these plans.

A chain-link fence now encloses the cemetery. Two gates (one large and one small) have also been installed. Granite head stones have been placed on all graves without markers. Another large gate at the corner has been installed making it possible for funeral service vehicles to circle the driveway. A large metal sign has been placed at the southeast corner of the cemetery.

This spring 23 Arizona Ash trees were set out and are doing well. Plans are now being made to install a drip irrigation system to keep these trees watered. Interested parties have donated money, steel posts, equipment and labor in order to make these special projects a reality for the Inez Cemetery.

The members of the Inez Cemetery beautification committee meet on a regular basis to clean up the cemetery by mowing and placing flowers at each grave. Business meetings are held at each gathering to discuss further beautification and maintenance efforts. Of course, the ladies always provide refreshments for the hard workers of the committee.

A rich and colorful history of the Inez community is being preserved through efforts such as these. The Inez community is proud of its cemetery and, more important, the combining community friendship it represents.

continued from page 87

12. Ida Marettie Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Her Bible
Nola, Vesta, Celena

Born 5 April 1875 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 26 Feb. 1893 Tira, Hopkins Co., Tex.
Died 19 May 1922 " " "

HUSBAND WILLIS HENRY CHAPMAN
b. 26 June 1861; d. 7 Aug. 1918, Tira, Tex.

CHILDREN

1. ARTHUR BENJAMIN CHAPMAN, b. 11 Dec. 1893, Tira, Tex.
d. 30 Mar. 1953, Richmond, Tx. Never married.

2. NOLA PEARL CHAPMAN b. 9 Aug. 1896, Tira, Tx.
mar. 19 Nov. 1913, Tira, To: Walter Watson
   1. Dessie Lovell Watson, b. 30 July 1918; mar. Harvey Smith
   2. Geneva Nell Watson b. 5 Aug. 1923; mar. L. T. Self
   3. Chapman Eugene Watson b. 24 Dec. 1931

3. DELLA MARY CHAPMAN b. 11 Mar. 1899, Tira, Tex.
mar. 25 Aug. 1917, Tira, Tex. To: John D. Finnel
   1. Arthur Lee Finnel
   2. John Earl Finnel
   3. Dorothy Jean Finnel
   4. Lois Pearl Finnel

twins

4. STELLA MALLIE CHAPMAN b. 11 Mar. 1899, Tira, Tex.
mar. 23 Dec. 1917, Tira, Tex. To: Earl Ferguson (bro. to Myrtle Ferguson, wife 2 of Robert Lawrence, pg)
   1. Nola Earlene Ferguson
   2. Della Mae Ferguson
   3. Ida Beth Ferguson

5. HARLEY RAYMOND CHAPMAN b. 10 Mar. 1901, Tira, Tex.
mar. Julie Rogers. License issued in Delta Co., Tex.
   1. Willis Chapman
   2. Ellis Chapman
   3. Harley Men Chapman
   4. Billy Wayne Chapman
   5. Bryan Chapman
   6. Ford Chapman
   7. Hazel Chapman
   8. J. R. Chapman
   9. Frances Pearl Chapman

6. ESTA CHAPMAN b. 4 Aug. 1904, Tira, Tex.
mar. 1920, To: J. T. Horn
   1. Raymond Horn
   2. Billy Horn
   3. Jack Haskell Horn
   4. Robbie Horn
   5. Bobbie Horn
   6. Dorothy Gay Horn

twins

7. VESTA CHAPMAN b. 4 Aug. 1904, Tira, Tex.
mar. (1) 10 Oct. 1921, To: John McCrary
   1. John Harlin McCrary b. 27 May 1924
   2. Oleda Frances McCrary b. 9 Feb. 1927
      mar. 1 Robert McClure
      mar. 2 R. C. Knight
   3. James Delbert McCrary b. 25 Oct. 1929
   4. Clinton McCrary b. 10 May 1932; d. 1946
mar. (2) 21 Feb. 1953, To: Elmer Petree. NO ISSUE.

8. CELENA ELIZABETH CHAPMAN b. 4 Sept. 1906, Tira, Tex.
mar. Henry Milton
   1. Melva Lou Milton
   2. Ida Fay Milton
   3. Mamie Jo Milton
   4. Calvin Milton

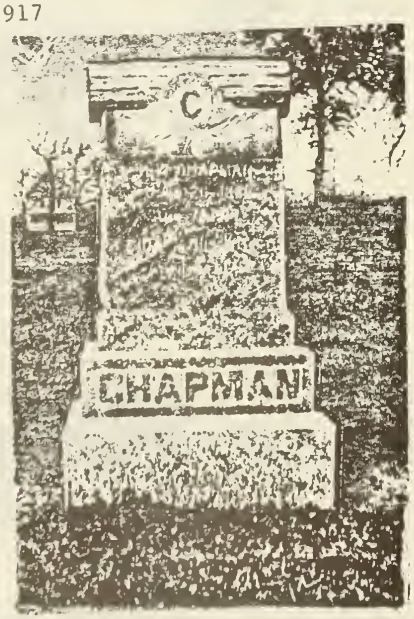
12. IDA M. SMALL - CHAPMAN

1895

1911

Home 1917

Harley and Twins
1917



Tira Cemetery

Continued from page 87

13. Hallie Matilda Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Hallie & Children

Born 23 Feb. 1877 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 26 Mar. 1893 Place Hopkins Co., Tex. (Vol. 8, pg. 305)
Died 24 Apr. 1967 Bur. Place Belvins Cem. Titus Co., Tex.

HUSBAND James Marion Chapman (cousin to Willis Chapman, pg. 183)
Born 26 Nov. 1870, Jasper Ind.
Died. 19 Feb. 1941, Daingerfield, Morris Co., Tex. (at home)
Bur. Place Belvins Cemetery, Titus County, Texas

CHILDREN

(1) Lewis Edward Chapman b. 27 Jan. 1897, Hopkins Co., Tex.
d. 15 Dec. 1982; bur. Daingerfield, Tex.
mar. 29 Mar. 1916, Ogbon, Camp Co., Tex. To: Era Allie Wood, b. 22 Mar. 1900, Camp Co., Tex., dau. of Sarah Alice Copeland & William Fountain Wood

1. Verna Ganelle Chapman b. 1 July 1917, Daingerfield, Tex.
mar. 14 Dec. 1935, Daingerfield, TX To: Leonard Stevens, b. 21 Aug. 1912, Omaha, TX; d. 19 May 1977, V.A. Hospital Houston, Bur. Place Daingerfield, Tex.
1. Wyvonna Jane Stevens b. 6 July 1936, Daingerfield, TX
mar. (1) 22 Dec. 1953, Upshur Co., TX To: J. C. Horton, b. 19 Sep. 1933; Divorced 1963
1. Christy Lynn Horton b. 1 Oct. 1954, Ft. Riley hospital, Kansas
mar. 14 July 1973, Daingerfield, TX To: Rollie Gregory Maddox, b. 13 July 1952; divorced 21 May 1980.
2. Cynthia Elaine Horton b. 7 Oct. 1957, Naples, TX
mar. 13 Aug. 1977 To: Steven Loyd Staub, b. 17 June 1951
1. Clinton Lawrence Staub b. 19 Dec. 1981, Sulphur Springs, TX
mar. (2) 4 Oct. 1963, Daingerfield, TX To: Edgar Vinson, b. 24 Feb. 1933, Henderson, TX, a divorcee with three children
2. Ronald Scott Stevens b. 24 May 1938, Daingerfield, TX
mar. (1) 17 Oct. 1958, Lafayette, La. To: Mona Marie Dumesnil, b. 17 Jan. 1939, La.; d. in car accident 13 Aug. 1967, Pasadena, TX
1. Lisa Marie Stevens b. 5 Dec. 1959, Lone Star, Morris Co., TX
mar. 26 June 1981, Lone Star, TX To: David Alan Talley, b. 13 Oct. 1951, Phoenix, Ariz.
2. David Scott Stevens b. 28 Aug. 1961
mar. 10 July 1982, Houston, TX To: Elizabeth Jane Harris, b. 12 May 1962
3. Clet Paul Stevens b. 17 Oct. 1963, Lone Star, TX
d. 5 Nov. 1969 Bur. Daingerfield, TX
mar. (2) 8 Feb. 1975, Houston, TX To: Jo Ann Sanders, b. 12 June 1953
4. Ronda Elaine Stevens b. 23 July 1978, Houston, TX
5. Brian Gregory Stevens b. 19 Mar. 1982 " "

2. James William Chapman b. 31 Jan. 1919, Daingerfield, TX
mar. (1) Melba June (Preston) Hines, b. 1 June 1937, Marshal, TX, dau. of Dorothy Ralph & Elmo Preston
Divorcee with daughter, whom James adopted (next)
1. Laura Ann (Hines) Chapman b. 24 Apr. 1955, DeQueen, Ark.
mar. 12 Feb. 1977, Dallas, TX To: John Clark Hovey, b. 18 Apr. 1939
1. Leigh Ann Hovey b. 25 Mar. 1971, Dallas, TX
2. Mark Preston Chapman b. 4 May 1960, Lone Star, TX
mar. (2) Faye Evelyn (Carr) Mars, b. 7 July 1917; widow with three children.

3. Frances Lucille Chapman b. 19 June 1922, Wylie, Collin Co., TX
d. 19 June 1922, Wylie, Collin Co., TX

4 Continued

4. FRANKLIN EDWARD CHAPMAN b. Feb. 1924, Hot Springs, Tex.
d. Feb. 1924 " " "

5. MELBORN OBERT CHAPMAN b. 22 June 1926 " " "
mar. 8 Apr. 1946, Jefferson, Marion Co., TX To: Martha Ann Allen, b. 12 July 1924, Pittsburg, Pa.; Divorced Sept. 1979.
1. Lewann Chapman b. 16 Dec. 1948, Chicago, Ill.
mar. 22 Aug. 1970, New Boston, TX To: William Lee Brown, b. 20 June 1948
1. Michael Chase Brown b. 27 July 1975, New Boston, TX

6. DOROTHY RAY CHAPMAN b. 14 Sep. 1928, Mt. Pleasant, TX
mar. 24 Dec. 1947, Bossier City, La. To: Joseph Lavon Drew, b. 22 Mar. 1927, Livingston, TX, son of Frances Ellen Wood & Willie Leon Drew
1. Gary Lynn Drew b. 28 Aug. 1949, Jefferson, Marion Co., TX
mar. 1 4 Oct. 1969, Longview, TX To: Vickie Jo Fisher, b. 16 Aug. 1952
Divorced 21 Sept. 1972
mar. 2 23 June 1973, Jefferson, TX To: Charla Louise Rolph, b. 24 Sep.'54
2. Benita Gail Drew b. 28 Nov. 1950, Marshall, TX
mar. 15 Nov. 1968, Longview, TX To: David Wayne Dodson, b. 13 Sep. 1950
1. David Wayne Dodson, Jr. b. 31 May 1969, Longview, TX
3. Dennis DeWayne Drew b. 18 Aug. 1962, Longview, TX

7. WAYMAN LEE CHAPMAN b. 29 Mar. 1939, Jefferson, Marion Co., TX
mar. 21 Dec. 1956, Hughes Springs, TX To: Mary Ann Lister, b. 18 Feb. 1941
Divorced 1968.
1. Audrey Ann Chapman b. 1 Jan. 1958, San Clements, Calif.
mar. 1973, Shreveport, La. To: Tim Michael Williams
1. Heather Diane Williams b. 20 Apr. 1974, Shreveport, La.
2. Tricia Michelle Williams b. 28 June
2. Douglas Chapman b. 20 May 1959, Lone Star, TX
3. Kevin Chapman b. 18 Aug. 1963, Longview, TX
4. Gregg Chapman b. 20 Oct. 1964, Lone Star, TX

Continued

HALLIE (16)

Lewis, Lester and Levi
1966

(2) Paradine Chapman b. 15 Dec. 1899, Hopkins Co., Tx.
d. 1901, Daingerfield, Tx.

(3) Rosey B. Chapman b. 22 Apr. 1903, Daingerfield, Tx.
d. 1903 - lived 3 months

(4) Myrtle M. Chapman b. 11 Oct. 1904, Daingerfield, Tx.
d. 1905

(5) Lester L. Chapman b. 11 May 1907, Daingerfield, Morris Co., Tex.
mar. 28 Feb. 1926, Daingerfield, Tx. To: Ollie Mae Allen, b. 15 Nov. 1907, DeQueen, Ark., dau. of Annie Lee Howard & Clifford Allen

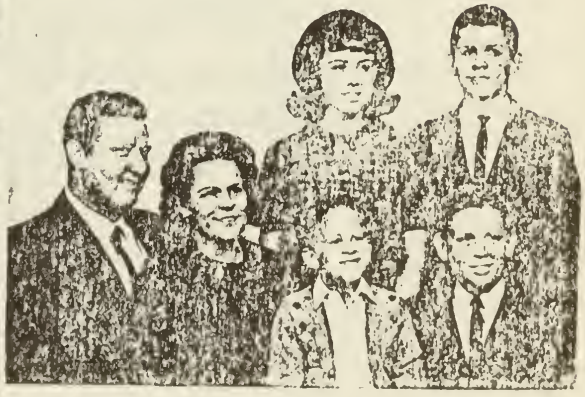
1. EDWARD LEON CHAPMAN b. 24 Dec. 1927, Queen City, Cass Co., Tx.
d. 24 Jan. 1929, Mt. Pleasant, Titus Co., Tx.

2. JAMES ALLEN CHAPMAN b. 12 Feb. 1932, Daingerfield, Tx.
d. 13 Feb. 1932, " "

3. JO ANN CHAPMAN b. 12 Feb. 1932 " "
mar. (1) 23 Dec. 1946, Daingerfield, Tx. To: Marvin Pilgrim
1. Cherry Lynn Pilgrim ⊛ b. 8 Dec. 1947, Gilmer, Upshur Co., Tx.
mar. 23 Jan. 1968, Daingerfield, Tx. To: Uvalde James Stoermer, son of Helen Dereroux & Uvalde Stoermer
1. Christopher Uvalde Stoermer b. 19 Sep. 1968, Daingerfield, Tx.
2. Gregory Lynn Stoermer b. 13 Oct. 1971, Longview, Tx.
3. Misty Nichole Stoermer b. 14 July 1977 " "
4. Timothy James Stoermer b. 18 Jan. 1979 " "
2. Lester Paul Pilgrim ⊛ b. 5 May 1950, Naples, Tx.
mar. (2) 21 Dec. 1952, Daingerfield, Tx. To: Kenneth Alton Truitt, b. 30 Oct. 1930, (son of Marian Hill & Claude Truitt) d. 22 June, 1980
⊛Kenneth adopted (1954) Cherry Lynn and Lester Paul and changed name to Truitt.
3. Kenneth Michael Truitt b. 22 Dec. 1953, Naples, Tx.
mar. 21 June 1973, Daingerfield, Tx. To: Jana Couch, dau. of Nell Dulaney & Don Couch
1. Jennifer Dawn Truitt b. 22 Feb. 1974, Daingerfield, Tx.
2. Amy Michelle Truitt b. 21 Apr. 1977, Dallas, Tx.
4. David Mark Truitt b. 12 July 1962, Daingerfield, Tx.
mar. 25 July 1980 To: Nicki P. Segear
1. Robyn Patrice Truitt b. 15 Apr. 1983, Mt. Pleasant, Tx.

(6) Levi T. "Red" Chapman b. 8 Oct. 1910
mar. 8 Mar. 1961 To: Virginia Cline, b. 12 Oct. 1914 (dau. of Silvester Cline, relative of Haskell on Pruett side).
NO ISSUE.

Lewis and Family c1945



Jo Ann and Family

august 1. 1957. hello how all i doing only still have
athera they still walk on crutches cant do mutch but
cook little wash dishes cant sweep good standing on crutchs.
you spoke going to indiana. does asie
and family still live there. effie hubster lives
huntingburg indiana. shirley payne lives at
Beelpen indiana. shirley her batchlar brother
never did marry. they live in ther grand parents home.
shirley her brother is aunt allie coon grandchildren.
aunt allie my dad sister ben married 3 times. dead now.
married kose first. then curry. come to tex to see us.
aunt jane baker my mother sister, charley baker
mother, michel husband. effie hubster dad
was my dad brother daughter, peet small. bob Small
has daughter 80 something. she still living was
80 something few years ago. drives her own car.
all one of uncle peet small family that living
except him. my mother born duff ind. dubois co
my dad jasper ind. michal rate me nichles
Small born on ocean to to ind. they abe baker claud
baker dad my mother had abe spurlock i no not what
become Criss herd him family went to oklahoma. i
imagine he dead. had these meny children isaac bell,
bee. patsy. ella. addie. jim. bee. buried at tire hopkins
Co. aunt sallie purtle aunt allie coon my dad te sisters
aunt jane baker and uncle jim spurlock my mother own
brother sis aunt mary bristo. aunt ann gregory half
sisters of mother and uncle john spurlock aunt malinda

continued

2) She had uncle theo spurlock, uncle spurlock half brothers of mothers

uncle john spurlock mother half brother uncle they half brother.
if you do go to ind tell all folks i shure love see some my kin
i just have 3 boys. levi home first july. havent herd from him.
since i stay rite heare. havent ben any where cince last may year
ago since quit going to dr when had operation on eye.
be glad to see you, if you lucky to come is your wife coming
with you. wish i could go but cant. effie hubster has a
sister but she dont live there but comes to see her.
i have ther pictures. tell ozzie your bud i love see him
and family. wish you good time, havent had peach yet
to eate. had some watter millon several times.
lester folks brought them to me. they shure good.
have ben to see mama and newton. did they put your dad by
nerva. just had breakfast. sick last nite but up
feeling better. hope you all well. i sending
you these letters. thought you like read them.
sun shines brite this morn. it hot heare.
i have 6 sisters burried at tera-one millican
lizzie one oran-one reed, oklahoma, one indiana
mechris left. jocke jim dungone.
lester bought him new moen mechene.
moed his yard and mine. he ride on it. levi not
ben home since first july look for him
before long. allways glad to see him come.
rite me some times. your aunt that loves
you, hallie m. chapman

(more on page 10)

Lester and Ollie Mae 1976

13. Hallie Matilda Small

Hallie was a very dear aunt to me. She was just older than my mother and they grew up together in the Tira community. Hallie was four years old when the family moved from Indiana. She may have remembered some few details but not like her older sisters.

Her husband and Ida's husband were cousins. It is most unfortunate that he took the attitude he did about the settlement of her parents' estate in 1900. He moved his family away from her folks and she was never permitted to visit them again. She loved her family and they loved her and did visit her often. I visited her many times and we exchanged letters as long as she could write. In one of Aunt Mary's letters to my mother in her last years, she had been to see Hallie and said, "Jim is the same _____." I never knew him.

Her sons all became very honorable Christian family men, of whom we can all be very proud. More about Aunt Hallie on page 101

Continued from page 87

14. Minerva Irene Small

"NERVIE"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Her Children

Born 17 Feb. 1879 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Indiana
Marr. 16 Sep. 1894 Place Hopkins Co., Texas
Died 25 Aug. 1942 Bur. Place Reed Cemetery, Greer Co., Okla.

HUSBAND OZIE DEAN PRUETT Born 23 Apr. 1873, Charleston, Delta Co. Tx.
Died 9 Apr. 1956, Canton, Texas
Bur. Place Reed, Okla.

Gemini

CHILDREN

(1) HASKELL PRUETT born 16 June 1897, Mingus, Palo Pinto Co., Texas
Mar. 28 July 1920, Hobart, Kiowa Co., Okla. WIFE Agnes Murray, b. 8 Nov. 1903, Pelzer, S. Car., dau. of Camely Whitmire (1869-1922) and John Colley Garrison Murray (1866-1937)

1. MILDRED PRUETT b. 22 Feb. 1927, University Hospital, Okla. City, Okla.
mar. 2 Oct. 1949, Stillwater, Okla. To: Thomas Wilda "Tom" Lee, b. 26 Dec. 1923, Shongaloo, La., son of Sallie Mae Mayfield & Robert Scott "Hugh" Lee
1. Robert Earl Lee b. 5 Nov. 1956, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla.
mar. 15 May 1976, Stillwater, Okla. To: Connie Jane Reynolds, b. 16 June 1957, dau. of Carmelita Summers & Joseph Reynolds.
1. Jeremy Robert Lee b. 21 Mar. 1980, Enid, Garfield Co., Okla.
2. Lynette Susan Lee b. 30 June 1961, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla.

2. DRESSLAR MURRAY PRUETT b. 28 Oct. 1929, Univ. Hospital, Okla. City, Oklahoma
mar. 1952, Ardmore, Carter Co., Okla. To: Mary Lou Shannon, b. 3 Mar. 1930, New York City, dau. of Lucille G. Griffin & Raymond D. Shannon
1. Sharon Valerie Pruett b. 20 Mar. 1953, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla.
mar. 18 Apr. 1976, Toledo, Ohio To: Andrew Lee Rohweder, b. 24 Jan. 1953, Toledo, Ohio, son of Florence J. Simpson & Garden S. Rohweder
1. Kristopher Lee Rohweder b. 8 July 1977, Pahokee, Fla.
2. Shaun Wayne Rohweder b. 23 Apr. 1980, Toledo, Lucas Co., Ohio
2. David Raymond Pruett b. 5 May 1954, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla.
mar. 12 July 1975, , Monroe Co., Mich. To: Gretchen Barnes dau. of Phyllis Miller & Forest E. Barnes
3. Gregory Haskell Pruett b. 14 Dec. 1958, Mt. Vernon, Ohio
4. Brian Ross Pruett b. 24 May 1962, Tulsa, Oklahoma

(2) CARL A PRUETT Born 18 Mar. 1899 Place Mingus, Palo Pinto Co., Texas
Died 31 Dec. 1952 Place San Francisco, Calif.

Mar. 10 Nov. 1917, Wellington, Texas, WIFE Alice West, dau. of T. F. West

1. LOWELL PRUETT b. 11 Oct. 1918, Liberal, Kansas
mar. 1 Feb. 1942, Okla. City, To: Mary Edna Speelman, b. 14 Nov. 1917, Thomas, Okla., dau. of Jessie Myrtle Murray & Willis Eugene Speelman
1. Sandra Jean Pruett b. 9 Mar. 1947, Oklahoma City, Okla.
mar. 1 Aug. 1971, Dierks, Ark., To: Terry Lee Steelman, b. 15 Aug. 1946, Little Rock, Ark., son of:
1. Jennifer Lee Steelman b. 15 Aug. 1976, Little Rock, Ark.

2. ROSA IRENE PRUETT b. 18 Apr. 1920, Reed, Greer Co., Okla.
mar. 15 Aug. 1937, Faith Tabernacle, Oklahoma City, Okla.
To: James Euele McElhaney
1. Bert Odell McElhaney b. 13 July 1938, Okla. City, Okla.
mar. Lou Trayl Mattoks
1. Kathy Ann McElhaney b. 19 Mar. 1957, Calif.
2. Pamila Ann McElhaney b. 17 July 1958, "
3. Lou Ann McElhaney b. 10 Aug. 1959, "
4. Rody Ann McElhaney b. 15 Dec. 1960, "
2. Euel Eugene McElhaney b. 8 Jan. 1940, Okla. City, Okla.
mar. 19 Mar. 1960, Calif., To: Beverly Ann Jones
1. Durcy Lynn McElhaney b. 24 Nov. 1961, Calif.
3. Mary Nell McElhaney b. 31 Jan. 1942, Oklahoma City, Okla.
mar. 23 Sep. 1962, To: Paul Lauter
4. Ginger Kay McElhaney b. 6 Oct. 1946, Tulare, Calif.
mar. 18 Apr. 1964, To: James Hudick

continued

190 ⑶ EARL PRUETT Born 3 Oct. 1902 Place Birthright, Hopkins Co., Tex.
Died 26 Feb. 1926 Place Oklahoma City, Okla.
Bur. Place Jester, Greer Co., Okla.

Mar. 24 Dec. 1923, Jester, Greer Co., Okla.,
WIFE Fay Valentine McMinn, dau. of John McMinn
" died Dec. 1979. Bur. by Earl and Baby.

1. BABY GIRL b. 15 Feb. 1926, Okla. City; died same day.

⑷ CRISS PRUETT Born 25 Dec., 1904 Place Tira, Hopkins Co., Texas
Died 9 Oct., 1967 Bur. Place Newton, Kan., (By Wife) grand-dau.

Mar. 11 Aug., 1928, Oklahoma City, Okla. WIFE Katie Ruth Smith, Of Jester, Okla.
Dau. of: Mettie Viola & Wesley Smith

1 ROLAND ERIC "REX" PRUETT b. 21 Oct. 1932, Mangum, Okla.
mar. ① 24 Dec. 1951, Clovis, N. Mex. To: Norma Loree Smith, b. 19 June 1934, Newton, Kan., dau. of Anna Huth & Andrew Jay Smith

1. Linda Carol Pruett b. 12 July, Newton, Kan.
mar. 6. Oct. 1974, Mio, Mich. To: Lynn B. Litton, b. 9 July 1951, Wyandotte, Mich., son of Mildred Pauline Miller & Virgil William Litton
1. Jennifer Christeen Litton, b. 5 Nov. 1975, Flagstaff, Ariz.
2. David James Litton b. 19 June 1978, " "
2. Kathleen Diane Pruett b. 25 Aug. 1955, d. 12 Dec. 1955 (crib death), bur. Newton, Kans, with Criss & Ruth Pruett buried by her, later.
3. Michael Jay Pruett II. 15 Aug. 1957, Inglewood, Calif.
mar. 2 Jan. 1979, Norfolk Va. To: Kathy McBee, b. 23 Sept. 1955, Philadelphia, Penn., dau. of Anna Eliz. McKenna & Wm. Owen McBee
1. Eric Rose Pruett b. 14 Oct. 1980, Kingsville, Texas
2. Michael Jay Pruett III 10 Jan. 1982 " "

mar. ② 18 June 1961, "Little Chapel Around the Corner", Las Vegas, Nev.
To: Betty Jo Bankson -Williams, b. 25 Nov. 1937, dau. of Nellie & Harvey Newton Bankson

4. Jo Elizabeth Williams / Pruett by adoption, 1963, b. 19 July 1956, Las Vegas, Nev.
mar. 12 Dec. 1978, Nashville, Tenn. To: Alan Russell Jones, b. 7 Dec. 1955. Nashville.
Divorced, June 1980.
1. Betsie Jo Marie Jones b. 10 Mar. 1980, Nashville, Tenn.

⑸ Audie Pruett Born. 28 Feb. 1907, 1 mi. w. of Reed, Okla. Territory

Mar. ① 11 Feb. 1930, Frederick, Tillman Co., Oklahoma
WIFE Beulah Baker, b. 30 Apr. 1914, Muhlenburg Co., Ky.
dau. of Josephine Knight & Horton Baker

1. AUDRA MAE PRUETT b. 17 Mar. 1938, Salinas, Calif.
Mar.... 1958, Salinas, Ca. To: Ardell Benefield (a professional trucker)
1. Mark Lee Benefield b. 1958, Calif.
2. Matthew James Benefield b. 1959, "
3. Max Ardell Benefield b. 1962, "

Mar. ② 5 Aug. 1946, Salinas, Calif. WIFE Doshia "Dot" Mae Emberson.
dau. of _____ Rogers & Albert Emberson b. 28 May 1916
NO ISSUE--But "Dot" had by previous marriage:

1. BARBARA JEAN BRADLEY b. 14 May 1932, Calif.
mar. 1952, Huma, Ariz., To: George A. Emmett
1. Robert George Emmett b. 1953
2. Ted Alvin Emmett b. 1956

continued

(6) Ammie Beatrice Pruett b. 14 Jan. 1909, Reed, Okla.

Mar. 4 Sep. 1939, Seminary Chapel, Ft. Worth, Tarrent Co., Tex.
HUSBAND Tillman Tyree Newton, b. 20 Apr. 1905, Giles Co., Tenn.
d. 20 Aug. 1975, Dyersburg, Tenn.
son of Hulda Elizabeth Hickman (1881-1964) & Reese Porter Newton (1874-1954)

1. ELIZABETH ANN NEWTON b. 2 Jan. 1944, Dallas, Tex.
mar. 17 June 1969, Ridgely, Lake Co., Tenn.
To: Fred Wilson Vantrease, Jr., b. 27 Apr. 1944, Lebanon, Tenn.
son of Otelia Graves & Fred Wilson Vantrease, Sr.
1. Jennifer Dawn Vantrease b. 2 Jan. 1972, Royal Oak, Mich.
2. Tyree Thomas Vantrease b. 4 June 1976, Dyersburg, Tenn.

Tillman Newton had been married to: Annie E. Baxter (19__-1934)
who had a son about 8 yr. old when Ammie became his "Mother":

1. TYREE HURST NEWTON b. 20 Nov. 1931, Old Hickory, Tenn.
mar. 1953, Texas, to: Sophronia Ruth Heard, b. 1931
dau. of Mary S. Atchison & Jessie Isaac Heard
1. Michael Tyree Newton b. 1955
2. Sharon Ruth Newton b. 1958
3. Gary David Newton b. 1962

(7) Ozie Douthitt Pruett b. 9 Aug. 1914, Reed, Okla.

Mar. 9 Aug. 1934, Shawnee, Oklahoma
WIFE Velma Lorene Smith, b. 22 May 1915, Custer City, Okla.
dau. of Winnie Cornelius & Horace E. Smith

1. GORDON EARL PRUETT b. 16 Oct. 1942, Raton, N. Mex.
mar. 23 July 1966, Watford, Lancashire, England
To: Elspeth Grant, b. 29 Mar. 1942, Watford, Rosendale, Lancashire, England
dau. of Marion Entwhistle & William James Grant
1. Jennifer Caroline Pruett b. 3 Sep. 1968, Bethlehem, Pa.

2. KYLE DEAN PRUETT b. 27 Aug. 1943, Raton, N. Mex.
mar. 14 Aug. 1965, New Canaan, Conn., To: Leslie Ann Bloom
1. Elizabeth Starr Pruett b. 15 Feb. 1971, Mt. Auburn Hosp., Cambridge, Mass.
2. Emily Farrar Pruett b. 25 Nov. 1973, Yale Univ. Hospital, New Haven, Conn.

3. CAREY BRYCE PRUETT b. 11 Oct. 1947, El Dorado, Kan.
mar. 11 Oct. 1969, Kentland, Ind., To: Rebecca Ann Holloway, b. 1 July 1949
dau. of Jannet Ann Blake & Richard Samuel Holliday
1. Troy Marquette Pruett b. 26 Mar. 1970, Sherman Hospital, Elgin, Ill.
2. Carey Ann Pruett b. 30 Nov. 1973, Indianapolis, Ind.

Ozie & Velma

MINERVA IRENE SMALL

"Nervie"

Minerva never knew how she got the name "Irene," but she was told the "Minerva" was for her mother's oldest sister. Minerva is used several times in the Small family as well as the Spurlock family. Originally it was the name of the Ancient Roman Goddess of Wisdom and the Arts, identified with the Ancient Grecian Goddess Athena. Her immediate family usually called her "Nerve" but nieces and nephews affectionately called her "Aunt Nervie." Her husband spelled the name Manerva and she spelled it that way on official papers, so it is that way on her tombstone.

Some years before her death I asked her to write her own story of her life. Some months before her death I repeated the request and she did write, probably all at one sitting without ever getting to it again. Here is what she wrote:

> "In 1879 in a 2-room house on a hill a spring of the best drinking water at the foot of the hill, a apple orchard one side of the house & a maple tree grove near by that produced the syrup & sugar for the family table. near Duff, DuBois Co. Indiana, a baby girl was born. Her name, Manervia Irene Small, the 14th child of Mr and Mrs James Lemond Small.
>
> "My parents were among the first settlers there and naturally had many hardships. They owned their home & was doing well considering the size of their family, when they heard of the wonderful wealth of Texas. So against their relatives will, they sold out & moved to Texas when I was two years old & bought a home north of Sulphur Springs, Texas.
>
> "There I lived until I was married in 1894, Sept. 16. For the benefit of my children and grandchildren I will tell them why I married so young. There was no education for a family of that size & our school was only 3 months long. So when we learned to read & write and cypher & keep house we were old enough to marry as there was no hopes of finishing high school without going to the city. However the older children received a better education than I did as their old home was more developed. A great mistake did father make going to a new country with we youngest children as there was no school advantages there.
>
> "Yet the memory of that dear old home, the beautiful flower garden, apple, pear & peach orchard & wild berries, and the family gatherings around the fireplace, father and mother's Bible reading and so many dear things is very sweet memory.
>
> [In Hopkins Co.] "Squirrel hunts of day & coon and possum at night. Our family dog was named Tige. He would go out at night and tree a varment & I was delighted to get up and go with my brother 10 years older than myself & bring in the game.
>
> "He [Criss Small] lives on a half section [320 acres] in N. Mex. I visited him last summer. We had a wonderful time talking over those days.
>
> "When I was seven I entered school (Tira). At that time we paid tuition till we were eight. There was very few entered school till they were 8. I was considered a pretty smart little tot. I went thru the chart [on the wall] first and second [readers] and enjoyed giving readings. My teacher, Miss Mattie Vaden, said I memorized a speech in a shorter time than any of her pupils. I liked that."

Certainly, I appreciated the story in her own words and thinking, but looking at it as a historian I feel compelled to make some changes. She was 2½ years old when the family moved from the Indiana home to Texas. Any "memory of the old home" would be that of older ones of the family, not hers. Of course she heard about the Old Home from the time she could remember.

"For the benefit of my children and grandchildren I will tell them . . . ," followed by her version. I loved and respected my mother, but I have a different version. She DID have an opportunity for an education. Her sister Lizzie and husband lived in Sulphur Springs, about 15 miles away, wanted Minerva to stay with them and go to the town school. In fact when school opened in the fall Minerva did go to stay with them. She entered school among total strangers and evidently felt very insecure. At night she cried to go to her own bed at home with her parents. She was homesick. Sister Lizzie and husband George finally got tired of it and decided she would not be adjusted so the 3rd Sunday they hired a horse and buggy from the "Livery Stable" and took her home. Then when they started home Mamma told me in her own words that "she cried her eyes out" to go back with them. However Nervia's mother would not let her go back and thus ended her education.

My honest conviction is that Minerva was "a much SPOILED Little BRAT!" She was the youngest of the large family. They all loved her for she was the BABY OF THE FAMILY. She said her dad never spanked her and her mother did it only a very few times. She grew up surrounded on every side by much love. She knew nothing but LOVE. Even her letters from her family until the time of her death indicated to me that they loved her very much. Having been raised with LOVE, she raised her seven children the same way. Dozens of cousins have said to me in later years, "I surely did love Aunt Nervie."

She had only one childhood home which she remembers, and that was less than a mile north-east of Tira Cemetery. The older ones of this large family which had not married before her memory, married off rather early, so that her childhood companions were Chris, Ida, and Hallie. She went with them to school, to parties, and worked along side of them in the house and in the field. She was very healthy, large for her age and very smart in all she undertook. She could cook, do any of the housework, milk, and any farm work. The older brothers and sisters who came home for Sunday dinners added more work for her as a young girl and all the remainder of her life she disliked large family gatherings.

Her early school boy friend was Enoch Johns, with whom she walked to and from school and had dated a few times before she met her future husband. He lived his life at Tira and she always admired him as a good friend.

She enjoyed visiting in the homes of her married sisters, Matt, Kate, Mary, Bell, and Lizzie. She spent a lot of time with her sister Bell during her illness in 1893 and it was during this time, she said she was converted to Christ, at the age of 14. She joined the Methodist church at Tira. Later, she and Ozie were baptized together in Sleepy John Creek, August 1913, to become members of the Southern Missionary Baptist Church of Reed, Oklahoma. Ozie wanted her to join this church where two of his uncles were deacons. She said she was satisfied with her baptism and unless they would take her without it, she would not join. Ozie had been baptized in a church in Texas. She told Ozie IF he would be baptized again with her, she would join. He accepted.

MINERVA GETS MARRIED

Ida and Hallie had married in 1893, leaving Nerve alone at home with Chris, who was working some away from home. Her life with these old parents became lonely and hard and she thought she too was old enough to be married. She had met a very popular young man just graduated from Business College, Ozie D. Pruett, who was working with her brother-in-law, Henry Chapman, the husband of her sister Mary. She had been in his coampany and liked him very much so when he came to work for her father and stay in their home, the affections grew.

Their marriage license was issued in Hopkins Co., Texas, 11 Sept. 1894. They were married Sept. 16, in the home of Ozie's grandfather, R. M. Pruett, near Charleston, Delta County, Texas, within a mile of where Ozie was born. Dad wrote me that the WEDDING JOURNEY was in a one-horse buggy from "Lem" Small's home to the wedding place and then to the home of sister Mary and Henry Chapman for the night. The HONEYMOON was to return the borrowed buggy and head for the cotton field. Minerva was 15 years and 7 months old. Ozie was 21 years and 5 months old.

The nation was in the depression of 1894. "Lem" had given them a bale of cotton for their picking. They took it to Sulphur Springs and traded it for a 50 lb. sack of flour and a pair of shoes for Minervia. In good times the bale would sell for $50.00. In 1980 it would be over $300.00.

In 1895 the newly weds continued to live in the same house with her parents. Minerva did the cooking for all four. Ozie worked the farm. It seemed like a good deal for all concerned. "Lem" was blind and "Liz" was feeble. Minerva's sister Ida lived next farm to the northwest. Other sisters who lived in visiting distances were Matt, Kate, Mary, and Lizzie. Minerva's nieces and hephews her age, were Shirley Lawrence, Elizabeth Small, Flo & Charley Jones and others, made up the younger married social set.

Minerva's brother Jim who lived close by caused some trouble by what he told his father "Lem" about what Ozie was doing wrong in running the farm. Ozie and Minerva wanted none of this family squabbling so they settled for a wagon and team of ponies and left, before harvest time.

MINERVA AND OZIE GO WEST

They traveled west, stopping now and then to pick cotton to make a little money. They went south from Ft. Worth to Holland, Texas where Ozie had grown up and where his mother, step-father, brothers and sisters lived. They sold the team and wagon and lived with Ozie's folks that winter. The depression was still on and work was not to be had. Ozie had two sisters and a sister-in-law who liked Minerva and tried to make her welcome among strangers. They remained close for the rest of their lives.

In early spring 1896 they drifted north to Grapevine, where Ozie found work in a butcher shop. He cut meat long hours for little pay. The owner was making nothing so Ozie voluntarily left. They went to Ft. Worth and Ozie got a job as a section hand on the Texas-Pacific railroad west of Ft. Worth. They stayed at the section house where Minerva cooked for the crew for their room and board. Minerva was now pregnant and morning sickness made work difficult.

OZIE BECOMES FREIGHT AGENT FOR RAILROAD

In the fall of 1896 the railroad foreman thought Ozie was worth more to the company in capacities other than a driver of rail spikes. He got Ozie a job as freight agent at Thurber Junction, later Mingus. The nearby coal mines made rail freight a big job.

They could not find a place to live, so Ozie bought a lot in the n.e. corner of the block just north of where the depot was standing in 1945. He had lumber sent out from Ft. Worth and built a two-room house facing east. They soon had it paid for and life took on a new beginning. Sister Braddy and family lived at Mineral Wells, in the same county. Ozie and Minerva visited them at Christmas and both sisters were pregnant. Braddy's son was born in February and Minerva's son Haskell was born June 16, 1897.

On Feb. 15th, 1898 the battleship Maine was blown up by the Spanish in Havana Harbor, which set off the Spanish American War April 21st. The depression was over. Business boomed. The coal mining town of Thurber, 3 miles away, was able to have the same operas that were played on Broadway in New York and the gold mining city of Golden, Colorado.

As freight agent Ozie had to weigh all of the baggage of these "show people." Always in the weighing process they gave him complimentary tickets to the operas. Dad laughed one time when he told me that one outfit did not give him complimentary tickets and he weighed them out so that they paid extra far more than the price of two tickets. Bribery was in practice at the time of Christ, before and after, and all in between and today.

Dad rented a horse and buggy from a livery stable nearby and they never missed an opera. This was an education for both. Minerva became interested and followed by reading a lot of novels such as Les Miserables, by Victor Hugo, etc. They were active in church. Ozie joined the Knights of Pythis at Gorden and was raised in the Soloman Mason Lodge No. 813 in Thurber.

They added two more rooms to the house, making it an "L," and put porches on side and front before Carl was born in 1899.

Mingus Texas April 20-1900

Mr and Mrs J L Small

Dear father and mother

I take the pleasure to ~~answer~~ your letter we received some days ago. was so glad to here from you all. this leaves us all well except bad colds, we are having some nice weather here every thing is growing so fast., we have a ~~barrel~~ patch of potatoes and nine littel chickens and one more hen setting and get all the milk and butter we can make use of. you ask about the small fat they are about to ~~dye~~ dye down, here, I would. I love so well to see you all, if nothing happens will get to see you this summer. we would come to all your call now

but it is such bussy time with farmers, we decided to wait until sommer, I was so sorrow to here of george being in such bad health. where is Braddy and Bill now, and Chris never does rite to me any more, is he still at weatherford. we have had the childrens pictures taken, will send you and pap one. pap can not see them but you can tell him how they look, I had a letter from Ida the other day. she said she was going to spind the day with you all the next day. I wish I could have ben with you all. when I think ab getting to come home. I just work like every thing to pass of the time as fast as I can so the time will soone come. I will close as I am in a hurry to send this off. from your Loveing Daughter and family

The family,
Mingus, TX

Minerva, Ozie
Carl and Haskell

Minerva could make skirts easier than boy's pants,

The picture that was inclosed with the letter

THEY MOVE BACK TO HOPKINS COUNTY

The Spanish American War was on. Europe wanted more cotton. The depression of the "Gay Nineties" had given way to prosperity for the farmers. Ozie's grandfather wanted him to return to Delta County and run his fine bottom-land farm. Minerva said she would never again live on farms with any kin, hers or his. She did agree to move back to farm with Ozie. In October Ozie quit his job and just as they had packed to get the next train east, Charley Jones, Aunt Matt's oldest son, came in on the west bound train to visit them. That did not stop the move to Sulphur Springs. Charley visited with his Aunt Braddy.

They stayed and picked cotton for Flora and Louis O'Shields (Aunt Matt's daughter) until they could move onto the farm they rented from Price. It was about 4 miles north of Sulphur Springs, near Old Torent, first county seat of Hopkins Co.

Ozie joined the Woodmen of the World with Steve Lawrence and they attended lodge a lot together. They also became great workers together. The oat crop was fair, but cotton not so good. The family went in a covered wagon on a two-days' trip to Camp County to about three miles west of Pittsburg, Texas to can fruit and visit with Uncle Tom and Uncle Merrin Pruett.

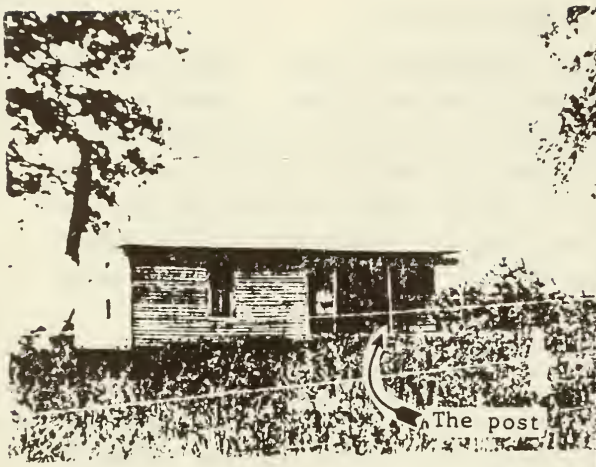
In 1902, the family lived on a rented farm of Greg, about a mile north-east of Birthright post office. They built a log barn on the place. Their third son, Earl, was born October 3rd.

In 1903 the family lived on a rented farm of Weir, about two miles north-west of Birthright, very near to the home of Steve and Kate Lawrence. Ozie was on the school board and arranged for Haskell to start to school even tho he was not of "free school" age.

1904 and 1905 the family lived on the farm of Matt Chapman a little less than a mile west of Tira. They attended church and lodge at Tira. A new telephone system was installed in the community and rural routes were laid out. Ozie did some wagon freighting for the stores in Tira. They were hard years because there was so much malaria in the family. Crops were in the Sulphur River bottom and were often flooded.

MINERVA IS ALMOST MURDERED

There was a large (maybe 100 acres) of wild blackberries in the overflow area of N. Sulphur that bordered the land rented for cultivation by Matt Chapman. Since the first settlers to this area, persons had gathered these berries for canning, pies, etc. As a child my mother had gone with others of the family to pick these blackberries. The plants were dense and the only way they could be penetrated was by slabs of logs from a nearby saw mill that pushed down the limbs and protected the picker from mud.



Home ½ mi. W. of Tira, Tx., 1904-5

Front yard fence
and gate are gone
(1917)

The corn crib

On this early summer day, 1904, my Dad and brother Carl had gone to Sulphur Springs to haul freight for the Tira store. Mamma left me with the baby Earl, 20 months old, and went to the "bottom" to pick berries. Nearby but not close enough to talk was a neighbor renter, Mr. Tier, plowing. Mamma was busy berry picking when she heard Mrs. Tier cursing her and coming toward her with a club in her hand. Mamma dropped her pail of berries and realizing she could not escape on any trail, started thru mud and heavy berry briers. She lost one shoe and was cut by thorns when she got to the edge so she could start running up the hill to her children. She took the shortest way to the back door. Mrs. Tier following the road trail, and not making the speed my mother made, allowed my mother to reach the house first. I recall that Mamma fell on the floor as she entered our kitchen door. She was shaking like a leaf. I asked her what was the trouble and she replied, "Mrs. Tier is trying to kill me. She is coming up the trail to the front door now. She may want to kill my children." I looked out the front door and saw she was nearing the front gate.

There was a 22 cal. rifle, loaded, by the side of the door. Dad had let me shoot it a few times, so I knew how to use it. It was loaded with 22-long. I grabbed it and was by the side of a porch post to steady my aim. When she got to the gate, I told her to stop or I would kill her. With her hand on the gate latch she did stop, or I would have shot her. The gate was only about 15 feet from where I stood. While I kept my "bead" on her heart, she waved her club and cursed my mother for maybe 10 minutes. She thought my mother had gone to the "bottom" to have sex with her husband. Finally I guess she decided I might just shoot her. She never opened the gate and did throw down her club and walk on home. My mother was no match physically for this large boned wood-chopping woman. Besides, my mother was 3 months pregnant with Criss. The Tiers also rented "bottom" land from Matt Chapman and their

house was about 100 yards from ours. They had a large family, mostly boys. Mrs. Tier was sent to the insane asylum later in the year, and Mr. Tier and his children moved after crops were gathered.

I was 7 years old that summer. I never heard my mother or dad mention the incident to anyone. I am sure they told it but not in my presence. I guess they wanted me to forget it, but it is as fresh in my memory as some event of last week.

THEIR LAST MONTHS IN HOPKINS COUNTY (Tx). 1905

During the winter I remember snow on our honeysuckle vines. At the close of school, Ozie played the part of Uncle Josh in "Joshua Blodget from Blodget's Hollow" in the School Exhibition. Haskell finished the first grade and Carl the chart under Vanderslice as teacher in the newly constructed school building. The school room was extra large and later partitioned into two rooms. A W.O.W. Hall was above it. There seemed to have been lots of social activity in the small rural community but also lots of births and funerals, especially of little ones. We were in Sunday School and church when we were well.

When Spring came the mosquitoes came and along with them malaria. There were no screens on doors or windows. The only drinking water we had was from an open underground cistern which caught rain water from the house roof. When a bucket of water was drawn for household use, Mamma would pour the water thru a cloth strainer to get out the hundreds of "wiggle tails" (mosquito larvae). We were up and down with hard malaria "chills."

At planting time Dad was down with such "chills" and fever he was unable to plant the crops. Haskell (not yet 8) and Carl (barely 6) had to do the planting with a 1-row planter. Carl drove the mule while Haskell held the planter. The field was covered with stumps with extended roots. Often when the planter blade would get under a root it would take these little fellows hours to get it free again. Then when Ozie got up, the boys were down with malaria.

I remember one time walking into the kitchen where my mother was working and crocodile tears were running down her cheeks. I asked her what was wrong and she said, "Just too many problems to worry you about." Lots of troubles the modern generation never heard of.

But there were some happier days, like picnics, camp meetings, family get-togethers, etc. Aunt Lizzie and Uncle George and family spent several days visiting in the community while on the move from Houston County to Palo Pinta County.

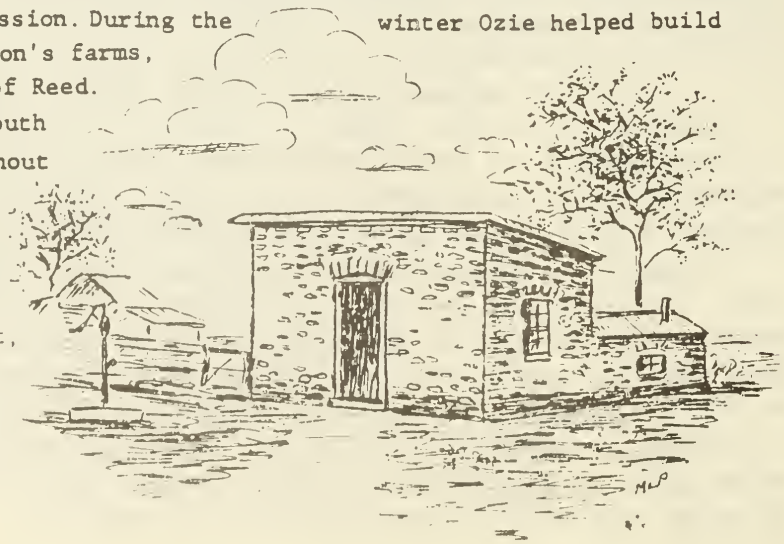
MINERVA and OZIE MOVE TO OKLAHOMA TERRITORY

Ozie's Uncles Tom and Marion had moved from Camp County, Texas to Greer County, Oklahoma Territory, and farmed for four years. They wrote it was the "Promised Land." They wanted the son of their deceased brother to join them and many other kin.

In September, 1905 Ozie sold everything--crops, team, tools, and most household goods. They spent the last night with Sister Ida and family. Ozie had crated four cane-bottom chairs and the sewing machine and packed two trunks and a few wooden boxes from the country store. He borrowed the wagon and team he had sold and arranged for Oliver Lawrence to drive them to Sulphur Springs to get the train. On this Wednesday morning, September 27, they put the wagon bows and sheet over them and their things, for it looked like rain, and it did rain much of the 12-mile trip to the depot. The mules, Beck and Tobe, had hard pulling in the mud.

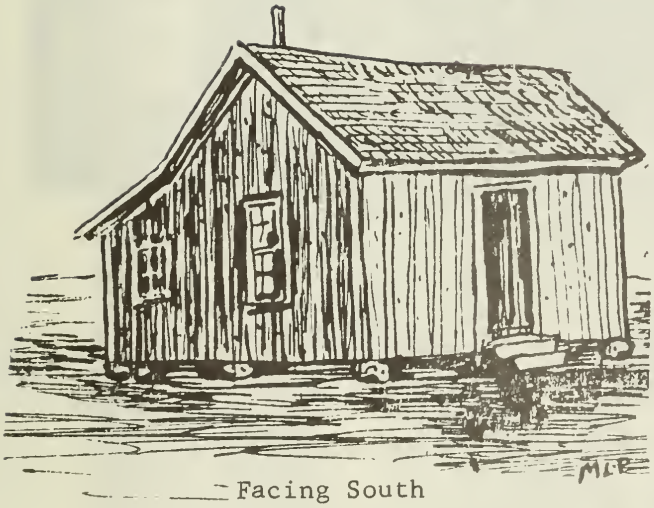
They were late getting to the depot, but Ozie helped check the baggage and freight and they did get the Cotton Belt train thru Commerce, Greenville, and Plano to Ft. Worth, arriving at the Union Depot just about dark. While they waited for the Rock Island train north to Chickasha, Oklahoma, they saw automobiles for the first time. It had been less than five years since the family was here moving east with great hopes which turned out to be years that sent them to the bottom. Now they were going west to "The Promised Land" in western Oklahoma, but with barely enough money for two adult tickets and $50.00. No tickets were used for any of the children, even tho there were four of them, the oldest 8 years. During the night the family rode to Chickasha, Okla., arriving long before daylight. They got a little more sleep in the railway station. The freight train left out a few hours earlier than the passenger train, so the family took the caboose of the freight train for 90 miles to Mangum, Oklahoma. There were other regular passengers on the caboose, including Indians with beads and braids. They arrived in Mangum a little after 3 p.m. Thursday, Sept. 28th at the Rock Island Station, about a mile north of the square. Ozie and his barefooted sons Haskell and Carl walked up town and quickly located Uncle Tom and Uncle Marion Pruett in a wagon yard. They were in town from Reed, expecting their arrival on the passenger train two hours later. Ozie stayed in Mangum with Uncle Marion while Uncle Tom Pruett took the other members of the family in his surrey and drove across the prairie to his farm home at the north edge of Reed. Uncle Marion and Ozie brought out their belongings from Mangum the next day. Uncle Tom took the 6 Pruetts in his surrey on Sunday morning, October 1, to the home of Marion Pruett, 4 miles west and 1 mile south of Reed, for a big dinner. They stayed with Uncle Marion and picked cotton.

Fall of the year, weather, excellent food and gyp water, and picking cotton brought health to the family as a sudden gift from Heaven. October 3rd Earl was three years old. What can be better than a three-year-old child living in good health? After a little over a week with Uncle Marion, the family moved to Uncle Tom's at the north edge of Reed to pick his cotton. Weather turned bad and cotton picking was not so good. The pay for picking was $1.00 per hundred pounds. When winter set in, they moved into a ½ dug-out of Petree (renter of Uncle Marion) 1 mile west and 3/4 mile north of Reed. They were here when Christmas came and they all went to the Reed Baptist Church for the Christmas tree. They had been attending the church each Sunday. They had been to the schoolhouse one night to see a "Magic Lantern [slide] Show" for 10¢ admission. During the winter Ozie helped build the house on another of Uncle Marion's farms, 1 mile north and four miles west of Reed. The single wall house faced the south with one room and a shed room without ceiling.



They lived in this ½-dugout, Nov.& Dec., 1905

Carl, Criss, Haskell, Earl
1906



Facing South

HOME ON THE RANGE

It was to this farm that the family moved early in 1906 to make a crop, mostly on sod land, broken for the first time. The soil was new and good and the crop was fine. However, two of Uncle Marion's boys were moving to New Mexico and Ozie thought it would be a good plan to go on west. So in August Ozie left his family and went with them and Tom Pruett and wife in covered wagons to about 26 miles north of Portales, New Mexico where they all staked out claims and filed on land. They built some houses and started on the house for Ozie, when they got word from Nervia that Criss was not very well and she who was pregnant was not doing so well. They left at once for their return.

OZIE BECOMES RURAL MAIL CARRIER

New mail routes were being opened from Reed, so Ozie took the Civil Service examination, made a high score (99½%) and was given a job as carrier on Rural Route 2 from Reed. As soon as the crop was gathered, they moved to a rent house on the Venable farm, 1 mile west and ½ mile south of Reed. Here on February 28, 1907, the fifth son, Audie, was born in the little one-room house. It was not until May that the two-room house was completed, for then Ozie and Minerva had bought ten acres of land from Uncle Tom Pruett about ½ mile west of Reed and they built the house off the road to the north. Crops were good and they had a wonderful garden of good things to eat, and some to sell to people in Reed. Many chickens were raised. The

children were in a good school at Reed. The family had its own home for the first time since 1900, and things looked so good that the claim on the land in New Mexico was relinquinshed to another home seeker.

In 1908, during Ozie's annual vacation from carrying the mail, the family made a two-day trip in the covered wagon to Snyder, Oklahoma to see Ozie's sister, Alice Hogue. They stayed two or three days and returned the same route, observing the construction of the new railway from Wichita Falls to Forgan, Oklahoma. In August they were baptized into Reed Baptist Church in Tidwell pasture east of Reed.

1909, during the Christmas holidays her sister Kate, Steve Lawrence and their children, Irvin, Charley, and Lydia, visited Nervia and her family. They were met at the Katy train in Mangum just after dark and driven in a covered wagon after night 12 miles out to the home at Reed.

THEY START FARMING OPERATIONS

The 10A bought in 1907 had provided a place to keep milk cows, hogs and chickens and the horses used to carry the rural mail route but not enough space to justify buying farm tools. In 1911 Ozie rented 70A that joined his land, bought farm tools and a team of good mules and started farming (cotton and grain sorghums).

March 1911

Mamma's Cookstove

Standing: Criss, Carl, Ammie, Audie, Earl
Sitting: Minerva, Ozie Dean & Ozie Boothit, Haskell
THANKSGIVING, Mangum, Okla 1915

He returned home from his mail route by 3 p.m. so that in the long summer days he could get in hours of work on the farm before sundown. Haskell was 14 years old that summer. As the oldest, most farm work of the day was his or from younger children under his direction. Minerva helped with the cotton chopping and cotton picking.

During the cultivating season, Haskell operated one cultivator. When Dad got home he operated another. The two teams did not move at the same speed, so at each trip across the field they would meet at some point. Often at such point Dad had some comment. Sometimes he would say, "When you get to the end, take out and go in and start the chores. Looks like it would be a good moonlight night to go sit with the Venables" (or some other neighbor within a mile). About dark the whole family would walk over. There were several children our ages to play with, but somehow I preferred to sit on the edge of the porch and listen to the stories the old folks told, even back to Civil War days. The following day I had much to think about.

MINERVA and CHILDREN VISIT KIN IN HOPKINS COUNTY

In 1912, Minerva got to take her children, Earl, Criss, Audie and Ammie, back to Hopkins County for a visit. She had been gone almost seven years without seeing her relatives. Chris and Allie had moved to New Mexico. Only her sisters, Mary, Ida and Kate, lived near the old home, although Lizzie and her children were visiting at the same time. Minerva was just 33 years old.

THEIR LAST CHILD IS BORN

In 1914 the last child is born and given the name of his father (Ozie). World War I breaks out in Europe. Germany blockades England, and the cotton market hits 5¢ per pound. Ozie made a big cotton crop, but lost money that year.

PROSPERITY RETURNS

1915 was a good year. The price of cotton was up, for Europe was at war and they wanted cotton. The U.S. ships ran the blockade. We made enough money to add three rooms to the four-room house, build new barns, add a windmill, etc. At Thanksgiving, when Dad had a holiday, we went in a wagon and buggy the 12 miles to Mangum to have a family group picture made. Reed voted bonds to build a new school building and start a 2-yr high school. They added a year to the program each school year, and Haskell was in the first graduating class in 1917.

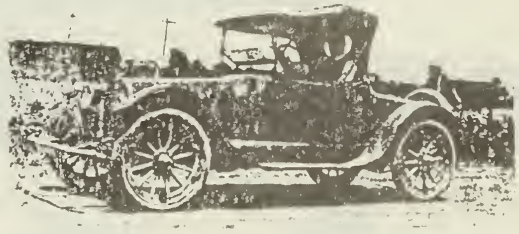
THE FAMILY BREAKS UP

In 1917 Haskell went 22 miles across the county to be principal of a 2-teacher country school. Carl married and moved to the Oklahoma panhandle to farm with his wife's uncle. In 1919 Earl finished high school and went to Okla. A & M College (later Okla. State Univ.). Ozie bought the land he had been renting. In 1923 Criss finished high school and went away. In 1926 Audie and Ammie finished high school. Audie went to Arizone and later to California. Ammie finished Hill's Business College and then graduated from O.S.U. Ozie, Jr. had several years alone with his parents before he finished high school and went to Okla. Baptist University where he graduated and married a classmate (Velma Smith).

MINERVA VISITS OLD INDIANA HOME

In June 1926, Haskell and Agnes graduated from Peabody College of Vanderbilt University. They took their long-delayed honeymoon, by going back to South Carolina where Agnes was born and to see relatives in North Carolina where her parents were born and married. They went on to Washington, D.C., the World's Fair at Philadelphia, Atlantic City, New York, Niagara Falls, across Canada to Detroit, and then to Dubois Co., Indiana. Haskell had bought tickets for Minerva to meet them there in August.

What a joy this was for Minerva! She got to ride the train where her cousin, Ed Small, was engineer and his nephew, Charles Small, was fireman. There were two other cousins, one from Okla. and one from Ark., who were there at the same time. The cousins and their families who lived there arranged for a family Sunday picnic on Patoka just west of the Kessner covered bridge. What a day! and what a visit! It had been 45 years since Minerva's family moved from Dubois County and none of the family had returned to visit. For most of the cousins it was their first contact with any of "Lem's" family since the move, although there were several who remembered the move. Minerva and Ozie visited two or three times in later years.



The Buick Haskell, Agnes & Minerva traveled in Indiana in 1926

OZIE RETIRES AND THEY MOVE

In 1933 Ozie retired as rural mail carrier. Haskell bought the old farm home, livestock, tools, etc., and had Minerva and Ozie go to Mangum and buy a modern home where they lived until Minerva's death in 1942. Ozie lived there (300 Kentucky Ave.) almost a year when he sold. He spent most of the remaining 13 years with his only daughter (Ammie) and her family. The depression had forced Audie and Criss out of jobs. Haskell paid Audie and Criss to tear down every building, fill up the storm cellar and cistern. and plow over the old home site. He built a new house on a hill close to the now-paved road where Minerva always wanted a home. Haskell had seen too many lovely rural homes go to ruins. He did not want this to happen to his boyhood home, as it would have with increased sizes of farming operations. The man who now lives in a fine brick home on this old homestead has a million-dollar farming operation. Audie and Haskell were guests in 1977 in this mansion where they picked cotton as boys.

Reed school has gone to Mangum. Reed stores, hotel, barber shops, blacksmith shops, restaurants, wagon yards, have long since gone. Only 2 churches, a cotton gin, filling station, and a small post office with one rural carrier (there were 4) and the 6-acre cemetery remain.

In this cemetery Ozie has kin by the dozens. Minerva has none, but she and Ozie are buried there in well marked graves. Not one of her 7 children nor 10 grandchildren will ever be buried there.

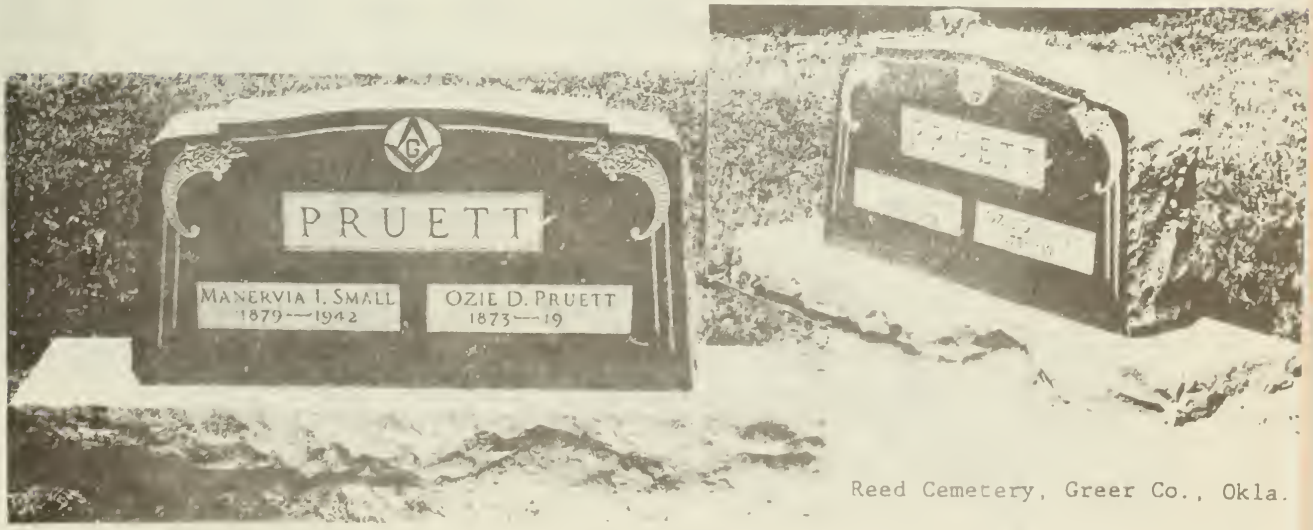
Ozie D. Pruett & Sons: Haskell, Carl, Earl, Criss, Audie, Ozie
Easter, 1921

The PRUETT Home (1907-1933)
The buildings (looking north, 1923) were here

Reed, 1930's

The LAST FAMILY PICTURE, June 1942
Audry, Audie, Minerva, Criss, Ozie, Sr., Ammie, Haskell, Tyree

Their LAST HOME, 300 Ky. Ave., Mangum, OK
(Minerva died in the front room)



Reed Cemetery, Greer Co., Okla.

HER LAST LETTER

Mangum, Okla.

5-21-1941

My Dearest Son Haskell.
you have always done so much for me + my children. I live over the past so much since I do nothing but think, you helped carrie the responsibilities of the children all your life. when you think of me. you can know you have done all a Son could do for his Mother. I am resting at home this Summer! I am so proud of you + your family. hope you can always be happy. Lots of Love from Mother

Family Reunion at Haskell's
Christmas, 1963

Kyle, Bryce, Elizabeth Ann, Ammie, Tillman, Dot, Audie
Criss, Ruth, Velma, Ozie, Haskell, Agnes

Haskell's Home, looking n.w. showing that all 9 rooms have southeast exposure. Baths, garage are on the north. The home was redesigned by Haskell from a "House of Tomorrow" at the Chicago World's Fair, 1933.

State of OKLAHOMA

Haskell worked here under 5 Oklahoma Governors.
He is commissioned Honorary Col. in the Governor's Staff.

Home of Agnes and Haskell Pruett, since 1939

Engagement announcement, 1920

60 years later, 1980

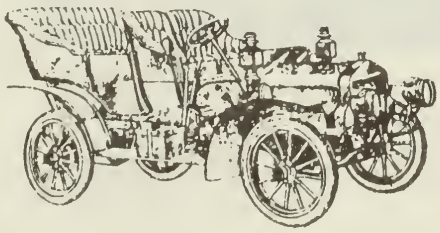
1. HASKELL PRUETT's birth was attended by his maternal grandmother and his mother's sister Braddy. His dad was r.r. agent at Mingus at the time and his parents had a two room house a block north of the depot. They soon added two more rooms. Haskell was 3½ years old when the family moved back to Hopkins County. It was here for the next five formative years that he lived in the territory of his mother's childhood and with so many of his uncles, aunts, and cousins. His mother's parents were buried here about 6 months earlier. Haskell's dad was on the school board, so he arranged for Haskell to start to school at 6 although the free school age in Texas began at 8. His 2nd 3-month term of school was in the same one-room school at Tira that his mother attended. The room still used split logs along the wall for seats and a "slab" for the desk. Under it was a "V" trough for slates and books. It could not be reached by Haskell's youthful legs. Imagine how tired the little fellow's legs got dangling in the air all day. The 2nd year in Tira there was a new schoolhouse with factory made school desks. They were the first Haskell ever saw and were made for 2 students.

Haskell was past 8 years old when the family moved to Oklahoma Territory. He had established a close relationship with his cousins, uncles and aunts of his mother's folks They moved where there were about as many kin on his dad's side. His dad farmed and rented land for the first year and Haskell attended a one-room school for his 2nd grade. After his dad became a rural mail carrier and they moved to a small farm near Reed, the school grew so that a high school was established and Haskell was in its first high school graduating class.

He attended school at the SW State Teachers College and became principal of a two-teacher school, supt. of a consolidated school, County Supt. of Schools in his home county. From there he went to the State Capitol to serve in the State Dept. of Education under two state superintendents and five governors. In 1935 he became vice-president of Okla. A & M College (Okla. State U.) in charge of the business of the college. He later taught in the Colleges of Agriculture, Education, and Arts and Sciences. He retired as Full Prof. & Dept. Head in 1962 after 44 years of service as an educator, 27 of which had been with O.S.U.

Haskell received scholarships from Rockefeller Foundation, Sears Roebuck and attended four colleges and university (Ph.D. from Vanderbilt U.), wound up with four degrees and seven major fields. His personal library contained over 15,000 books. The books of "Who's Who" he is in occupies 6 feet of shelf space. Look him up in Who's Who in America, Who's Who in the World, and more than a dozen Who's Who that are world wide. Both he and his wife, Agnes, are listed separately on their own in Notable Americans of the BiCentennial Era, and the National Social Directory. Agnes is also listed in "Who's Who in Women of the World" and a dozen others. Their children are Mildred and Dresslar, both born at University Hospital, Okla. City.

continued on page



The First Auto Haskell drove
A 1910 Model

EASY TERMS AND LOW RATES TO THE BORROWER

COVINGTON & BROWN

FARM LOANS. CITY LOANS AND INSURANCE

OFFICE REAR OF FIRST NATIONAL BANK

MANGUM. OKLAHOMA

D. T COVINGTON
PEYTON E BROWN

Mangum, Okla., Mar. 29th, 1913.

Mr. Haskell Pruett,
Reed, Okla.
Dear Old Student:

Enclosed herewith find a check of $2.00, for which I wish to pay you for the janitor work at the school house

Haskell, I wish to take this opportunity of letting you know that your presents is very much desired at school by your old teacher and friend let me say also, that your absents has been very unpleasant to me for the past week, may I see you in school soon?

I certainly appreciate your efforts in trying so dilligently to proforming the duties of your position, for I certainly did hate to lose you from this job. And I desire to ~~xx~~ ask you to accept my thanks, for your faithfulness.

1 chk.

Yours Very Truly
D. T. Covington

I was paid $2.00 per (school) month (20 days) to build the fire each morning at 8 and sweep out the room after school. That was 50¢ per week. I started tithing to my church, so I had 5¢ to give each Sunday. I was 15 years old.

In March I had to drop out of school for several days to plant our feed crop.

The composition and spelling in the above letter by my teacher is an indication of how poorly qualified many of these country school teachers were.

The teacher stayed in Mangum and drove back and forth.

The 4th and last Graduation
from the 4th University

2,000 MEN OF DISTINCTION
(World wide, London)

PRUETT, Haskell, born in Mingus, Palo Pinta County, Tex., U.S.A., on 16 June 1897. Profession: Educator; Photographer. Married at Hobart, Okla., on 28 July 1920, to Agnes Murray; two children: Mildred P. Lee, Dresslar M. Education: Reed High School, 1917; B.S., Geo Peabody College, 1926; M.S., ibid., 1930; M.A., Oklahoma State University, 1930; Ph.D., 1930.

Appointments held: Superintendent, Consolidated Schools, Greer County, 1917–20; County Superintendent of Schools, Greer County, Okla., 1920–23; State Rural School Supervisor, Okla., 1923–25; State Director of School Housing and Transportation, Okla., 1925–35; Professor and Department Head, Oklahoma State University, 1935–. Books published: The School Plant, 1933. Contributor to: Peabody Reflector; Oklahoma Teacher; Popular Photography; Home Movies.

Professional affiliations: Oklahoma Education Association (Life Member; President, Rural Section, 1930); Professional Photographers of America. Other memberships: White Shrine (Third Wise Man). Honours, prizes, awards: Colonel, Oklahoma Governor's Staff; Rockefeller and Rosenwald Scholarships. Hobbies: Woodworking; Farming. Address: 155 South Redwood Drive, Stillwater, Okla. 74074, U.S.A.

The
Oklahoma Mason
(ISSN 0030-1779)

JULY, 1983
Volume XLIX **Number 1**

PRESENTING a 65-year pin to Brother Haskell Pruett (right) of Granite Lodge No. 164 is Most Worshipful Ray K. Babb, Past Grand Master. The presentation took place May 26.

SPECIAL BROTHER AWARD

TO HASKELL PRUETT

Whereas:
You've always been Helpful (in your own way),
Polite (sort of) and a Credit to the Family
(which needs all the credit it can get),
In Recognition of Your
PLEASING PERSONALITY,
SPARKLING WIT AND GOOD LOOKS
This Award is presented
on this 16 Th day of June, 1983
With Pride and Affection
BY Audie & Pat

HAPPY BIRTHDAY

No one could have tried harder to get a younger brother going and I know there were a lot of disappointments for you. I guess I've been lucky enough to have had a pretty good life but you tried so hard to make the earlier years better. I could not have had a better "Dad" and I'll always love you for it

Audie

1908

Haskell and Audie

1978

The White House
Washington

217

On the original card the lines are red and blue.

The White House
Washington

We are pleased to share the joy of this occasion with you. May the happy memories of your years together bring warmth to your celebration. Your long marriage is a tribute to our nation's greatest strength - the American family. Congratulations and God bless you.

Nancy Reagan Ronald Reagan

63rd Wedding Anniversary

L'Envoi

Rudyard Kipling

When Earth's last picture is painted, and the tubes are twisted and dried,
When the oldest colors have faded, and the youngest critic has died,
We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it – lie down for an aeon or two,
Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall set us to work anew!

And those who were good shall be happy; they shall sit in a golden chair;
They shall splash at a ten-league canvas with brushes of comet's hair;
They shall find real saints to draw from – Magdalene, Peter, and Paul,
They shall work for an age at a sitting and never be tired at all!

And only the Master shall praise us, and only the Master shall blame;
And no one shall work for money, and no one shall work for fame;
But each for the joy of the working, and each, in his separate star,
Shall draw the Thing as he see It for the God of Things as They Are!

The Marquis Who's Who Publications Board

Certifies that

Haskell Pruett

is a subject of biographical record in

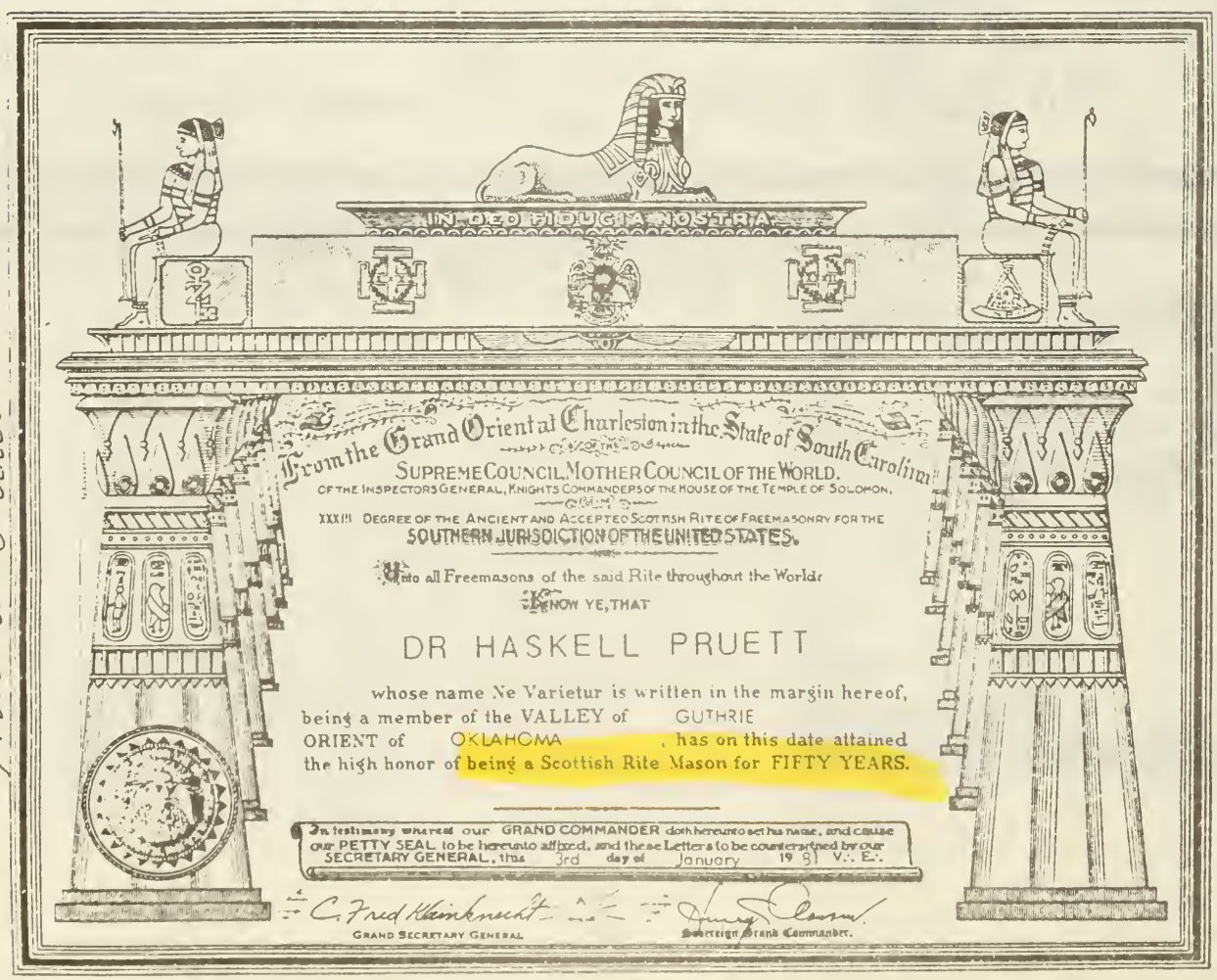
Who's Who in America
Fortieth Edition
1978/1979

inclusion in which is limited to those individuals who have demonstrated outstanding achievement in their own fields of endeavor and who have, thereby, contributed significantly to the betterment of contemporary society.

Publisher

Marquis Who's Who, Inc. 1898 Incorporated

Director of Research



Haskell Pruett

The Marquis Who's Who Publications Board

Certifies that

Agnes M. Pruett

is a subject of biographical record in

Who's Who of American Women

Twelfth Edition

1981/1982

inclusion in which is limited to those individuals who have demonstrated outstanding achievement in their own fields of endeavor and who have, thereby, contributed significantly to the betterment of contemporary society.

President

Marquis Who's Who, Inc. 1898 Biographies

Oscar B. Treman
Associate Publisher

The Grand Chapter of Oklahoma

Order of the Eastern Star

FIFTY YEAR CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that Agnes Pruett, member of Stillwater Chapter Order of the Eastern Star

received a

Fifty Year Pin

on the twenty-second *day of* November *A. D. 19* 82

Betty J. Fesler
Worthy Grand Matron

Worthy Grand Patron

Margaret Lester
Grand Secretary

Family of AGNES & HASKELL PRUETT, Ph.D.
155 South Redwood Drive
STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074

Christmas in Haskell's Home. 1969

On Haskell's right: Their son, Dresslar M. and wife, Mary Lou with children: Brian, Gregory, Sharon and David.

On Agnes' left: Their daughter, Mildred and husband, Thomas W. Lee and children, Lynette and Robert E. Lee.

Mildred Pruett Lee and her Family
Christmas, 1963

MILDRED PRUETT LEE has called Stillwater, Okla. home since age 8. She earned the B.S. in education from Okla. State University with high distinction, and M.S. in business education. She taught 7 years and worked as a secretary 8 years before becoming a self-employed thesis typist. She and husband THOMAS W. LEE have 2 children, Robert and Lynette. Mildred's volunteer activities include playing the organ for University Heights Baptist Church for the past 27 years, piano for Sunday School, Sunday School and Vacation Bible teacher, Girl Scout leader or ass't leader 5 years, Highland Hills Extension Homemakers in which group she has held some office the past 7 years. She enjoys a twice-a-month bridge group. Mildred and Tom are active in square dancing, having served the Stillwater Wagon Wheel Club in all offices. Tom's childhood was in northern La.; his military service during WW II and the Korean War was in the Air Force. His B.S. and M.S. are from OSU. Tom's lifetime work has been in the Okla. Extension Service, chiefly as accountant and auditor.

Connie Robert E. Lee Lynette

TOM LEE Jeremy MILDRED

ROBERT EARL LEE grew up and graduated from his. in Stillwater, OK. He earned the B.S. degree with a major in law enforcement at Northwestern State College, Alva, OK. He was employed during his college days and for 2½ more years by the Sheriff's Dept. of Woods County (Alva). Robert has been with the Okla. State Bureau of Investigation since February, 1982. He is an investigative agent, serves on the OSBI pistol team, and is chaplain of the OSBI Fraternal Order of Police. He and wife Connie and son Jeremy reside at Chickasha, OK, where they are active members of the First Assembly of God, Connie uses her musical talents, and Robert is Ass't Supt. of Sunday School. They teach a junior high school age Sunday School class.

STILLWATER (OKLA.) NEWS-PRESS—Monday, May 16, 1977—5

Lynette Lee Installed As Rainbow Worthy Advisor

LYNETTE LEE

Lynette Lee, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas W. Lee, 2217 W. Eighth, was installed Sunday as worthy advisor of the Stillwater Rainbow Assembly.

Miss Lee, a sophomore at C.E. Donart High School, is active in French Club, Future Homemakers Club and Mu Alpha Theta. She belongs to University Heights Baptist Church and is a carrier for the News-Press.

She is the granddaughter of Dr. and Mrs. Haskell Pruett, 155 S. Redwood Drive.

Stillwater NewsPress • Wednesday, May 4, 1983

Lynette Lee Cited

Lynette S. Lee, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas W. Lee of 2217 W. Eighth, was among the students recognized during an honors assembly recently held at Northeastern State University, Tahlequah.

The Honor Society presented Ms. Lee an award for maintaining a 3.5 grade point average and for her participation in campus activities. She also received a Student Activity Award in recognition of three years of membership the biology club, in which she served as secretary.

Ms. Lee, who will graduate in May with a bachelor's degree in zoology, was also recently initiated into Rho Theta Sigma honor society for her academic achievements.

LYNETTE SUSAN LEE grew up and graduated from h.s. in Stillwater, OK, where she won several awards in piano, Girl Scouts, and served as Worthy Advisor of the Order of Rainbow for Girls (Masonic). Her B.S. is from Northeastern State College, Tahlequah, OK, with a major in zoology. At her graduation in 1983 she was honored by receiving the Student Activity Award for her work in the Biology Club, membership in the Honor Society and in Rho Theta Sigma for her academic achievements. She is employed as senior agriculturist in entomology by Okla. State University.

□

Standing: David, Gregory Haskell, Andy, Bryan, Sharon
Sitting: Dressiar & Shaun, Mary Lou & Kristopher
1980

2. DRESSLAR Maurice Pruett has two degrees in Engineering from OSU. He was a Sigma Nu at OSU and married a Pi Beta Phi who graduated the same year he got his first degree. His first job was with DuPont at the Savannah River Plant, Ga. He later worked as Engineer or specialist in Compressors for Oil Pump Stations, etc. for Cooper-Bessemer, Ariel, Joy, etc. He and Mary Lou have four children, all of whom are university graduates. (1) Sharon married an enginner who works with Edison-Toledo Electric. They and their two sons live in Toledo. (2) David graduated in Electrical Engineering at [illegible] and is in the designing dept. of IBM, stationed in Kingston N.Y. (3) Gregory Haskell Pruett graduated in Medical Equipment and is employed in [illegible] Cincinnati Hospital. (4) Brian has just graduated.

Carl and Alice Pruett
1917

Earl
Pruett
(1920)

Earl Pruett in Jester (Okla.) Cemetery

Criss & Ruth Pruett
1955

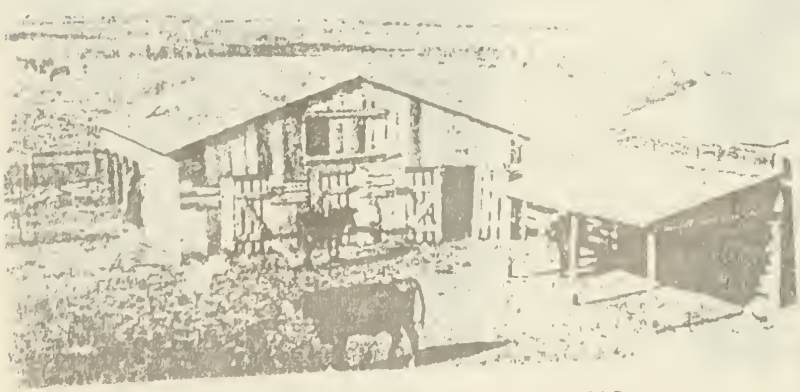
Roland Pruett & Family
1982

(2) CARL PRUETT was a very successful businessman in Tulsa and Oklahoma City with a fine family of a son Lowell Pruett and a daughter, Rosa Pruett. Alcohol finally got him and he was found dead in a "flop house" on skid row in San Francisco. He was buried in a "potter's field" in a grave of four persons, before any of the family knew he was even dead. His son, Lowell, never touched alcohol and became a retired Col. in the Air Force after serving in WW II, the Korean War and Vietnam. He has a master's degree and his hobbies are stamps and guns. He has one daughter who lives close by in Ft. Worth. Financially he is one of our wealthiest. Rosa now has great grandchildren. She and her descendants, and there are many, live in Calif.

(3) EARL PRUETT attended both SW Okla. State College and OSU. He taught first as H.S. principal at Porter Hi and then El Dorado, Jackson Co., Okla. He was Supt. of the State Center Consolidated School near Oklahoma City when he died (age 24) from a tooth infection following an extraction. Remember that in 1926 we had no antibiotics. His wife had just given birth to a baby girl who died just a few days before Earl. He, the baby and wife (lived 53 years afterward) are buried in Jester Cemetery, Greer Co., Okla. by the side of her parents, Mr. & Mrs. John McMinn.

(4) CRISS PRUETT was named for his mother's brother Christopher Columbus Small, but got only the part by which the uncle was known, Chris. However, Dad spelled the name "Criss" on the birth certificate and it was that way thereafter. His attending physician at Tira, Tx. was Dr. Chapman of the family who came from Indiana there as first settlers at Tira. Criss attended OSU and was trained to work in the factory of Boeing Air Craft where he and his wife, Ruth, worked until retirement. Both are buried in Newton, Kan. Their only child, Roland Pruett, has made an outstanding record for himself. He has long since retired as an Airport Traffic Controller in Prescott, Ariz. His wife is supervisor for the telephone company and near retirement. They have a lovely home of their own planning.

Added 3 rooms to a 4-rm house



Haskell built these barns in 1915

(5) AUDIE PRUETT was the first born after the move to Oklahoma Territory. Although he is 10 years younger than Haskell, they were always close brothers. He grew up as a farm boy who knew how to farm and he did operate the "old home farm" for Haskell after Haskell bought it in 1933. Audie had graduated from the high school at Aho, Ariz., attended Ok. SWU. In 1936, a deep depression year, he moved to Salinas, Calif. They had one child, Audrey Mae, and then he and Beulah separated. Audie got the child to raise. Later Audie married a widow with one daughter the age of Audrey Mae. Both girls married well and each has children who all call Audie, "Grandpa." Audie has long since retired after many years of service with the Calif. Penal System. He and his wife enjoy a recreational vehicle in which they live at many resorts north and south, but still in Calif. He and his family will be buried at Salinas, Calif.

(6) AMMIE PRUETT was the only daughter Minerva had. Imagine what a joy she was in the family! She might have a different version of her life in trying to get along with 6 brothers. After graduating from the Mangum High School, she graduated from Hill's Business College in Okla. City and made her way thru OSU with a Bachelor's and SW Baptist Seminary with a Master's. She was secretary to the Dean of Education, OSU and taught Religious Education at SWBS. It was here that she met and married Tillman Newton, a Baptist minister who had recently lost his wife and left him with a young son, Tyree Newton. Ammie raised him as her own along with her own daughter, Elizabeth Ann. Tyree played football and baseball thru his years at Baylor University (Waco, Tx). After graduation he joined the Air Force and was a prof. for many years at the Air Force Academy in Colo. He married and raised an outstanding family, some of whom are already university graduates. Elizabeth Ann graduated cum laudi from the Baptist University in Nashville, married a Baptist minister and with her two children now live within a block of Ammie in Dyersburg, Tenn. Ammie's husband, Tillman Newton, is buried in the Masonic section of the Dyersburg Cemetery. Ammie will be buried by him. Ammie and Ozie attended the SMALL family reunion in Holland, IN in 1983.

(7) OZIE PRUETT was five years younger than Ammie and was raised as the "Baby of the family," but he is nobody's baby. He graduated from Reed High School, Okla. Baptist College, Shawnee, OK. After graduation he married his classmate in college, and what a team they did make! He was minister at Stroud and Cyril, OK. They later went to Louisville where he got his master's. He was pastor of churches at Chandler, OK, Raton, NM, Eldorado, Kan., Woodland Baptist Church (Detroit) and then 27 years as paster of the First Baptist Church, Indianapolis. When he retired from this church they gave him the pastor's lovely home ($100,000 plus). He got his Th.D. from Central (Kansas City). His wife, Velma, got her Master's degree and became an outstanding elementary school principal. Their two oldest sons graduated from Yale University. Gordon went on to Oxford for his master's and then returned to Princeton for his Ph.D. He is currently Head of Religious Education in Boston U. His wife teachers and their daughter is in grade school in Boston. Kyle, after finishing at Yale, graduated as an MD from Tufft U. He is currently on the medical staff of Yale University, married and has two daughters. Bryce turned out to be a businessman in Indianapolis. He and his wife have a son and a daughter. Space does not permit listing all of the honors that have come to Ozie, his wife and their three sons, but let your imagination run wild and they have accomplished it. Ozie is a 33° Mason.

Tillman & Ammie Newton
1960

Elizabeth Ann and family
1982

Bryce Kyle Gordon
Velma Ozie

The National Society,
Sons of the American Revolution

1000 South Fourth Street, Louisville, KY 40203

Compatriot Ozie Douthit Pruett

Greetings:

It is a pleasure to inform you that your application for membership in this Society has been approved by the Registrar General, under National Number 117388 and Indiana Society Number 2698. Your membership certificate will be prepared and sent to you through your State Society

We cordially welcome you, and hope that you will participate in the meetings and programs of our Society

Fraternally,

August 26, 1980

Calvin E. Chunn

President General.

The Ohio Society of Professional Engineers

Presents This Award To

David R. Pruett

In Recognition of His Outstanding Achievement of Scoring The Highest Grade in the State in The Electrical Examination Given By The State Board, November 1982

Awarded at a Meeting Sponsored Jointly By The State Board of Registration for Professional Engineers and Surveyors and The Ohio Society of Professional Engineers

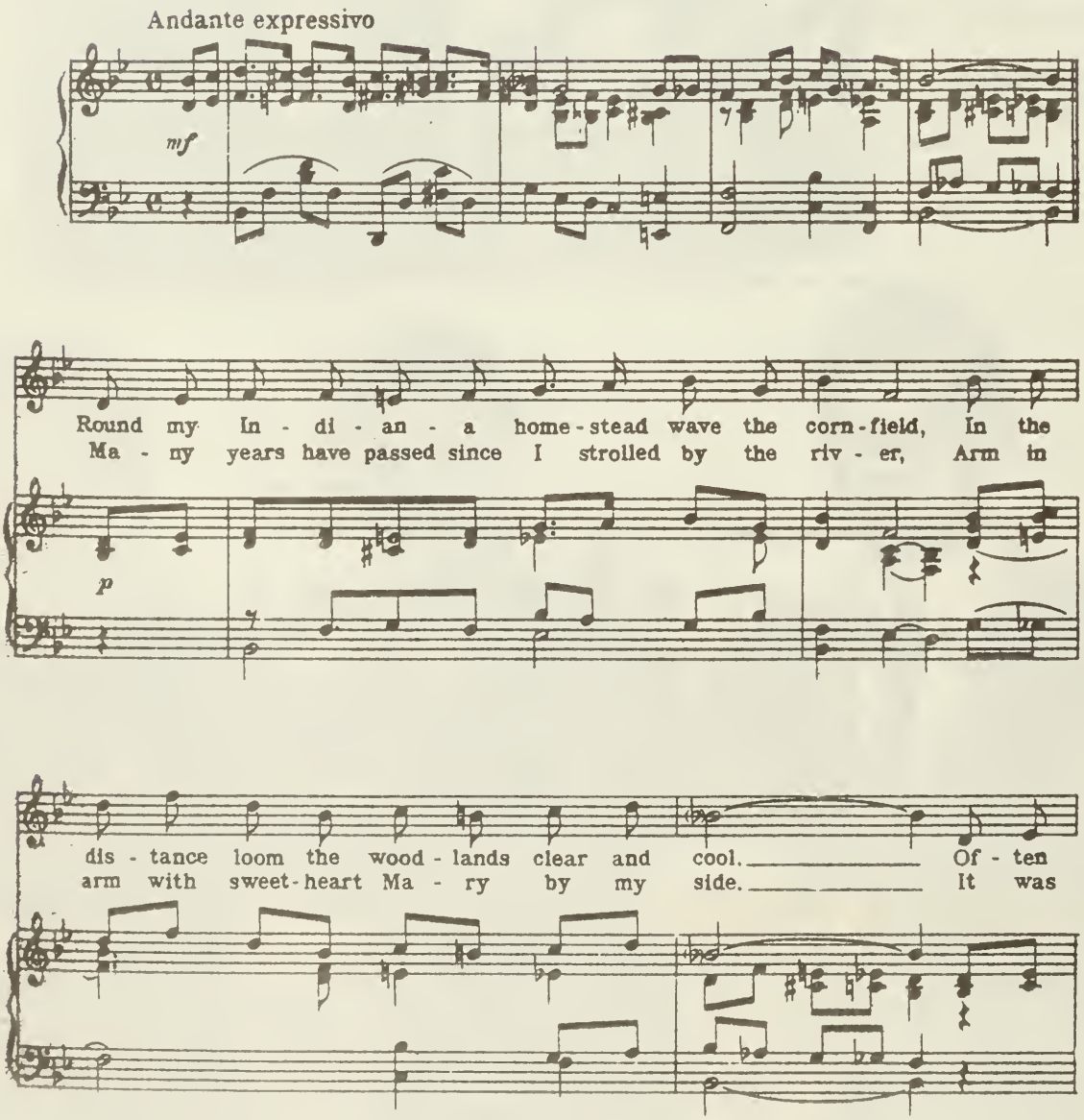
S. Kenneth Copella
President

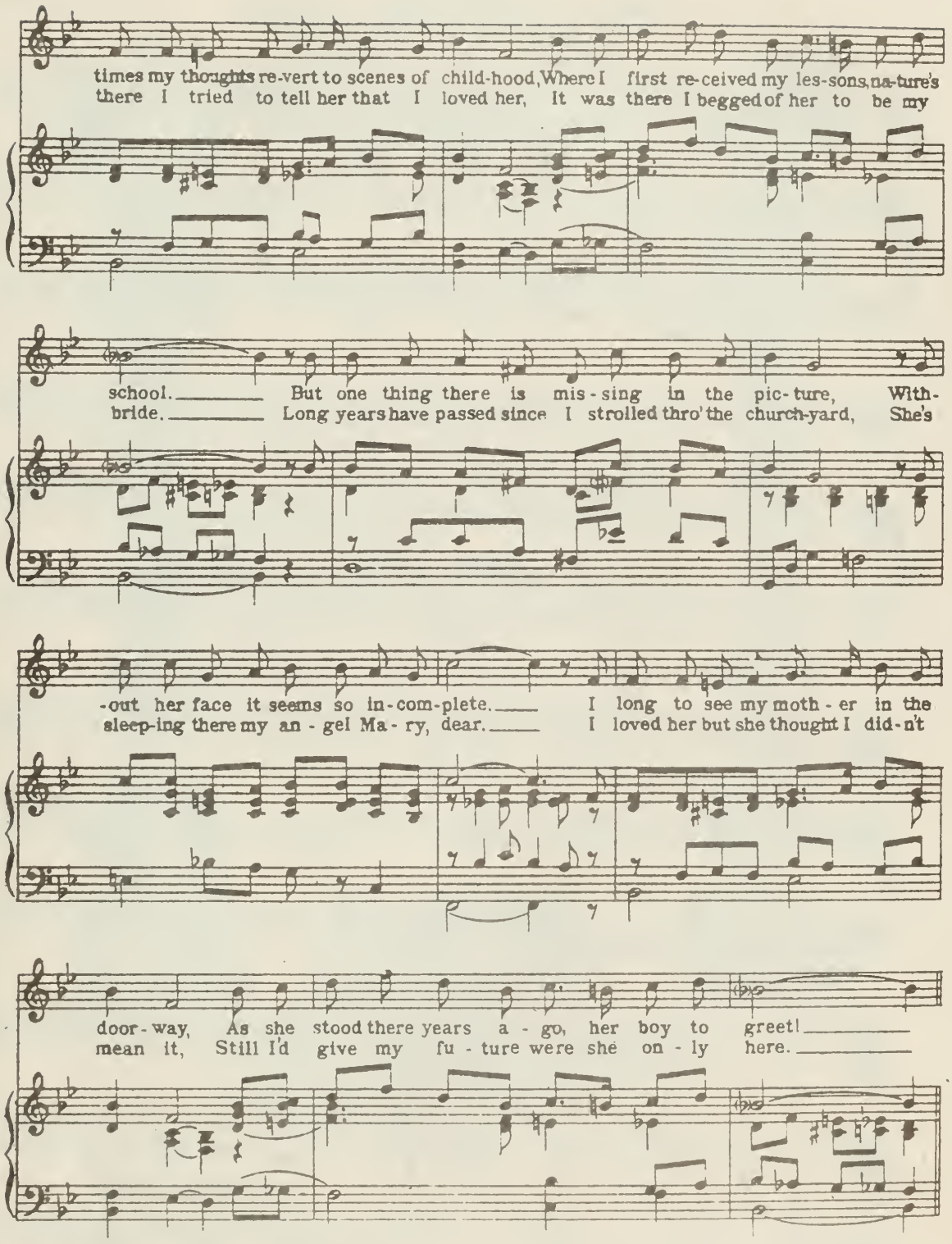
Robert C. Smith
Secretary

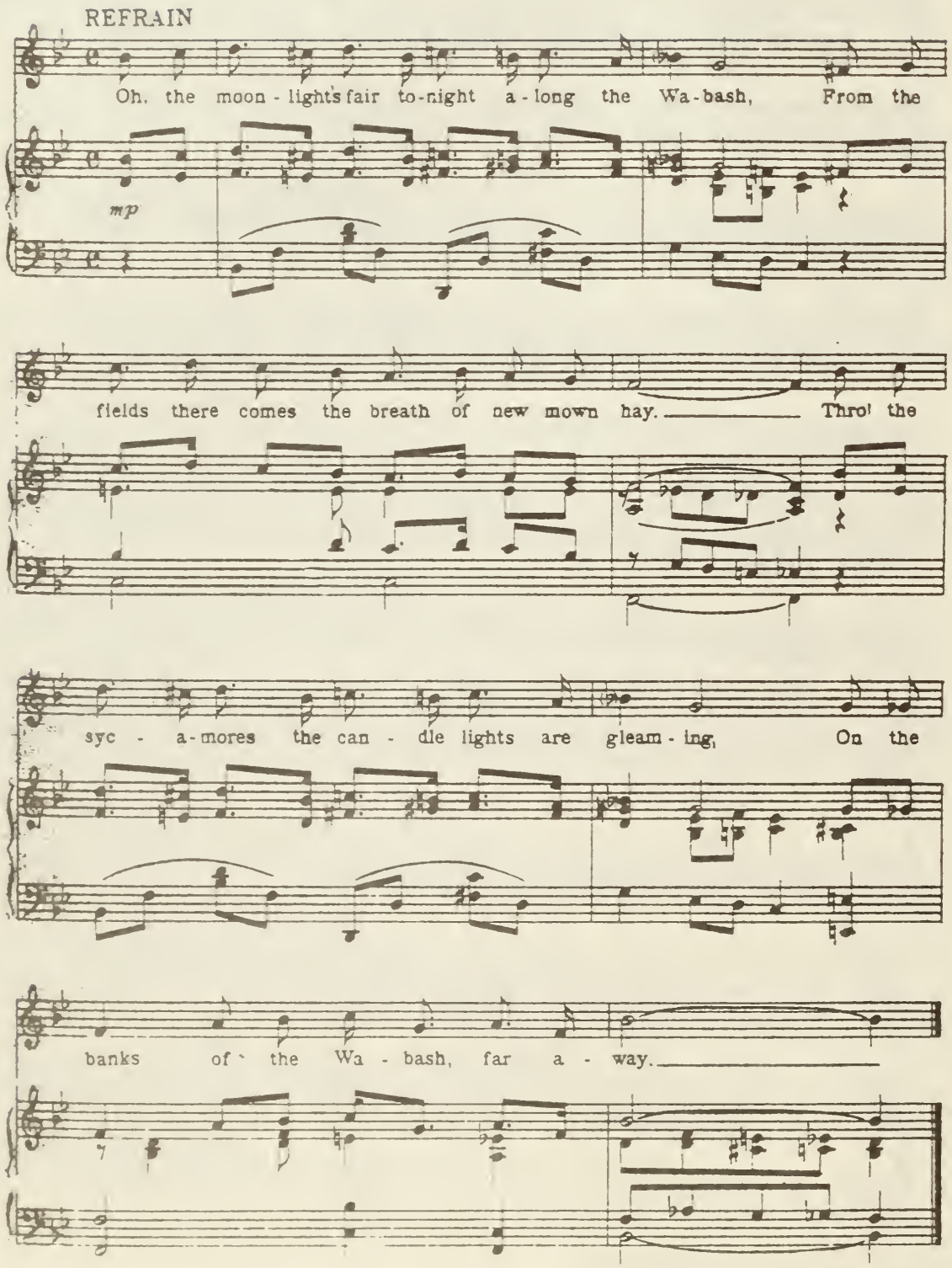
On The Banks Of The Wabash, Far Away

Words and Music by
PAUL DRESSER

Andante expressivo




times my thoughts re-vert to scenes of child-hood, Where I first re-ceived my les-sons, na-ture's
there I tried to tell her that I loved her, It was there I begged of her to be my
school. But one thing there is mis-sing in the pic-ture, With-
bride. Long years have passed since I strolled thro' the church-yard, She's
-out her face it seems so in-com-plete. I long to see my moth-er in the
sleep-ing there my an-gel Ma-ry, dear. I loved her but she thought I did-n't
door-way, As she stood there years a-go, her boy to greet!
mean it, Still I'd give my fu-ture were she on-ly here.


REFRAIN
Oh, the moon - light's fair to-night a - long the Wa - bash, From the
mp
fields there comes the breath of new mown hay. Thro' the
syc - a - mores the can - dle lights are gleam - ing, On the
banks of the Wa - bash, far a - way.

Continued from page 49

CHAPTER 5

Nancy Small

Born 18 Apr., 1829
Rockingham Co., N. C.

Mar. 15 April, 1852
Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.

Died. 17 Dec., 1856 Dubois Co., Ind

Bur Place Payne Cemetery
Near her Dad

HUSBAND

Thomas William Payne

CHILDREN

1. James Nicholas Payne Born 1853 continued on page 235
2. Thomas M. Payne Born 1856 DIED in Infancy

4. Nancy Small

Nancy was born April 15,, 1829 in a farm home in the southern part of Rockingham County, NC. She was named for her maternal grandmother. She was about 4½ years old when the family started the move to Indiana. Her 5th birthday was celebrated soon after the arrival in Dubois County. She likely was much impressed by the new surroundings and remembered them well.

She had a brother, James L., just older, and was 5 years younger than her older sister, Sarah. She had three younger brothers, and was 11 years old when her twin sisters were born. This placed her in a boy's world in which she no doubt played her part as a "Tom Boy." She was almost 16 when her youngest brother, John W., died.

Nancy was home with her parents at age 21 when the 1850 U.S. Census was taken. She married April 15, 1852, on her 23rd birthday, about 1½ months after her older brother, James L., married. Her husband, about 10 years older, was Thomas William Payne, the son of James Payne and Judith Hurst. Two and a half years later her sister, Alatha, married Jesse Jackson Payne, son of Thomas M. Payne and Lydia Lindsay. Lydia Lindsay and Judith Hurst were first cousins. We have not been able to establish the relationship of Thomas M. Payne and James Payne.

Nine months and two days after the marriage, their first son was born--Jan. 17, 1853--and named for Nancy's father, James Nicholas. He is the one who perpetuated the line of Nancy. The rest of this chapter will be devoted to his descendants. We are all indebted to Ann Hecathorn for her untiring efforts in getting us the statistics to make the chapter possible. It would have been most unfortunate if these fine kin would have been left out of the book, and they would have been had it not been for Ann.

Nancy and her husband were hard working pioneer farmers in the "Cracker's Neck" community near Duff.

It was in the dead of winter, December 6, 1856, when Nancy gave birth of their 2nd son, Thomas M. Payne. As was the custon at that time, ALL babies entered this world in their parents' homes, not modern hospitals. Usually the mother was attended by midwives, neighbor elderly women. It is doubtful if there was a doctor present in this rural home. These midwives often knew little about "sterile" cloth for bandages, etc. Often the mothers became infected after childbirth and this is what happened to Nancy. She died of infection (they called it "blood poisoning"), December 17, 1856. The baby was only 11 days old. Nancy was buried in Payne Cemetery, and later her parents were buried nearby.

Sophia Payne Green (sister to the father) took both little baby boys to care for them. Both births are recorded in "Nic's" Bible (pg. 67) where he lists the births of some grandchildren. First is listed the daughter of Sarah, then these two sons of Nancy, followed later by the older children of Robert.

Sophia kept the 3-year-old, James Nicholas Payne, until Thomas W., the father, remarried. He and his 2nd wife were divorced in 1867 in Dubois County. James Nicholas would have been 14 years old.

James Nicholas Payne

James was only 3 years old when his mother died, and the first of his childhood memories would have been while he was living with his Aunt Sophia. Before he was grown he had two step-mothers, but no close brothers or sisters. His half-brother was 21 years younger, so we can say that "Jim" grew up as an only child and at least part of the time with only one parent, his dad.

James had a cousin, Kate Small (page 122) who had a good friend by the name of Polly Harris. What part she played in getting her cousin James to marry her is not known, but it is known that she and Kate exchanged letters and pictures for a long time after Kate had moved to Texas and both were married. James was 23½ at the time of his marriage to Polly Harris, in Pike County, Ind.

In the U.S. Census, 1870, the father, Thomas Payne (52) and son (17) James [Nicholas] Payne are living together in Bainbridge Twp., Dubois County. Evidently Thomas Payne married a third time and had a son, and then died before the next census. The 1880 Census shows that James Nicholas Payne is now 27 and married. The widow of Thomas has remarried and lists the son of her and Thomas Payne as Elwood Payne, age 6.

continued

Continued from page 233

1. James Nicholas Payne

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Ann Hecathorn
Eddith Gilliam
Evelyn Payne
Evalyn Armstrong

Born 17 Jan. 1853 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 2 July 1876 Place Pike Co., Ind.
Died 12 May 1931 Bur Place Grand Ridge Cem.,LaSalle Co., Ill.

WIFE Polly Harris

Born 23 Nov. 1857 Place DuBois Co. Ind.
Died 27 Nov 1917 Bur Place LaSalle Co. Ill Grand Ridge Cem.
WIFE'S FATHER Issac Harris WIFE'S MOTHER Rachel Harned

CHILDREN were born in Jefferson Twp., Pike Co., Ind.

1. Baby (Boy) b. 22 Apr., 1877 died same day

2. Ottis Payne b. 6 Apr. 1878 d. 20 Sept. 1959
Bur Place Grand Ridge Cem., LaSalle, Ill.
mar. 31 May 1900 To: Sarah Elizabeth Kinman

1. WAYNE PAYNE b. 10 Oct. 1900, Petersburg, Ind.
d. Apr. 1982
1. daughter

2. OPAL PAYNE b. 27 Oct. 1902, Petersburg, Ind.
d. 7 Dec. 1957
mar. Elmer Lawrence
1. Betty Lawrence
mar. Raymond Burton Lives in Wisconsin

3. MARIE PAYNE b. Dec. 1906, Grand Ridge, Ill.
d. c1955, Cornell, Ill.

3. Pearl Payne b. 14 July, 1880 d. 11 Sept., 1904 (Never married)

4. Berty Payne b. 31 May, 1883 d. 13 Aug., 1883

5. Rachel Maud Payne, b. 6 April, 1885 Velpen, Pike Co., Ind.

Mar. 2 Oct., 1904, Algiers, Ind HUSBAND Eddie Edgar Armstrong, son of - Vernisia Traylor and John Houston Armstrong.
E.E.A. born 16 Jan., 1883, Long Branch, Ind. d. 25 June, 1971
burr. Grand Ridge Cem. Ill.

1. HERMAN EDGAR ARMSTRONG b. 17 Oct., 1905 , Ivy, Pike Co., Ind.
d. 7 Oct., 1980
mar . 9 Aug., 1927 WIFE Irene Kruger
1.William "Bill" Armstrong (Medthodist Minister, Baumont, Texas)
1. Julie 2. Lisa 3 Tom
2. Ardell Armstrong mar . James Kincannon
1. Wendy 2. Joel 3. James

2. OTHO RICHARD ARMSTRONG b. 18 Aug., 1907 Ivy, Pike Co., Ind.
mar . 23 Mar., 1929 WIFE Justine Deli
1. Jean Armstrong b. 5 Sept,, 1931 d. 14 Dec., 1937
2. Shirley Armstrong b. 28 April, 1930 mar . John Lowery
1. Terry Lowery mar . Mark Kline
1. Jason 2. Eric 3 Jamie
2. Dean Lowery

3 continued

Every tub stands on its own bottom.

Faint heart never won fair lady.

God helps them who help themselves.

God's mill grinds slowly, but surely.

3. KERMIT PARIS ARMSTRONG b. 24 Sept., 1909, Ivy Pike Co., Ind.
mar . 1 Jan., 1933, WIFE Evelyn Dulian
1. James Armstrong b. 8 Feb., 1936 marr. 4 Apr.,1959 To: Joanna Hanson
1. Polly Armstrong b. 23 Mar., 1960
2. Jeff Armstrong b. 17 Feb., 1964
3. Mike Armstrong b. 15 Feb., 1966
4. Brad Armstrong b. 10 Sept, 1970
2. Judith Armstrong b. 8 Jan., 1938
mar . 19 June, 1960 To:Doug. Risberg
1. Kerri Risberg b. 11 June, 1961 Antiock, Ill
2. Kirk Risberg b. 5 Feb., 1963 Antiock, Ill
3. Todd Risberg b. 4 May , 1964 Antiock, Ill
4. Cris Risberg b. 30 Dec., 1968 Woodstock, Ill

4. LINCOLN LEONALD ARMSTRONG b. 30 June 1913, Grand Ridge, Ill.
mar. 26 July 1933, Grand Ridge, Ill., WIFE Mary Kuhn
1. Robert "Bob" Armstrong b. 22 Feb. 1934
mar. 6 Nov. 1954, Streator, Ill., To: Ila Shalhammer
1. Craig 2. Timothy 3. Arthur 4. Sheri
2. John "Jack" Armstrong b. 30 Oct. 1936
mar. 20 July 1963, Grand Ridge, Ill., To: Jean Corregon
1. Julia Armstrong
3. Sarah Armstrong b. 13 Jan. 1941
mar. 22 Sep. 1962, Grand Ridge, Ill., To: Frank Diss
1. Cindy 2. Thomas 3. Jerry
4. Patricia Armstrong b. 10 Dec. 1944
mar. 30 May 1964, Grand Ridge, Ill., To: Don Hayne
1. Mary Ruth 2. Rick
5. Edward Armstrong b. 28 Mar. 1950
mar. 3 Apr. 1976, Grand Ridge, Ill., To: Norean Morelli
1. Chad Armstrong

5. VERA ALBERT ARMSTRONG b. 16 July 1915, Grand Ridge, Ill.
mar. 30 July 1924, Grand Ridge, Ill. HUSBAND Lyle Calkins
1. Dick Calkins b. 6 Feb. 1935
mar. 15 May 1954, To: Donna Johnson
1. Debbie Calkins
2. Audy Calkins
mar. Carrie Sadwick
1. Amanda 2. Cody
2. Arnold Calkins b. 28 Aug. 1936
mar. 18 Dec. 1954, To: Donna Hiltenbrand
1. Kathy 2. Michele 3. Cindy
3. Sandra Calkins b. 1 July 1938
mar. 24 Nov. 1956, Ionica, Ill., To: James Jogodzinski
1. Linda 2. James 3. Jane 4. Christine
4. Edna Calkins b. 13 Dec. 1941
mar. 8 Apr. 1961, To: Charles Schiffbour
1. Douglas 2. Kimberly 3. Kevin
5. Sam Calkins b. 4 Apr. 1944
mar. 24 Sep. 1966, To: Jo Ann McGarvy
1. Amy 2. Jeffrey
6. Sheri Calkins b. 18 Jan. 1946
mar. 4 Oct. 1965, To: Duane Dauber
1. Duncan 2. Dustin
7. Gary Calkins b. 29 Sep. 1947
mar. 2 Feb. 1969, To: Barbara Barnhart
1. Heidi 2. Michelle
8. Marilyn Calkins b. 5 Feb. 1951
mar. 13 Jan. 1973, To: William Poutree
1. Matthew 2. Adam

6. continued

Ripe fruit falls to the ground without shaking the tree.

That which is sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander.

It is more noble to make yourself great than to be born so.

6. DONALD WILLARD ARMSTRONG b. 16 Mar.,1920 Grand Ridge, Ill.
d. 22 Nov., 1944 in France in WW 2.
marr. 1 Oct., 1939 , Streator, Ill WIFE Lucille Bundy
1. Donna Armstrong marr. Tony Horcar
1. Lucinda 2. Christine 3. Tony 4.Ronald
2. Jean Armstrong marr. Mike Renner
1. Mike 2. Kay 3. Mary 4. Ann
3. Kenneth Armstrong marr. Nancy Adamcheck of Streator, Ill
1. Kennth, Jr. 2. Trisha 3. Chris

7. EDDIE EARL ARMSTRONG b. 3 Dec., 1922 Grand Ridge, Ill.
marr. 13 Mar., 1943, Streator, Ill. WIFE Millie Abbot
1. Thomas Armstrong b. 19 July, 1943
marr. 20 Jan., 1969, Streator, Ill. To: Karen Scott
1. Debbie 2. Sheri 3. Tommy 4. Eddie
2. Ronald Armstrong b. 17 Jan., 194_,
marr. 24 Oct., 1968 Streator, Ill. To: Sharon Scott
1. Timothy 2. Todd 3. Tonya
3. Lynn Armstrong b. 6 Feb., 1948
marr. 31 Aug., 1968 Streator, Ill To: Dennis Fulkerson
1. Dennie 2. Julie 3. Tracy 4. Danny Armstrong
4. Mary Lou Armstrong b. 17 Nov., 1949
marr. 6 Jan., 1968, Streator, Ill., To: Richard Hillier
1. Wendy 2. Richard 3. Steven
5. Lucinda Armstrong b. 23 Mar., 1957
marr. 14 June, 1975 To: Ronald Ditmer

(6) Sarah Anna Payne Born 20 Dec., 1887
Died. March, 1888

(7) continued

Home of Kelly Payne, Ill.

(7) Kelly Payne Birth 12 Jan. 1889 Near Ireland, Dubois Co., Ind.
Mar 12 April, 1911, South Ottawa, Ill. d. 14 Aug. 1983
WIFE Nettie Hunter b. 12 April, 1893 , Utica , Ill.
dau. of Rebecca Gordon (1869-1950) & David Hunter (1864-1935)

1. Evelyn Irene Payne b. 29 July, 1912 Troy Grove, Ill.
d. 21 July, 1970
mar . 23 Dec., 1936, Ottawa, Ill,
HUSBAND Herbert Schroeder b.__ d. 3 July,1977
1. Duane Schroeder b. 12 Jan. 1938 Ottawa, Ill.
2. Linda June Schroeder b. 10 June, 1941 " "
3. Gene Schroeder b. 2 Dec., 1947 " "
marr. 30 Mar., 1974, Hinsdale, Ill
To: Ann Shoewater (Div. Dec. 1977)
4. Keith Schroeder b. 6 Mar., 1951 Ottawa, Ill.
marr. 8 Aug., 1981 To: Doris Feiter

2. Melvin D. Payne b. 20 July, 1915 Grand Ridge, Ill
mar . 7 Nov., 1936 Streator, Ill. WIFE Evelyn Quaka.
1. James Melvin Payne b. 19 June, 1938 Streator, Ill.
marr. (1) 27 Oct., 1961 To: Armella Conness Div. 1968
1. Brian Payne b. 2 Sept., 1962 Ottawa, Ill
2. Tammy Payne b. 13 Nov., 1965 " "
marr. (2) 29 April, 1969 To: Kathy Walters
3. Tisha Payne b. 25 Jan.m 1971 Peru, Ill.
4. Jimmy Payne b. 4 May, 1975 " "
2. Phyllis Ann Payne b. 23 Mar.1941 Streator. Ill.
marr. 16 June 1962 Ottawa, Ill To:Earl Donahue
1. Kathleen Anne Donahue b. 28 Mar., 1963
2. Kellee Kay Donahue b. 25 July, 1964
3. Kerri Sue Donahue b. 22 Sept.,1965
4. Kristine Marie Donahue b. 17 Feb., 1967
5. Timothy John Donahue b. 9 Jan., 1970
3. William Kelly Payne b. 7 May, 1946 Ottawa, Ill.
marr. 19 April, 1969 To: Linda Wilkinson
1. Tracy Lynn Payne b. 17 Sept., 1969 Ottawa, Ill.
2. Jennifer Payne b. 4 May, 1975 " "
4. Robert Allen Payne b. 17 Oct., 1948 " "
marr. 23 Nov., 1974 To: Mrs. Mary Ann Walter,(children Dena
1. Jason Robert Payne b. 14 Nov., 1975 Peru, Ill.& Keith)
2. Brandi Jo Payne b. 3 Feb., 1978 " "

3. Glenn Payne b. 27 April, 1920
mar . 17 May, 1940 WIFE Regina Elias b. 17 Oct., 1920
1. Janice Payne b. 10 July, 1943
mar . 21 Nov., 1964 To: Ray Moss
1. Beth Moss b. 13 Nov., 1965
2. David Moss b. 2 Mar., 1967
3. Michael Moss b. 5 Nov., 1968
4. Stephen Moss
5. Julie Moss b. 26 May, 1971
6. Amy Moss b. 3 Mar., 1973
2. Carol Payne b. 8 Aug., 1946
mar . 3 Oct., 1975 To: Ken Brookman
3. Kathy Payne b. 26 Nov., 1950
mar . (1) 15 Aug., 1970 To: Bob Meyer Div. May, 1978
1. Angie Meyer b. 17 June, 1971
mar . (2) 28 Mar., 1981 To: Keith Moffett
4. Kenneth Payne b. 6 Jan., 1953
mar.. 12 July, 1975 To: Mary Espel
1. Holly Payne b. 29 May, 1980
5. Jack Payne b. 20 Feb., 1957
mar . 9 May, 1981 To Mrs Debbie Kiper.(with son Scott Kiper)
6. Dick Payne b. 2 July, 1959

4. Kenneth James Payne b. 21 April 1937, Streator Ill.
d. 26 May, 1937 burr. Grand Ridge Cem.

(8) Continued.

(8) Jesse Logan Payne b. 25 Oct. 1891, Algiers, Ind.

Mar. Esther Ott b. 16 Nov. 1894 d. 3 June 1978
NO ISSUE.

(9) Loren Gettis Payne b. 25 Feb. 1895, Algiers, Ind.

Mar. Minnie Mary Knies b. 12 Dec. 1897, Chicago, Ill.

1. FLOYD LOREN PAYNE b. 21 Sep. 1920, Grand Ridge, Ill.
   mar. Eileen Haydon b. 7 Jan. 1920, Buckley, Wash.
   1. Frances Payne b. 11 June 1951, Buckley, Wash.
      mar. Allan Joseph Hunter, b. 15 Sep. 1946
      1. Evelyn Ilene Hunter b. 3 Dec. 1978, Greasham, Ore.
      2. Deloris Hunter b. 2 Jan. 1981 " "
   2. John Floyd Payne b. 21 Feb. 1956, Buckley, Wash.
      mar. Cathy Fay Trachsel, b. 27 Mar. 1954, Portland, Ore.
      1. Kelly Fay Payne b. 8 Mar. 1980, Oregon City, Ore.

(10) Clara Eddith Payne b. 23 Feb. 1898, Algiers, Pike Co., Ind.

Mar. (1) 11 Sep. 1819, LaSalle Co., Ill., To: Chester Allen Hecathorn,
b. 23 Dec. 1895, Darke Co., Ohio, son of: Minnie Fender & Robert E. Hecathorn
d. 5 Feb. 1959 Burried Earlville Precinct Cem. La Salle, Ill.

1. ELMER JAMES HECATHORN b. 10 Dec. 1919, Wilsman, Ill. d. 3 Oct. 1979
   mar. 11 Nov. 1941 To: Margaret Bauer
   1. Edward Gerald Hecathorn b. 29 Oct. 1942 d. Same Day
   2. Barbara Jean Hecathorn b. 1 Jan. 1944
      mar. 14 July 1967, To: Roger Kidd
      1. Beth Ann Kidd b. 16 Jan. 1969 d. Jan. 1969
      2. Julie Lynn Kidd b. 17 July 1978
   3. Steven Allan Hecathorn b. 7 Mar. 1949, DeKalb Co., Ill.
      mar. 19 Feb. 1972, To: Ann Austin, b. 20 July 1949, Mt. Vernon, Ill.
      1. Scott Allan Hecathorn b. 5 May, 1973, Sandwich, Ill.
      2. Gregg Daniel Hecathorn b. 8 Apr., 1975 " "
      3. Christine Ann Hecathorn b. 18 Jan. 1977 " "
   4. Janet Sue Hecathorn b. 3 July 1954
      1. Jaclyn b. Aug. 1979

Mar. (2) 1 Sep. 1965, To: Alfred Roy Gilliam d. 15 Mar. 1973

(11) Byron Clifford Payne b. 13 Jan. 1901, near Algiers, Ind.

Mar. Leona Catherine Webber, b. 19 Sep. 1900, Baraboo, Wisc.

1. CAROL LEE PAYNE b. 4 Mar. 1932, Chicago, Ill.
   mar. Tom Noonan
   1. John Byron Noonan b. 2 Jan. 1955, Columbus, Ohio
   2. Catherine Lee Noonan b. 6 Oct. 1956, W. Patterson Air Base, Ohio
   3. Patricia Jane Noonan b. 15 Apr. 1960, Rockford, Ill.

Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,
Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!

Oliver Wendell Holmes

Frances & Allan Hunter
Evelyn Deloris

Jesse & Esther Payne (1958)

The Daily Times

137th Year – 86th Day | Saturday, April 11, 1981 | Ottawa, Illinois | Price 25c

Wed 70 years

Kelly and Nettie Payne, who will celebrate their 70th wedding anniversary Sunday at Pleasant View Luther Home, look at a photograph of their 30th anniversary.

The Paynes spent their married life farming near Grand Ridge and Tonica before he retired at the age 80, and she was 76. (Daily Times photo.)

Mr. and Mrs. Kelly Payne to celebrate 70 years of marriage

By JoANN HUSTIS
(Daily Times Staff Writer)

When Kelly Payne was 21 years old, he and Nettie Hunter were married in her cousin's home in South Ottawa. It was her 18th birthday.

"I waited for her." He smiled. "I was kind of afraid to get married."

When Payne was 71 years old, he and his wife celebrated their golden wedding anniversary with an open house in Tonica. It was her 68th birthday.

"Four hundred people came." He remembered. "We were both quite active then."

Now, Payne is 91 years old. He and his wife will celebrate their 70th wedding anniversary on Sunday at Pleasant View Luther Home in South Ottawa. It will be her 88th birthday.

"If anyone had told me the day we were married, we'd make it to our 70th, I'd have said they were crazy." He laughed. "I never expected we'd live that long."

Kelly Payne was born in Southern Indiana, the seventh child in a family of 11, and when he was 15, followed an older brother to Illinois. Payne found work as a hired man on a farm near Grand Ridge, and saw his future wife when she was shopping in Grand Ridge.

"I'd gone out west for 14 months, got homesick and came back to Grand Ridge," he said. "I saw her leave a store and get into a buggy with her dad. I asked who she was. 'Oh, that's Nettie Hunter, Dave Hunter's daughter,' someone said. 'They live on the old Mills place.'"

The couple began to date.

"She was going with another guy and me with another girl," he said. "We both told them that was it. We dated Sunday and Wednesday evenings. We'd leave Sunday after dinner in the buggy and get home about midnight."

They went to shows in Ottawa and Streator, rode the old interurban, and went to Majestic Park near Buffalo Rock.

"We partied quite a bit," he said. "Young folks had a lot of parties then."

They were wed on April 12, 1911, at the home of Mrs. Tom Hill in South Ottawa, attendants were her only brother, the late Ray Hunter, and a friend of the couple, Bessie Mumper. She wore a long white dress, but no veil.

"After the wedding? Well, we went home and went to work. We couldn't afford a honeymoon." he said.

They rented a farm near Grand Ridge, where they lived for more than 40 years, and raised three children. There were two sons, Melvin, who now owns the farm where the family lived for so many years, and Glenn, sextant for St. Anthony's Church in Streator. Their only daughter, Evelyn Payne Schroeder, died of cancer in 1970.

The Paynes bought a farm near Tonica during the 1960s, and the couple moved from Grand Ridge. He was 60 then, and she was 56.

"We wanted a small place where we could be by ourselves," he said. "A realtor took me all over LaSalle County, looking for a place to buy. Nothing he showed me was suitable; either the price wasn't right, or something else was wrong."

Payne bought their farm at public auction.

"I paid $340.50 an acre for it," he said. "Half a dozen fellows were bidding at the start, then they all dropped out but one. I kept raising his bid by fifty cents, and I finally got it. It's only a small place — 111 acres. A grandson farms it now."

The Paynes celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary in Tonica at a gala open house, More than 400 friends, neighbors and relatives called during the two-hour affair.

"I don't remember much about our 60th anniversary," he said. "We just had the kids home them. We marked our 65th anniversary just a year before we moved to Pleasant View. We didn't do anything special in the way of observing it."

Two years after taking up residence at PVL, Mrs. Payne had a stroke. It left her partially paralyzed and affected her speech. For the first time in nearly 67 years of living together, the couple was separated. She was moved to another floor for continuous attention, while he stayed in their old room on the main floor.

"I visit her every afternoon," he said. "She surely is pretty."

Nettie and Kelly Payne will be feted at an open house at PVL from 2 to 4 p.m. on Sunday. "I never would have thought we'd make it this far," he said.

Melvin Payne Family

Glenn Payne Family

Ann and Steve Hecathorn
and children

Chester and Edith Hecathorn
Elmer

Loren, Maude, Eddith, Byron, Kelly, Ottis
Summer 1937

Maud and Edd Armstrong

Ottawa Daily Times, July 1983

MR., MRS ARMSTRONG

Celebrate 50th anniversary

Mr. and Mrs. Lincoln L. Armstrong of Grand Ridge celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary on July 26 1983.

They are parents of five children, Bob, Jack and Bill, Mary Lou and Pat Hayne. They also have 11 grandchildren and two great-grandchildren.

A family gathering was held at an area restaurant.

OTTAWA DAILY TIMES

Monday August 15, 1983

Obituaries

Kelly Payne

1889-1983

Kelly Payne, 94, Pleasant View Luther Home, died Sunday evening at the Community Hospital of Ottawa.

Funeral services will be held at 11 a.m. Wednesday at the Grand Ridge Funeral Home. Burial will be in Grand Ridge Cemetery. Visitation will be held from 4 to 8 p.m. Tuesday.

Mr. Payne was born Jan. 12, 1889, in Indiana, to James and Polly (Harris) Payne. He married Nettie Hunter on April 12, 1911 in Ottawa. He lived all of his life in the Grand Ridge and McNabb area. He was a retired farmer. He was a member of the Magnolia Lodge and active in the Farm Bureau.

He is survived by his wife; two sons, Melvin of Grand Ridge and Glenn of Streator; two sisters, Maude Armstrong of Streator and Edith Gilliam of Earlville; two brothers, Byron of Loves Park and Jess of Peru; 14 grandchildren and 27 great-grandchildren.

He was preceded in death by one daughter, one son in infancy, two brothers and one sister.

Continued from page 49

Chapter 6

Robert Calvin Small

Born Oct. 20,1832 Died July 31, 1892

Mar.. 14 Oct., 1857 ,Dubois Co., Indiana

WIFE Emily Jane Beach

(Sister to Sarah Mariah Beach, 1st wife of Bro. "Pete")

Born May 1876 Place Ohio
Died. 15 Dec., 1909 Bur Place, Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

CHILDREN	Birth	continued on page
1. Charles Rastus Small	1858	251
2. George Washington Small	1859	251
3. Andrew Mack Small	1861	251
4. Florence Josephine Small	1864	251
5. Edward Rufus Small	1867	252
6. Levi Nicholas Small	1870	263B
7. Cynthia Evelyn Small	1872	261
8. Cora Ellen Small	1874	264

ROBERT CALVIN SMALL

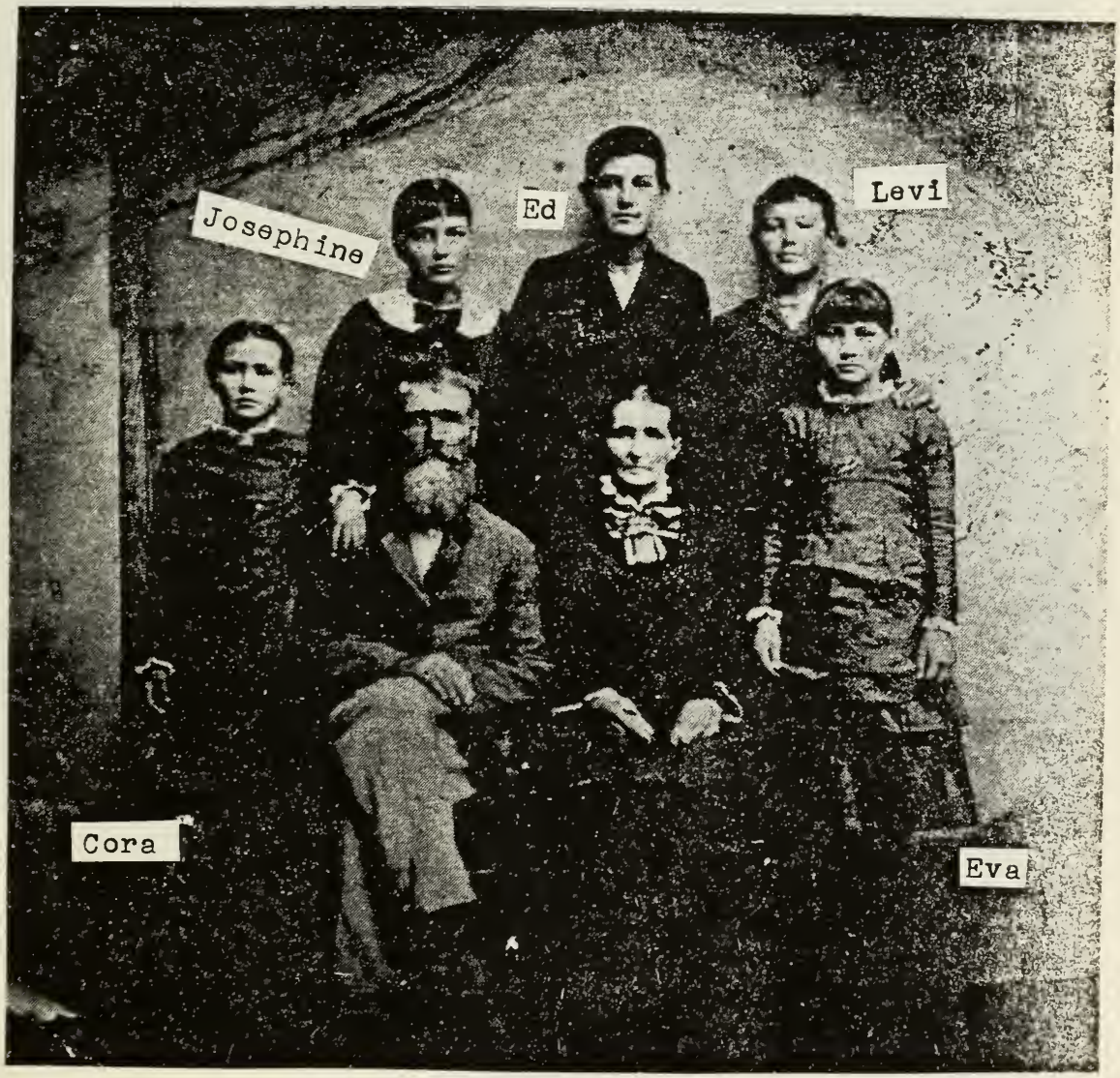
Robert's family was starting the long move from NC to Indiana on his first birthday. He was the only child born on the only farm that his parents ever owned in NC. He was commonly called "Bob" and "Uncle Bob" by friends and relatives.

The 1850 Census lists him as 18 years old living with his parents, but had his own farming operation. It was likely farm land he rented from his dad. In the same census he is listed as having attended school the same year in Indiana. He must have been pretty good in school, for he wrote a good hand and operated his own business as a general-store merchant and farmer.

Robert married when he lacked 6 days of being 25 years old. He and his wife

Robert Calvin Small

1832-1892



From an old daguerrotype ("tin type")

continued farming operations on his dad's land for at least 23 years. The children were born here. Soon after the railroad was built (1881), Robert built a store on the corner of the farm, laid out the town of Duff and named it for a post office that had operated for a few years about two miles to the south.

In 1983 the citizens of the community and county had a big celebration as the "Centennial of the Founding of Duff." The granddaughter, Ruby Blaikie of Terre Haute, put a lovely granite marker at the site commemorating the founding of Duff by her grandfather. Hugo C. Songer published a book, "Duff, a Continuim." Among the features of the 3-day celebration was an old-fashioned grain binder, steam engine thresher

Family of ROBERT C. SMALL, Summer, 1905

1. The widow, Emily Jane. At her feet is Della Alley, granddaughter.
2. Fred Nuthman with son Harold standing by and son Gilbert seated in front. Wife, Eva (3) with Mildred on lap and Hazel at right.
4. John Gobel. Wife (5) Cora, with Frank on left, Ruby on lap, Marjorie on right.
6. Levi Small holding Robert, with wife, Gertrude on right.
7. Ed. R. Small holding Thelma with wife Maud holding Mary; sons LeRoy and "Lute" (white shirts) seated in front.

operation, operated by Jack Small. Others like Alma Small sponsored an old-fashioned street parade. The whole affair will long be remembered by those who had a part in it.

Robert was a very successful "country merchant," farmer, and community leader. He served many years as clerk of the Church of the Little Flock, where his mother had been a charter member.

Robert died at his home in Duff, July 31, 1892. A telegram was sent to his son, Ed Rufus, who was at the time visiting his Uncle "Lem" at Tira, Texas. However, the funeral was not delayed until Ed's return for the body was not embalmed. Funeral services were held Sunday afternoon, August 1, 1892 in the Church of the Little Flock and the body was interred at the head of the graves of his parents in Payne Cemetery. His grave was well marked and thus became the means for locating the unmarked graves of his parents for the placement of a monument 90 years later.

Only three of his eight children (Ed Rufus, Evalyn and Cora) had families of more than one child. His seed is perpetuated thru them. ☐

Continued from page 247

1. Charles Rastus Small

Born 4 July, 1858 Died 20 Aug., 1858

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Evalene Nuthman
"Lute" Small

2. George Washington Small

Born 29 July, 1859 Died 12 April, 1876

3. Andrew Mac Small

Born 14 Dec., 1861 Died 30 Dec., 1865

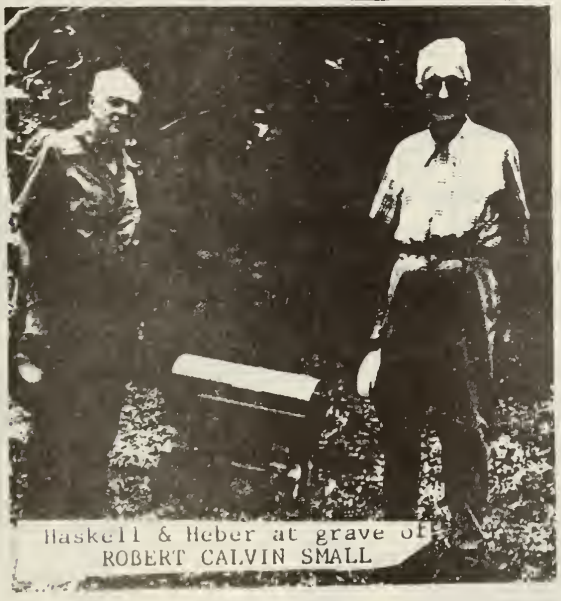
4. Florence Josephine Small

Born 23 Oct., 1864 Place Patoka Twp., DuboisCo., Ind.
Marr. 25 Nov., 1883 Place Dubois Co., Ind
Died 16 Aug., 1885 Bur. Place

HUSBAND Samuel ALLEY

CHILDREN Della Alley b. Aug., 1885 d. c1927
Mar. Henry Tuley c1906

continued



Haskell & Heber at grave of
ROBERT CALVIN SMALL

The Duff Memorial

(4) FLORENCE JOSEPHINE SMALL

Children older than Florence died in infancy or childhood and thus she bore the first grandchild, and died in the process. The baby girl, DELLA, was taken by her grandparents to raise. She was a beautiful girl as the family picture will show and much loved by all, but most loved by her grandmother. At the death of her grandfather, Della and her mother were taken into the home of Ed Rufus, the son & uncle in Princeton. She was well cared for and education in the Princeton Public Schools.

DELLA married a man by the name of Alley. The Cousin "Lute" visited them in 1921 on a 640-acre horse ranch out from Sharon Springs, Kansas (straight west of Hays, on the west edge of Kansas). Della's husband gave her syphilis before she bore any children. She returned to Princeton for treatment and an operation. She died and was buried there. Yes, OUR FAMILY has faced tragedies and the saddest of life's problems!

continued from page 247

5. Edward Rufus Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION: Ed's Children

Born 9 April, 1867 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 19 Nov., 1899 Place Milltown, Ind.
Died 16 April, 1937 Bur. Place Princeton, Ind.

WIFE: Maude Centennial Patrick Born 29 July, 1876, Leavensworth, Ind.
Died 2 June, 1952, Princeton, Ind.

CHILDREN

(1) Luther Calvin Small Born 29 Nov., 1900, Princeton, Indiana
"Lute"
mar. (1) 26 Dec. 1926 To: Thelma Blanche Schluter, d. 26 Aug. 1970
mar. (2) 1973 To: Audra Mae Bard
No Issue.

(2) Thelma Lorene Small Born 21 Dec. 1902, Princeton, Ind.
mar. 19 May 1941, Houston, Tex., To: Charles LeRoy Mercer; b. 8 Dec. 1910, at Wagoner, Okla., son of: Ethel Juanita Leonard & Charles Mercer.
No Issue.

(3) Mary Florence Small Born 8 Feb. 1905, Milltown, Ind.
● mar. (1) 14 June 1929, Geneva, Ill., To: Claude Baker Tatum, b. 4 Sep. 1900, Stewartville, Ind., son of Alica Sophronia Baker & Alfred Tatum; d. 18 June 1941, Houston, Tex.

CHILDREN

1. MARY ALICE TATUM b. 20 Aug. 1930, Princeton, Ind.
mar. 16 Apr. 1947 To: Ronald Earl Boyd
1. Barbara Ellen Boyd b. 20 Oct. 1951
mar. 16 Apr. 1970 To: Floyd Kenneth Rieper, Jr.
1. Lang Floyd Rieper b. 26 Mar. 1971, Austin, Texas
2. Andrew Alan Rieper b. 22 Feb. 1974 " "
2. Mary Martha Boyd b. 8 July 1953
mar. to: Bruce David Johnson, Jr.
1. Ivan Garth Johnson b. 8 Nov. 1971, Austin, Texas
3. Ronald Alan Boyd b. 28 Aug. 1955
4. Alice Eileen Boyd
5. Janice Annette Boyd b. 21 Mar. 1959

2. CLAUDETTE BARBARA TATUM b. 5 May 1932, Detroit, Mich.
mar. 19 Dec. 1952 To: Charles Gordon Ryan
1. Ronda Lee Ryan b. 20 Nov. 1953
2. Regina Ryan b. 2 Dec. 1954
3. Gordon A. Ryan b. 15 Apr. 1965

3. MARTHA ELAINE TATUM b. 11 June 1935, Indianapolis, Ind.
mar. 15 June 1953 To: Durad R. McDonald
1. Perry Eugene McDonald b. 17 Nov. 1954

4. MAUD ELLEN TATUM b. 28 May 1939, Houston, Tex.
mar. 17 Sep. 1961 To: Frank Andrew Lenk, Jr.
1. Dandra Kay Lenk b. 31 May 1968
2. Frank Andrew Lenk III b. 17 Dec. 1971

Mary F. Small mar. ● (2) 24 Dec. 1944 To: Perry Edgar Boyd, b. 2 Feb. 1900, Ohio d. 22 Apr. 1964, Houston, TX

continued

④ Oren Edward Small

b. 8 Mar. 1908, Milltown, Ind.
mar. 29 May 1932, Marshall, Ill. To: Cyrilla Clara Greubel, b. 19 Mar. 1913, Haubstadt, Ill., dau. of Margaret TenBarge & George J. Greubel

CHILDREN

1. EDWARD RONALD SMALL — b. 9 Nov. 1933, Princeton, Ind.
mar. 10 Apr. 1956 To: Sharon Janelle Beard, dau. of Margaret & James Beard
   1. Amy Jo Small — b. 9 May 1957, Salem, Ore.
      mar. James Robert Waler
   2. Kelly Edward Small — b. 20 Oct. 1959, Salem, Ore.
   3. James Robert Small — b. 15 Mar. 1963, Portland Ore.
   4. David Bentley Small — b. 5 Aug. 1964, Portland, Ore.

2. OREN EUGENE SMALL — b. 17 Jan. 1935, Princeton, Ind.
mar. Gilberta Louise Bates, dau. of Mabel L. & Gilbert Bates
   1. Shanon Eugene Small — b. 5 May 1957, Salem, Ore.
   2. Damon Eugene Small — b. 13 July 1959 " "
   3. Tanya Rebecca Small — b. 4 July 1962, Hillsboro, Ore.

3. DONALD WAYNE SMALL — b. 2 July 1937, Princeton, Ind.
mar. 1 Aug. 1959 to Bertha Marie Silbernagel, dau. of Julia & James Silbernagel
   1. Shelly Lynette Small — b. 2 Sep. 1961, Salem, Ore.
   2. Dawn Marie Small — b. 6 Dec. 1962, Seattle, Wash.
   3. Todd Allen Small — b. 16 Feb. 1968 " "

4. MYRA KAY SMALL — b. 8 Dec. 1939, Princeton, Ind.
mar. to Ronald Herman Jolma, son of Anne & Ray Jolma
   1. Jeffrey Lee Jolma — b. 27 Aug. 1962, McMinnville, Ore.
   2. Scott Allen Jolma — b. 17 Jan. 1966, Salem, Ore.
   3. Tammara Ann Jolma — b. 15 June 1969, Eugene, Ore.

5. JERALD LEE SMALL — b. 3 Mar. 1942, Norfolk, Va.
mar. 10 Nov. 1971 to Lilla Weams Stilner, dau. of Elsie Jayner & Marion Weems

continued

Oren Small Family

(5) Amy Lois Small

Born 8 Jan. 1911, Princeton, Ind.

● mar. (1) 19 July 1930, Greenfield, Ind. to: Raymond L. Wynne (divorced 1936)

1. RICHARD LEE (adopted by Husband (2) Flagg) b. 22 Sep. 1932, Kansas City, Mo.
   mar. 20 July 1960, American Embassy, Tokyo, Japan To: Elika (Keiko) Tanabe, b. 22 Apr. 1936, Shizuka-Ken, Japan
   1. John Michael Flagg b. 5 Sep. 1964, Carmichael, Calif.
   2. Michael Wayne Flagg b. 1 Dec. 1970, Plymouth, Ind.

● mar. (2) 11 June 1938, Indianapolis, Ind. to: Wayne Warner Flagg, b. 9 July 1909, Culver, Ind., son of: Anna Warner & Miner Flagg; d. 17 Apr. 1965, Culver, Ind.
No issue but he did adopt above son.

(6) Ruby Pearl Small

Born 27 June 1913, Princeton, Ind.

mar. 9 Dec. 1939, Culver, Ind., to: William Earl Mattox, b. 28 Mar. 1906, Pertland, Tenn., son of Bertha Duffer & Charles Mattox; d. 15 Dec. 1967, bur. Gallatin, Tenn.

CHILDREN.

1. STEPHEN ANDREW MATTOX b. 19 Apr. 1944
   mar. (1) 24 Nov. 1967, Indianapolis, Ind., to: Susan Ann Power, b. 19 May 1947, Indianapolis, Ind. (divorced Feb., 197?)
   1. Stephen Andrew Mattox, Jr. b. 21 July 1970, Indianapolis, Ind.
   2. David Earl Mattox b. 28 May 1973
   mar. (2) 11 Apr. 1980, Indianapolis, Ind., to: Martha McCall, b. 10 Dec. 1951,
   3. Martha Jeanne Mattox b. 1 Oct. 1982 Pensacola, Fla.

(7) Charles Virgil Small

Born 30 Oct. 1917, Princeton, Ind.
Died 16 Nov. 1970
Bur. Place Military Sec., Thousand Oaks, Calif.

Never married. Spent his life in the U.S. Military.

(8) George Joseph Small

Born 22 Feb. 1920, Princeton, Ind.

mar. to: Lolita Mae Hasch, b. 24 June 1917, Geary, Ind., dau. of: Comelia Ormes & Ernest Thomas Hasch

CHILDREN

1. SANDRA JEAN SMALL b. 15 Aug. 1943, Indianapolis, Ind.
   mar. 1 Jan. 1965, Columbus Ohio, to: James Thomas Stewart
   1. Kristina Noel Stewart (adopted when she was 4 days old)
2. KAREN LYNN SMALL b. 29 Nov. 1954, Staten Island, N.Y.
   mar. 6 June 1981, Columbus, Ohio, to: Robert A. Malone

Ruby, George, Mary, Amy

The Ed Rufus Family c 1930

Ed & Maud

Thelma, Oren, Mary, Luce

WHAT THEREFORE GOD HATH JOINED TOGETHER LET NOT MAN PUT ASUNDER.

THIS IS TO CERTIFY

THAT Edward. R. Small

AND Maud . C. Patrick

WERE UNITED BY ME IN

Holy Matrimony

CRESCENT ENG. PTG. CO. JEANETTE, PA.

at Milltown Ind on the Nineteenth day of November in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Ninety nine 1899 in the presence of

WITNESSES.

Signed Ira. Oneil.

THEREFORE SHALL A MAN LEAVE HIS FATHER AND HIS MOTHER AND SHALL CLEAVE UNTO HIS WIFE AND THEY SHALL BE OF ONE FLESH.

GEN. II. 24.

Bible in possession of Mary Boyd.

Family Record

Grand Parents.

Names.	Born. When	Born. Where	Died. When	Died. Where
Father's Father Robert C. Small.	Age 79-9 mos	N. Carolina	July 31 1892	Huntingburg Ind
Father's Mother Emily J. Small	71-1mo 76-5	Ohio	Dec. 15 1908	Princeton Ind
Mother's Father Luther G. Patrick			Jan 15 1909	near Athens Ind
Mother's Mother Martha A. C. Patrick			1921	Milltown Indiana

Parents.

Names.	Born. When	Born. Where	Died. When	Died. Where
Father Edward R. Small.	April 9. 1867	Hendricks Co Ind	April 16 1937	Princeton Ind
Mother Maud C. Small.	July 29. 1876	Crawford Co Ind	June 1952	Princeton, Ind

Children.

Names.	Born When	Born Where	Married When	Married To Whom.	Died.
1 Luthea C. Small.	Nov 19 1900.	Princeton Ind			
2 Thelma L. Small.	Dec 31 1902	Princeton Ind			
3 Mary Fe Small.	Oct. 9. 1905.	Milltown Ind			
4 Orren Edward Small	Mar. 8. 1908.	Milltown Ind			
5 Anny Lois Small	June 9 1911	Princeton Ind.			
6 Ruth Pearl Small	June 27 1913	Princeton Ind			
7 Charles Virgil Small	Oct 30 1914	Princeton Ind			
8 George Joseph Small	Feb 20 1920	Princeton Ind.			
9					
10					
11					
12					

A LETTER FROM MARY SMALL TATUM BOYD
(1983)

Dear Cousin Haskell:

I will relate what I can remember and what I have been told about my Grandparents, Robert Calvin Small and Emily Beach, and some things I can remember about my parents, Edward Rufus Small and Maud Centinnial Patrick.

The Robert Calvin Small Family lived on a farm at the edge of Duff, Indiana. In fact he founded the town of Duff, 100 years ago. My Father, Edward Rufus Small, grew up on this farm. When he was old enough he went to work for the Southern Railway. He retired as a passenger train engineer after spending his lifetime with the company.

When my grandfather Small died in 1894, my Father established a home in Princeton for his mother and his niece, the daughter of his sister Florence Josephine. Josephine had died (1885) in childbirth of Della Alley and my grandparents had taken the baby to raise. She was 9 years old when the two went to keep house for my father. They continued to live in the home until Mother died (1909) and Della married.

My father and mother were married in 1899 in the Christian Church near the home of maternal grandparents in Milltown, Ind. They established their first home in a frame cottage at 922 South Race Street, Princeton, Ind.

Several little Smalls also came there to live. The first to arrive was Luther Calvin Small. About two years later Thelma Lorene arrived. The family moved to Milltown, Indiana and I was born there, also Mary Florence and my brother, Oren Edward. We lived in a comfortable cottage on the side of a steep hill.

Just back of our house was the railway station, the water tank and the coal chute. Sometimes we children could stand in our back yard and wave to our engineer daddy, while his nephew Charley Small fed this monster of a big, black engine with coal and water. When that train slowly started moving and that big, black engine snorted steam, it was more exciting than going up in an airplane today. We got passes on the Southern, which means we could ride for free to visit our grandmother and other relatives. Each train ride was a very special adventure.

We moved back to Princeton to the same house at 922 S. Race Street about 1910. Amy Lois and Ruby Pearl were born there. We now needed a larger house; so about 1917 we moved to 232 S. Gibson Street, where Charles Virgil and George Joseph were born. My father died in that house at the age of 70, and my mother died there at the age of 76. This is where we lived when you and your mother visited us in 1926.

When Dad's sister, Eva Small, married Fred Nuthman they lived in Princeton and I grew up with my Nuthman cousins. My cousin, Mildred Nuthman Williams, was my age and we had a lot of fun together as children.

I finished Princeton High School in 1924 and went to Indianapolis to work in an insurance office. My sister, Thelma, and I lived together until I married in 1929, just before the big depression hit. My husband, Claud Baker Tatum, was a manufacturer's representative for Noblitt-Sparks Industries and traveled 13 states. I traveled with him for several months, then settled down in Indiapolis to have a family. We had four pretty daughters.

Our first daughter was born in Princeton, Indiana, as I wanted to be with my mother for this big event; then took my brand new daughter home to Indianapolis. She was the first grandchild on either side of the family and was duly adored by all. The second daughter was born in Detroit, Michigan. Business took us there, but for only a few months, and we returned to Indianapolis, where our third daughter was born. In 1939 we moved to Houston, Texas where our fourth daughter was born. She is pleased to be a Texan and she calls the rest of us Yankees.

My husband died in Houston, June 18, 1941, a few months before the Second World War started. After the war started, I took the Civil Service Examination and worked in an office for the Federal Government. It was in this office that I met Perry E. Boyd. We were married 12-24-1944. After the war we had an insurance and real estate business in Houston for almost twenty years. Perry died there 4-22-1964.

Anyone who knew my parents will know that religion was very important to them. The Church of God, that is now well established in Princeton, Indiana, started with prayer meetings in our home. We all attended revival meetings in tents and church buildings and often attended the annual camp-meeting at Anderson, Indiana. To me, religion was just a part of daily living. Since becoming an adult, I have studied much and I am now a member of Unity.

Very best wishes,

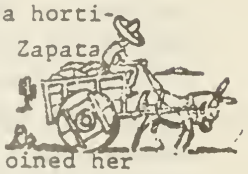
Mary F. Boyd

Mary Small Tatum Boyd

(1) LUTHER CALVIN SMALL

was born on the first Thanksgiving Day the Twentieth Century, 1900. He was named for both grandfathers but always went by "Lute." While they lived in Evansville, he attended Evansville College. He and a cousin Edward J. Small played on the first football team the college had. Later he stayed in the home of a cousin, Irene Small-Medlicott for a summer to attend Lockyears Business College. He has long since served his wage-earning years and in retirement he has hobbies of gardening, golf and bridge in Lehigh Acres, Florida. Even though he had two wives, he is leaving no issues. "Lute" has always loved his kin and visited a lot with the cousins and uncles and aunts while they lived. All loved his visits. It was he who went to Kansas and worked in the farm home in Kansas with cousin Della Small and her husband Henry Tuley I guess he was the last of her kin to see her alive. In 1982 "Lute" was one of the biggest contributors to the fund to buy the monument for his great-grandparents, "Marg" and "Nic" Small.

(2) THELMA LORENE SMALL - MERCER, after graduating from business college in Evansville, went to Indianapolis to work. After 2 years she changed occupations to BEAUTY WORK with two years in Charleston, W. Va. and then back to Indianapolis. She joined her sister Mary in Houston. It was here that she met and married in 1941. The honeymoon was on a cargo boat to Cuba. Within a year her husband Charles Mercer was in Service for W.W. II. She went with him to Flagstaff, Ariz. and later to Philadelphia. In less than a year Charles was sent to the South Pacific area. Thelma remained in Philadelphia to knit articles for Charles and other Service men and to help in the War effort like Red Cross, Chest Drives, etc. By June 1946 they were back in Texas. In 1950 they bought 14 acres 20 miles from downtown Houston. Thelma became a horti-culturist. Later their land was sold to be made into a park. They moved to Zapata for a place on Falcon Lake where Thelma continues her hobby of horticulture.



(3) MARY FLORENCE SMALL - Mary finished Princeton High School in 1924. She joined her sister Thelma in Indianapolis who was in Beauty work. They lived together until Mary married in 1929, just before the Great Depression. Her husband, Claude Baker Tatum, traveled in 13 states as manufacturer's representative for Noblitt-Sparks Industries. Mary traveled with him some months before settling down in Indianapolis to raise their four daughters. The first was born in Princeton, to be back with Mother for the event. She was the first grandchild on either side. The second daughter was born in Detroit because Claude's business took him there temporarily. They were at home (headquarters) in Indianapolis for the birth of the 3rd daughter. As the Great Depression began to wind down, the family moved in 1929 to Houston, Texas. It was here that the 4th daughter was born. She is a proud Texan and calls her sisters "Yankees." Mary and her older sisters were always very close. So about the time of Claude's death (1941) Thelma came to join her in Houston, but soon married. Mary entered Civil Service during the War years and in this capacity she met Perry E. Boyd whom she married Christmas Eve, 1944. Following the War they were in the insurance business in Houston for almost 20 years. Perry died in 1964. The successful four daughters is witness of Mary's ability as a wonderful Home Maker. Religion has always been a part of Mary's life. She was brought up in the Church of God but after much study has become a member of the Unity Church. Mary has been a tremendous help to me on this history, for which I am so thankful. She does love her kin.

(5) AMY LOIS SMALL graduated from Princeton High School in 1928. She followed in the footsteps of her two older sisters and went to Indianapolis to attend a Beauty school. She was married in 1930 to a "traveling salesman" who fathered a son, Richard, born in 1932. They were separated in 1934 and Amy divorced him in 1936. The son, "Dick," was adopted soon after the 2nd marriage to Wayne Warner Fagg, who was of one of the earlier families of Culver. He owned a business in Plymouth and drove back and forth from their home in Culver. On his way to work one morning in April he was killed in a car wreck. Their son "Dick" moved from a job with Bank of America in Redwood, Calif., back to Culver to take over the business. Dick had graduated from the Business College of Indiana University where he was commissioned as 2nd Lt. in the ROTC, 1955. He immediately went into the Air Force as a navigator, stationed in Japan June 1957 to May 1960. He married a Japanese girl who has made him "a model and darling wife." Amy sold her home to "Dick" and got living quarters next door, across the street from sister Ruby. These two (¼ Japanese) grandsons are making the honor society, etc. in the public schools in Culver where Dick thinks it is a good town to raise a family. Descendants of Marg and Nic Small are now international in blood, not only in this marriage but others as well, including other countries--Germany, England, etc.

(4) OREN EDWARD SMALL (autobiography) - I joined the Army at the age of 17 and spent three great years in the Hawaiian Islands. Married during the depression we spent a lot of time living with my folks. During this time I worked in 13 States as an Acetylene Cutter cutting scrap iron that was shipped to Japan. During World War 2 I worked at the Norfolk Navy Yard again as a Cutter. The work on galvanize was hard on lungs so after the War went back to Princeton and tried Upholstery Repair. It didn't pay the bills so decided to try Oregon as friends had been urging us to. Came to Oregon in 1947 and worked in wood product mills. Also on three large dams--Detroit, Dallas and Timothy Meadows--as a Jack hammer or Wagon drill operator. Worked on maintenance for Boeing in Seattle retiring in 1970. My wife retired in 1975 after working as School Cook- manager 25 years. Oregon has been good to us, it was a great place to rear a large family, lots of space, good hunting and fishing. Also the children could pick berries and beans earning their own spending money and helping buy their school clothes. As they grew older they could work in the canneries to help with College expenses.

The Twenty-Third Psalm

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever.

Continued from page 247

7. Cynthia Evalyn Small

"Eva"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Eva Nuthman and
Shirley Shartzer

Born 8 Mar., 1872 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 17 Feb., 1898 Place " " " "
Died 16 Nov.,1945 Bur. Place Memorial Park Cem., Tulsa, Okla.

HUSBAND Frederick Nuthman Born 1 Feb., 1872
Died. 9 Mar., 1949 Tulsa, Okla.

HUSBAND'S FATHER August Nuthmann b. 1 Feb., 1872 HUSBAND'S MOTHER Wilhemina Soneborn b. Germany
Germany (They marr. 20 Mar.,1870,Atlanta, Ga.

CHILDREN

(1) Gilbert Frederick Nuthman b. 23 Nov. 1898

mar. (1) 17 Oct. 1917, Princeton, Ind. To: Ina Zimmerman

1. CHARLES GILBERT "BUCK" NUTHMAN b. 20 Dec. 1918
2. MAXCINE NUTHMAN

mar. (2) Mar. 1935 To: Ruth J. Brown

3. CHARLOTTE GAY NUTHMAN b. 12 Nov. 1935
   mar. Philbreck; lives in Houston, TX.
4. MICHAEL GILBERT NUTHMAN b. 15 Aug. 1947

(2) Herald Edward Nuthman b. 29 Aug. 1900; bur. in Tulsa, Okla.

mar. (1) Bertha

1. VIRGINIA "GINGER" NUTHMAN - lives in Denver, Colo.
2. BARBARA NUTHMAN - lives in Aurora, Colo.
   mar. Purdy.

mar. (2) Helen
mar. (3) 27 Feb. 1950, Tulsa, Okla. To: Freda Pauline McKinley, b. 20 Apr. 1911, Barnett, Mo.

(3) Hazel Evelyn Nuthman b. 21 Aug. 1902, Princeton, Ind.

mar. 16 Nov. 1920, Sharon Springs, Kansas To: Clinton Harmon Field, b. 30 Oct., 1899, Richmond, Kansas.

1. CLINTON FIELD, JR. b. 11 Dec. 1924, Springfield, Mo.
   Died in Fitzsimmons Hospital, Denver, Colo.
2. FRED LEE FIELD b. 18 Sep. 1927, Elk Creek, Mo.
   mar. 5 June 1948, Elk Creek, Mo. To: Juanite Arlene McNew, b. 22 Mar. 1929
   1. Dixie Lea Field b. 8 Jan. 1950, Elk Creek, Mo.
   2. Janet Lynn Field b. 2 Feb. 1951 " " "
   3. Morris Ray Field b. 9 Sep. 1952 " " "
   4. Cozett Ruth Field b. 8 June 1955 " " "
   5. Barbara Kay Field b. 25 Feb. 1957 " " "
   6. Chester Lee Field b. 26 Jan. 1959 " " "
   7. Charles Douglas Field b. 11 Mar. 1964 " " "
3. GLORIA MAE FIELD b. 28 Feb. 19 , Elk Creek, Mo.
   mar. 1 31 Aug. 1957, Elk Creek, Mo. To: Bobby Lee Kauble, b. 11 Jan. 1939, d. 15 Mar. 1971 in auto accident.
   1. Barbara Jane Kauble b. 12 Dec. 1958, Cabool, Mo.
      mar. (1) 22 Mar. 1976, Mt. View, Mo. To: Martin William Parmenter, b. 16 Aug. 1956, Mt. Grove, Mo.
      1. Billie Joann Parmenter b. 18 Jan. 1977, Springfield, Mo.
      2. Heather Ann Parmenter b. 11 Oct. 1978 " "

      mar. (2) 8 Mar. 1980 To: John William Landry, b. 14 May 1956, Kansas City, MO.
      3. Kristina Marie Landry b. 24 Jan. 1981
   2. Donald Lee Kauble b. 19 Feb. 1960, Cabool, Mo.
      d. 13 Jan. 1980, auto accident
      mar. 25 May 1979, Elk Creek, Mo. To: Kimberly Ruth Moore, b. 29 Aug. 1962
      1. Rehatta Dawn Kauble b. 17 Apr. 1980, Springfield, MO.

④ Mildred Olive Nuthman b. 15 Feb. 1905, Princeton, Ind.
mar. 18 Feb. 1925, Springfield, Mo. To: Bert Williams, b. 10 July 1898, Springfield, MO.

1. BABY (stillborn) b. 1928, Tulsa, Okla.
2. EDWARD JOSEPH WILLIAMS b. 9 May 1934, Tulsa, OK
   mar. ① 14 Nov. 1952, Tulsa To: Sondra Lou Lyman, b. 14 Sep. 1934, Vinita OK
   1. David Nathan Williams b. 11 June 1955, Tulsa, OK
   mar. ② 10 July 1959, Tulsa To: Nancy Lee Griner, b. 16 Feb. 1932, Tulsa
   2. Joseph Edward Williams b. 15 July 1960, Tulsa, OK
   mar. ③ 4 Aug. 1961, Tulsa To: Elizabeth Maxine McCarthy, b. 14 Apr. 1936 Neb.
3. BERNIE EUGENE WILLIAMS b. 15 July 1938, Tulsa, OK
   mar. 1 17 Oct. 1959, Tulsa To: Carol Sue Carlson, b. 19 Aug. 1941, Tulsa OK

⑤ Agnes Mae Nuthman b. 1 Mar. 1907, Princeton, Ind.
mar. 16 May 1931, Oregon, Ill. To: Donald Oliver Jackson, b. 2 Jan. 1906, Ogle Co.

Twins

1. SHIRLEY JEAN JACKSON b. 15 July 1935, Rockford, Ill.
   mar. ① 10 Aug. 1951, Janesville, Wisc. To: Robert Lee Morris
   1. Linda Jean Morris (Shartzer) b. 19 Oct. 1953, Janesville, Wisc.
   2. Lori Joy Morris (Shartzer) b. 21 Nov. 1955 " "
   (These children were adopted by and carry the name, Shartzer)
   mar. ② 29 Sep. 1961 To: Kenneth Boyd Shartzer
   3. Kenneth Boyd Shartzer II b. 21 Aug., 1963

⑥ Blanch Marie Nuthman b. 1 Mar. 1907, Princeton, Ind.
mar. ① 27 Sep. 1924 To: Jesse Edward Deffendall, b. 24 Sep. 1900

1. MARY HELEN DEFFENDALL b. 4 July 1925, Princeton, Ind.
   mar. ① 2 Nov. 1943, Junction City, Kan. To: James Martin Wallace, b. 11 Aprl 1925, Tishamingo, OK
   1. James Edward Wallace b. 13 Jan. 1946
      mar. 30 July 1966
   mar. ② 17 Sep. 1966, Nowata, OK To: Robert L. Cartwright, b. 24 Aug. 1930

⑦ Lillian Nuthman b. 17 April 1909; d. same day.

⑧ Gerald Lee Nuthman b. 14 April 1911, Princeton, Ind.
mar. ① Opal Ester Aderas, b. 9 July ___, divorced, 1932.

1. JORETTE NUTHMAN
   mar. Albert Calvert - lives in Twenty-Nine Palms, Calif.
2. MARY ELLEN NUTHMAN (adopted by her Aunt Mildred and Uncle Bert Williams, #4 above)
   mar. 29 July 1950, Tulsa To: William Charles Beaty, b. 9 Aug. 1930, OK
   1. Paul Scott Beaty b. 16 Feb. 1951, Tulsa, OK
   2. Darla Diane Beaty b. 12 Jan. 1955, Bartlesville, OK
   3. William Park Beaty b. 11 Aug. 1957, Tulsa, OK
3. JACKIE LEE NUTHMAN - (lives in Napa, Cal. near Uncle "Buck")
   mar. ② Bea ____
   mar. ③ Betty Lee Calvert

⑨ Viola Fern Nuthman b. 20 July 1913; d. 18 Mar. 1925 (age 11)

Viola Fern was killed in a tornado. She and a girl friend were waiting for Agnes Mae Nuthman to get out of work in a catsup factory. Viola was skipping rope across the street. Just as the factory was let out and the employees got to the front door, they all saw the tornado coming and ran back into the building. Agnes did not know that Viola had come to meet her. After the tornado was over, Agnes started walking home. She heard someone moaning in a ditch along the road, went to see and discovered that it was her brother, Gerald Lee. She dragged Gerald to what was left of a front porch and went to get help. When she got back, he was gone. In the meantime, someone had come along and taken him to the hospital. He had been hurt quite badly, spent quite a while in the hospital and for several years afterward, slivers of wood worked their way out of his head. It wasn't until this was all over that Agnes found out that Viola had been waiting for her and was killed.

Kenneth & Shirley Shartzer
Linda, Lori and Kenneth, Jr.

Mildred & Bert Williams

Hazel and Family

263A

Princeton Ind.
Mar 12, 1933.

Dear Cousin Manervia [PRUETT]

This is Sunday afternoon and I am all alone, I have been thinking of you for a long time, wondering how you were. but have had my heart & hands full, and just neglected to write I went to Tulsa. got there the 24 of Dec. I had my pass extended to Oklahoma City. but Couldnt find time to run on up there so I wrote Haskell a letter. but he hasnt answered it yet I know they are busy too so I Cant blame them for being slow to write, I know how it is by myself we are well, but I have Geralds little boy 3 yrs old. to take Care of him + wife, are parted + they have 3 children all babies, (but mighty sweet ones) His wife keeps the little 2 yr old girl and I took the baby to

Mildred Xmas. it was 4 mo old. a girl-Mildred has no children and she was sure tickled to get the baby, I was in Tulsa 2 wks. and I got a message to come to Little Rock Ark. to see my Bro Lee as he wasnt expected to live. so I rushed down there when I got there Ed was there. but he lived a week after we got there. that made me a whole 4 weeks away from home. and it took me longer than that to catch up with my work in fact. I havnt caught up yet.
I guess Andie told you about coming to see us, is he still in Ky. I told him that I was fixing to go to Tulsa + he gave me Carls address. and told me to go see them. I got to Tulsa Sat + Sun afternoon we hunted for them but their neighbors said they had left that morning for Ollahoma City to live there. Coras husband hasnt had any work for a year. it sure makes it bad for people Fred has had 4 days a week all winter. for which I am mighty thankful. we've had to help several of our children. now must raise Jackie Lee. (Geralds boy). Elmers boy. was here Tri. he said their folks were all well. Ed Isnt very well altho he works most all the time How is all your home folks. also your Sisters and Brothers I heard of Jacks. death, well now there is just 3 of or family left I mean Ed, Cora and I, and Im just wondering who will be next. well Fred has come in and I want to get ready to go to church to nite.

I will close hoping to hear from you soon.

with Oceans of love
from Eva Nuthma
R S Princeton
Ind

Continued from page 247

8. Cora Ellen Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Cora & Ruby

b. 4 Sept., 1874 Near Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
m. 16 June , 1892 Huntingburg, Ind.
d. 23 Sept., 1963 bur. Roselawn Cem. Terre Haute, Ind.

HUSBAND John Goebel b. 17 Oct., 1869. Kellerville, Ind.
d. 12 Nov., 1945 Terre Haute, Ind.
son of: Margaret Rost & Adam Goebel (b. 21 May, 1839, Kurherssen. Ger.

CHILDREN

1. Frank Goebel — b. 26 Sep. 1893, Princeton, Ind.
d. 12 May 1962

mar. Frieda Stardocker
NO ISSUE.

2. Marjorie Goebel — b. 23 Sep. 1897, Princeton, Ind.
d. 3 Nov. 1961

mar. Tom Hepburn, Sr., who died 28 Aug. 1954.

1. VIRGINIA HEPBURN — b. 29 Oct. 1921
mar. 25 Sep. 1944 To: John Bailey, M.D., b. 25 Sep. 1920
   1. John Michael Bailey
   2. Virginia Louise Bailey
   3. Marybeth Bailey
      mar. _____ Brigham
2. WILLIAM STOUT HEPBURN — b. 14 May 1923
mar. 11 June 1950 To: Lea Farro, b. 17 Spr. 1925
3. TOM HEPBURN, JR. — b. 22 Nov. 1931
mar. Mary McGrath
   1. Thomas Francis Hepburn — b. 20 July 1960, Ottawa, Ill.
   2. Marjori Ann Hepburn — b. 23 Oct. 1962 " "
   3. Andrew William Hepburn — b. 26 Nov. 1963 Rockford, Ill.
   4. Elizabeth Marie Hepburn — b. 3 May 1967 " "

3. Ruby Goebel — b. 1 Dec. 1901, Princeton, Ind.

mar. 16 June 1923 To: Russell A. Blaikie, b. 12 July 1898; d. 9 May 1981, Terre Haute, IN
NO ISSUE.

4. Edward John Goebel, Sr. — b. 28 Aug. 1910, Terre Haute, Ind.

("Edward" was for his mother's brother)
mar. Ruth Hazelrigg, d. 31 May 1981.

1. JOHN R. GOEBEL — b. 8 Jan. 1936
2. DAVID W. GOEBEL — b. 30 May 1938
3. EDWARD JOHN GOEBEL, JR. — b. 8 Nov. 1945; d. 3 May 1981.

Ruby & Russell, 1971

CORA was one of our most beautiful women with a beaming personality. Her husband was a r.r. mechanic and she lived railroading. One son became vice-president of the B&O r.r. Cora had a small family compared to others. She had a deep love for her kin and visited and corresponded more freely than most. With the energy of her Aunt Alatha, after she was 80 years old, living in Indianapolis, she drove her own car so see kin in Fla. and Calif. and all in between, including me in Oklahoma.

RUBY's husband was a successful Cadillac auto dealer in Terre Haute. They had no children and few nieces and nephews. They gave generously to education and religion, which meant the student union building for the nearby University and the Duff Memorial Monument for its founder, her grandfather. Ruby is a gracious hostess. I know: I have been in her home.

□

Continued from page 49

CHAPTER

7

Peter Jackson Small

Oct. 17, 1835 - Nov. 11, 1908

Marr. 10 Nov. 1859 DuBois Co. Ind.

WIFE 1 (Widow) SARAH MARIAH BEACH - Postlethwais

(Sister to Bro. Robert's wife, Emily Jane Beach)

Born 21 Dec. 1821 Place Ohio

Died 11 Nov. 1872 Bur Place Payne Cemetery, Near Duff, Ind.

CHILDREN	Birth	continued on page
1. Charles Marion Small	1862	269
2. Sarah Alice Small	1863	277
3. Elmer E. Small	1865	289

WIFE 2 Marr. 8 May, 1873. Dubois Co., Indiana

ANNA ELIZA DEAN

Born 26 Dec. 1852 Place Washington Co. Ky.

Died 9 Oct. 1895 Bur Place Payne Cemetery, near Duff, DuBois Co.

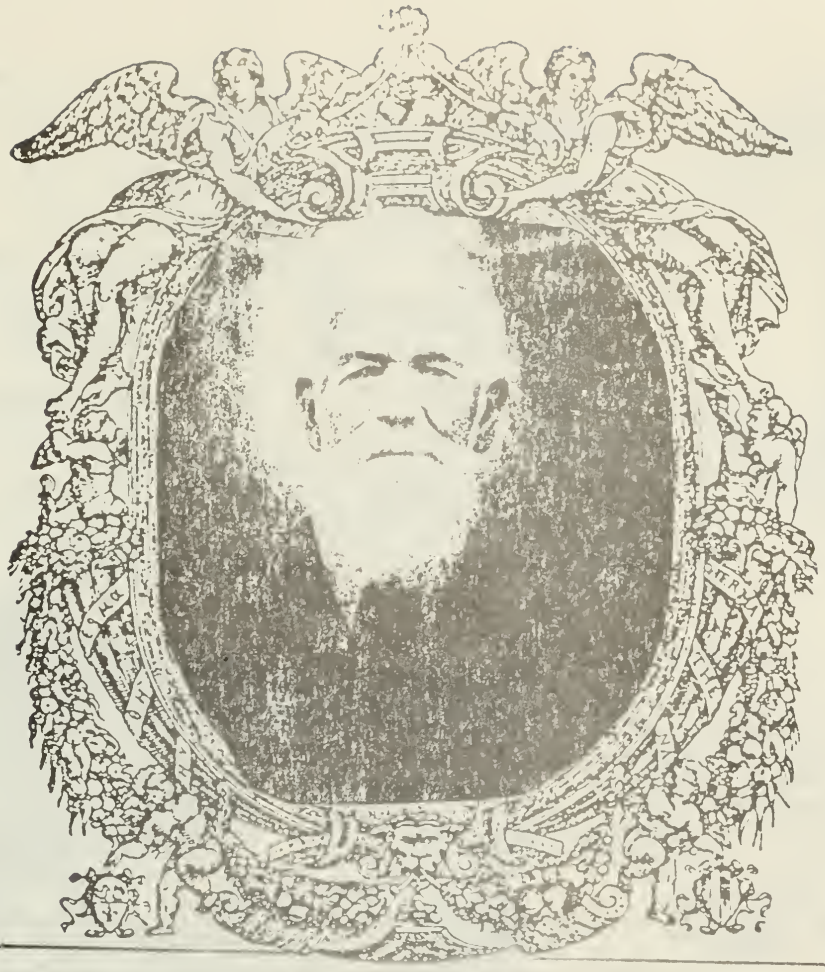
CHILDREN	▲	▲
4. William Preston Small	1874	303
5. Ida E. Small	1875	304
6. Linnie E. Small	1876	307
7. Isom Wesley Small	1879	312
8. Martha E. Small	1881	314
9. Effie Bell Small	1883	315
10. Herman N. Small	1886	316
11. Alatha Cordelia Small	1888	316
12. Robert R. Small	1890	318
13. Eva Mae Small	1893	324
14. Grace A. Small	1895	324

Pete's Bible

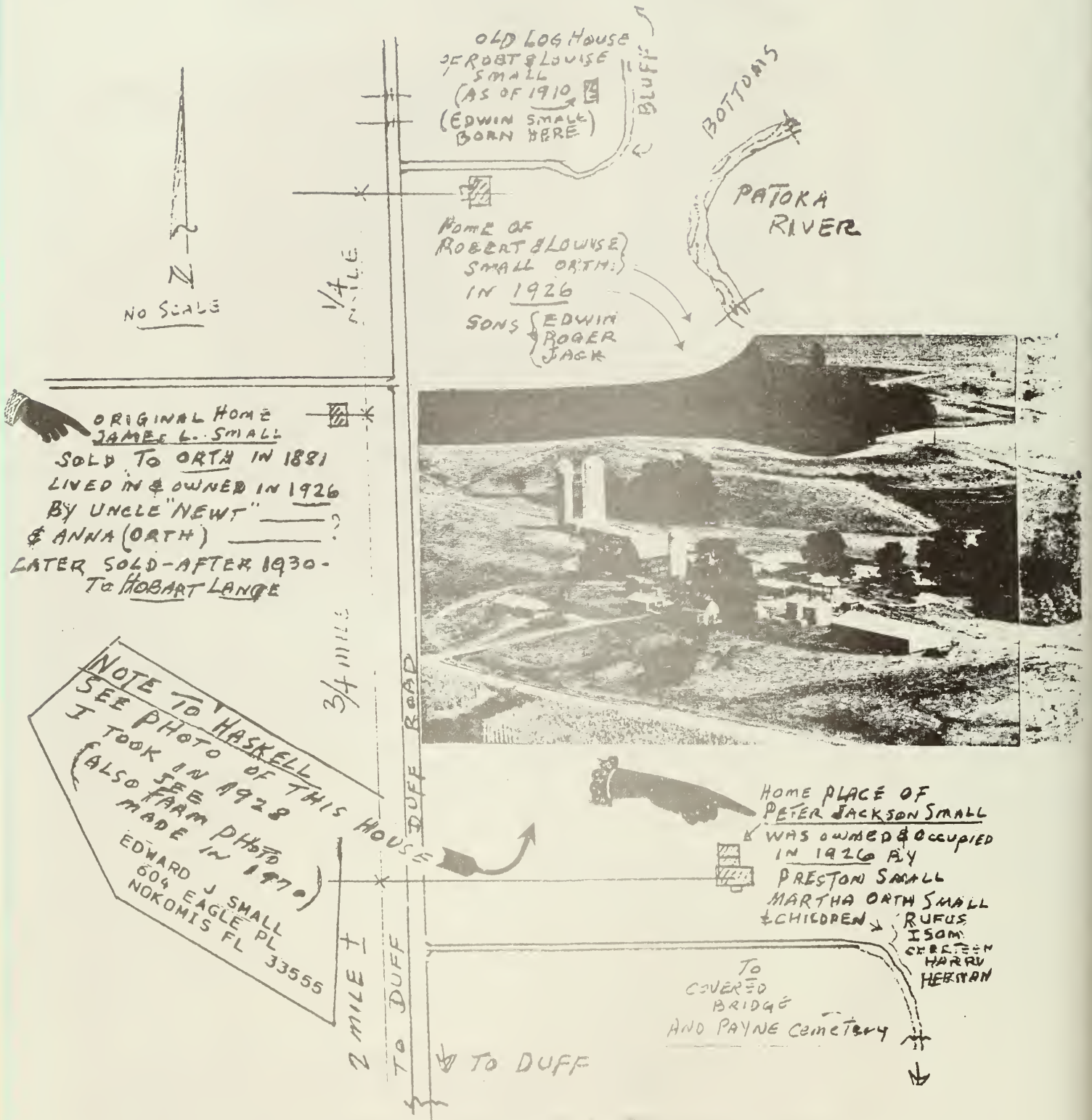
FAMILY RECORD

NAME	PLACE OF BIRTH	DATE OF BIRTH	DATE OF MARRIAGE	DATE OF DEATH
Peter J. Small	Dubois County	Oct. 17th 1835	Nov 10 1859	Aug 16 1943
Sarah M. Small	State of Ohio	Dec 20th 1831		Nov. 11. 1872
Annie E. Small	Washington Co. Ky	Dec. 26. 18[illegible]	May 8 1873	Oct 7 1895
Charles M. Small	Dubois Co Ind	May 19. 1862	Feb 15. 1885	
Sarah A. Small	" " "	Sept. 14th 1863	Sept 9. 1883	
Elmer E. Small	Pike Co. "	Dec. 6th 1865	April 1, 1888	
William P. Small	Dubois " "	Mar. 1st 1874	Mar. 15 1901	June 11, 1937
Ida E. Small	" " "	Aug. 9th 1875		
Jennie M. Small	" " "	Nov. 10th 1876	Feb. 5 1901	
Isam N. Small	" " "	Aug 9th 1879	Sept 1, 1907	
Martha E. Small	Dubois Co. Ind	June 10th 1881	May 4th 1909	
Effie B. Small	" " "	Oct 5th 1888	Nov. 6. 1912.	
Harmon. N. Small	"	Mar 11. 1886		June 29, 1895
Aldha C Small	Dubois Co Ind	Jan 17. 1888	April 29-1914	
Robert. R. Small	" " "	Aug 3th 1890	Sept 24, 1913	
Eva May Small	Dubois Co. Ind	Feb 27 1892	June 10, 1914	
Grace A Small	—	Sept 22. 1895		Sept 30, 1895

In possession of Lucille Martin



Peter Jackson Small son of Nicholas and Margie (Lemond) Small, was born October 17, 1835, in Dubois County, Ind. The parents were natives of North Carolina, married in that State and came to Indiana in 1834, where Mr. Small purchased forty acres of land in Patoka Township and has since resided. He was an industrious man, and in a few years had increased his land to 160 acres. The mother was born in 1801 and died in 1862. Our subject received his education at subscription schools, there being no free schools at that time. He was married, December 10, 1859, to Sarah Ann Postlethuait, born December 20, 1831, in Ohio. They are the parents of three children: Charles Marion, Sarah Alice (wife of John Stutsman) and Elmer E. Mr. Small settled in Patoka Township, where he purchased eighty acres of land and commenced to till the soil. He remained there five years, then moved to Pike County and settled in Augusta and bought one-half interest in a general merchandise store, but becoming dissatisfied with the business, he sold out and returned to his native county and purchased 160 acres of land. November 11, 1872, his wife died, and May 8, of the next year, he married Anna Eliza Dean, born December 26, 1852, in Kentucky. They have six children: William Preston, Ida (deceased), Linnie, Myrtle, Isom Wesley, Martha Elizabeth and Effie Belle. Mr. Small has good buildings on his farm and is a prosperous farmer. A Democrat in politics, he cast his first vote for James Buchanan. His wife is a member of the Baptist Church.


OLD LOG HOUSE
OF ROBT & LOUISE
SMALL
(AS OF 1910)
(EDWIN SMALL
BORN HERE)
BLUFF
BOTTOMS
PATOKA
RIVER
HOME OF
ROBERT & LOUISE
SMALL ORTH:
IN 1926
SONS {EDWIN
ROGER
JACK
N
NO SCALE
1/4 MILE
ORIGINAL HOME
JAMES L. SMALL
SOLD TO ORTH IN 1881
LIVED IN & OWNED IN 1926
BY UNCLE "NEWT" ____
& ANNA (ORTH) ____
LATER SOLD - AFTER 1930 -
TO HOBART LANGE
3/4 MILE
DUFF ROAD
NOTE TO HASKELL
SEE PHOTO OF THIS HOUSE
I TOOK IN 1928
(ALSO FARM PHOTO
MADE IN 1977)
EDWARD J SMALL
604 EAGLE PL
NOKOMIS FL 33555
2 MILE ±
TO DUFF
TO DUFF
HOME PLACE OF
PETER JACKSON SMALL
WAS OWNED & OCCUPIED
IN 1926 BY
PRESTON SMALL
MARTHA ORTH SMALL
& CHILDREN
RUFUS
ISOM
CHARLEEN
HARRY
HERMAN
TO
COVERED
BRIDGE
AND PAYNE CEMETERY

Continued from page 265

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
His Children

1. Charles Marion Small

Born 19 Mar.,1862 Place Duff, Dubois Co. Ind.
Marr. 15 Feb.,1885 Place " " "
Died 5 Oct., 1936 Bur. Place Evansville, Ind.

WIFE Sarah Schwartz

Born 30 Sept., 1862 Place Vanderburg Co., Ind.
Died 13 July, 1955 Bur. Place Evansville, Ind.
WIFE'S FATHER Henry Schwartz WIFE'S MOTHER Elizabeth Ann Roedor

CHILDREN

(1) Joseph Benjamin Small Born 30 Nov. 1885 Place Jasper, Ind.
Died. 7 Dec. 1962 Bur. Place Sturgis, Ky.

mar. 10 Aug. 1911, Evansville, Ind. To: Margaret Etta Love, dau. of James Love & Irene Whitehead. b. 28 Feb. 1883, DeKoven, Union City, Ky.

1. Velma Ruth Small, b. 26 July 1912, Evansville d.Oct. 1974 Providence, Ky.
   mar. (1) 21 Sept. 1931 to William Henry Holt Jr., b. 26 Mar. 1902; d. June 1937
   1. Margaret Ann Holt b. 10 Nov. 1932, Sturgis, Ky.
      mar. John Burton Chapman b. 30 Sep. 1932, Euclid, Ohio
      1. Christopher John Chapman b. 4 Dec. 1956, Anniston, Ala.
      2. Scott Burton Chapman b.15 Oct. 1961
   2. William Joseph Holt. b. 12 Apr. 1935, Sturgis, Ky.
      mar. Patricia J. Adams b. 9 Aug. 1935, Mayfield, Ky.
      1. Margaret Allyson Holt b. 1 Nov. 1958, " "
      2. Amanda Ruth Holt b. 9 Aug. 1961, Murray, Ky.
      3. William Joseph Holt Jr. b. 13 Nov. 1966, Murray, Ky.
   3. Kenneth David Holt b. 13 Apr. 1937, Sturgis, Ky.
      mar. Vici Lea Griggs b. 29 Sep. 1940, Louisville, Ky.
      1. Brian David Holt b. 14 Sep. 1960 " d. 16 Sep. 1960
      2. Michael Louren Holt b. 14 Dec. 1962, Henderson, Ky.
      3. Hilary Ann Holt b. 8 Feb. 1969, Paducah, Ky.
   mar. (2) Lieter Simpson (1905-1978)
   NO ISSUE.
2. Doris Naomi Small b. 29 Nov. 1913, Evansville, Ind.; d. 12 Feb. 1970, Louisville.
   mar. Lloyd T. Clark, b. Tennessee; d. July 1968.
3. Mary Ben Small b. 13 Jan. 1921, Sturgis, Ky.
   mar. Oct. 1949 To: Harold O. Sutherland
   1. Warren Franklin Sutherland b. 4 Dec. 1951, Sturgis, Ky.
      mar. Betty Jo Johnson b. 8 June 1956, Bowling Green, Ky.
4. Warren Calvin Small b. 4 Jan. 1925, Sturgis, Ky.; d. 31 Oct. 1928, Sturgis, Ky.

Continued

Mark A., James R., Nathan A., Ed (4 Generations)

(2) Lula Gertrude Small

b. 1 June 1887 Near Jasper, Ind.
d. Apr. 1918 bur. Evansville, Ind.

mar. Robert McGraw

1. Charles Woodson McGraw b. 22 Jan. 1907
   mar. (1) 19 Sept. 1929 To: Gladys I. Powers, b. Sept. 1907; d. 10 Oct. 1978
   1. Jean McGraw b. 27 Jan. 1936
      mar. 1 29 July 1955 To: Don Schneider
      1. Dawn Elaine Schneider b. 19 Jan. 1956
         mar. 10 June 1978 To: Peter D. Helfrich
      2. Marsha Joan Schneider b. 5 July 1959
         mar. 23 May 1981 To: David Bryan Michael
      3. Linda Lee Schneider b. 4 June 1960
   mar. (2) 20 Jan. 1981 To: Irma Christine Oschman, b. 6 Aug. 1912
2. Roger Franklin McGraw b. 8 June 1908; d. 1 Feb. 1954
   mar. Viola Hicks, b. 16 Nov. 1910
   1. Norma McGraw b. 29 Dec. 1929
      mar. 1 June 1948 To: Joseph Norville Steinbeck, b. 4 Dec. 1925
      1. Brenda Joanne Steinbeck b. 2 May 1949
         mar. 27 Dec. 1969 To: William Bruce Davis, b. 13 Jan. 1948
         1. Michelle Lynn Davis b. 30 July 1972
         2. Janet Marie Davis b. 12 Mar. 1977
      2. Michael Roger Steinbeck b. 7 Dec. 1952
      3. Mark Allen Steinbeck b. 23 June 1956
      4. Randall Joseph Steinbeck b. 3 Sep. 1957
      5. Beth Ann Steinbeck b. 12 Jan. 1960
      6. Gregory Lee Steinbeck b. 3 Aug. 1963
   2. Peggy Pearl McGraw b. 16 Sep. 1932
      mar. 1 Nov. 1951 To: Donald Ray Schroer, b. 26 Aug. 1928
      1. Bradley Scott Schroer b. 20 Oct. 1957
      2. Christopher Brian Schroer b. 1 Aug. 1960
      3. Douglas Craig Schroer b. 8 Oct. 1962
   3. Ernest Lee McGraw b. 7 Oct. 1939
      mar. 1965 To: Judith Kay Kennedy
      1. Daniel Roger McGraw b. 15 Jan. 1966
      2. David Scott McGraw b. 6 July 1969
3. Mary Louise McGraw b. 17 July 1912
   mar. (1) Richard Phillips, b. ____; d. 1962
   1. Sharon Phillips b. 1932
      mar. Fred Siekamp
   2. Jacquiline Phillips b. 9 Aug. 1933
      mar. Thomas Hanes b. 1931
      1. Richard Thomas Hanes b. 1954
      2. Michael " " b. 1955
      3. Matthew " " b. 1957
      4. Luther " " b. 1959
      5. Jonathan " " b. 1962
   3. Susan Jane Phillips b. 1934
      mar. (1) William Adkins
      1. Scott Adkins
      mar. (2) ____
      mar. (3) Ralph van Hock
   mar. (2) Harold Wright

Lula

(3) Elizabeth Pearl Small

b. 26 April 1890 Near Jasper, Ind.
d. 12 Feb. 1958 Evansville, Ind.

mar. John L. Jones, b. 14 Apr. 1888; d. 22 Nov. 1945; bur. Evansville, Ind.

1. Louis Benjamin Jones b. 1910
   mar. Regina Toomey
   1. Charles Jones b. 1931
   2. Jerry Jones b. 1942
2. Marion Forrest Jones b. 1913
   mar. Kenneth Boultinghouse
   1. Barbara Boultinghouse b. 1940
   2. Sandra Boultinghouse b. 1942

Continued

(4) Amelia Irene Small Born 14 Feb. 1893 Place Covington, Ky.
Died 29 Jan. 1981 Bur. Place Oak Hill Cemetery, Evansville, Ind.
Marr. 4 June 1917, Evansville, Ind.
To: George Richard Medlicott, b. 15 May 1893, Evansville; d. 20 Sept. 1959; son of Samuel Medlicott & Minnie Fisher; bur. Oak Hill Cemetery, Evansville)

1. Gordon Richard Medlicott b. 26 Sept. 1918, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. 26 June 1955 to Mary Alice Wagner
   1. Jan Elizabeth Medlicott b. 4 July 1958, Franklin, Ind.
   2. Carol Ann Medlicott b. 2 Jan. 1961 " "
      mar. 26 Sept. 1981 to Charles John Weaver " "

(5) Martha Esther Small Born 1 July 1895 Covington, Ky.
Died

mar. 24 June 1915, Evansville, Ind. To: Raymond Henry Griese b. 17 June 1894
son of Louis Frederick Griese & Laura Matilda Schweitzer d. 11 Dec. 1974

1. Virginia Adair Griese b. 14 Jan. 1917, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. (1) Edward James Wolfgang (b. d. 10 Nov. 1977)
   1. James Louis Wolfgang b. 1 Feb. 1950, Evansville, Ind.
      mar. Kay Lynn Vogle
      1. James Brian Wolfgang b. 28 Aug. 1970
   2. Sara Beth Wolfgang b. 13 Feb. 1952, Evansville, Ind.
      mar. Dennis Deal Dobbs
      1. Christopher Louis Dobbs
   mar. (2) 16 June 1979 To: John Milnor Karges
2. Sarah Barbara Griese b. 28 June 1923, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. (1) Frances Howard Reck (b. d. 20 Mar. 1977)
   1. Raymond Howard Reck b. 2 Mar. 1952
      mar. Phyllis Ann Wyner
   mar. (2) 13 Sept. 1980 To: Tully William Berthold

(6) Elvira May Small Born 31 Jan. 1902 Place Covington, Ky.
Died

Marr. 20 June 1925 To: Earl P. Burk, b. 2 May 1900, Evansville, Ind.

1. Robert Earl Burk b. 2 May 1926
   mar. Joyce Ferrill (Divorced)
   1. Carolyn Burk b. 1957
      mar. Brian Churchill
   2. David Earl Burk b. 1961

(7) Edward Jackson Small Born 4 Oct. 1905 Place Fort Branch, Ind.
Died Bur. Place

Mar. 19 Apr. 1927 To: Wilma Laverne Johnson, v. 7 Aug. 1906, Grayville, Ill.
dau. of Wilhelmina Helck & Morris Abel Johnson

1. Norman Allen Small b. 7 Dec. 1929, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. 15 Apr. 1961 To: Martha Carter
   1. John Richard Small b. 12 Apr. 1962, Birmingham, Ala.
   2. Mary Ann Small b. 12 Oct. 1965 " "
   3. Andrew Allen Small b. 3 Apr. 1973 " "
2. James Richard Small b. 5 Apr. 1932, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. Aug. 1952 To: Dorothy Tison
   1. Mark Allen Small b. 15 June 1954, Gainsville, Fla.
      mar. Pamela Campbell Meyer
      1. Nathan Alan Small b. 10 Dec. 1981, New Castle, Del.
   2. Gregory Scott Small b. 11 Sept. 1955, Evansville, Ind.
   3. Brian Jackson Small b. 11 Feb. 1958 Circleville, Ohio
3. David Mark Small b. 22 Apr. 1937 Died 21 April 1946

(8) Chester Winfield Small Born 20 Aug. 1910 Place Evansville, Ind.
Died

mar. (1) 23 Apr. 1934, Evansville, Ind. To: Viola Schwambach b. 23 Apr. 1911
dau. of Bertha Wittmer & Julius Schwambach d. 7 Feb. 1979

1. Shirley Jane Small b. 20 Jan. 1935, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. To: James Bossing
   1. Julie Ann Bossing b. 12 Sept. 1966
   2. Linda Jane Bossing b. 23 Apr. 1969
2. Jerry I. Small b. 15 Aug. 1939, Evansville, Ind.
   mar. Patricia Coker
   1. Stephane Small b. 30 Jan. 1961
   2. Roddy D. Small b. 21 Mar. 1963
   3. Scott A. Small b. 2 Sep. 1965
   4. Jennifer Small b. 20 Apr. 1969

mar. (2) Irene E. Bryan-Hawkins, b. 2 Feb. 1916, Murfreesboro, Tenn. □

CHARLES MARION SMALL

Marion," as he was called by his brothers, sisters and cousins, was known by friends and associates and considered by his children as "Charles M." As the oldest child, he early learned to assume responsibilities on the farm where they lived, and these became greater at the age of 10 when his mother died. He did well in the country school which was all that was available in this rural community.

Marion began his career of engineer at a very early age by serving as Fireman and Engineer for the steam engines that furnished power for the grain threshing machines.

Marion married February 15, 1885 to Sarah Martha Schwartz, also a native of Dubois County. They moved to Jasper where Ben, Lula and Pearl were born. About 1890 Marion got a job with a dye works in Covington, Ky., as the steam engineer. The family moved to a home on the same property as the Dye Works. While in this location three more daughters were born: Irene, Esther and May.

In 1904 the family moved to Ft. Branch, Indiana where Marion was employed by the Interurban Company, as Engineer at their generating plant. Their son Edward was born here.

In April, 1906 the family moved to Evansville, Indiana and lived on a street then called Extension Main Street. Marion became the Steam Engineer for the F. W. Cook Brewing Company. It was there that Marion joined the Stationary Engineers Union and became very active in it.

In April, 1910 Marion started to work for the Hercules Buggy Co., as Chief Engineer in charge of the Engine and Boiler Room of the power house. To be closer to his new job, he moved his family to 426 Olive Street in Evansville. Here their last child, Chester, was born. Marion continued to work at this job for 21 years and during the time saw many changes in the company. From its original operation of making horse-drawn vehicles, it made gas engines and a few early type automobiles. Finally the company sold out to a group of industrialists, some from Sweden. Under new management the company started manufacturing electric and gas powered refrigerators under the trade name "Servel." Because of failing health Marion was finally forced to retire in September, 1931 at the age of 69.

Marion and his wonderful mate, Sarah Martha, celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary on February 15, 1935 in their home on Olive Street in Evansville. They had lived to see their children grown, happily married, and very successful people contributing to the welfare of the different communities where they made their abode. Nothing less would be expected of children who grew up in a home where there was much love, freedom with guidance, and always a feeling of devotion for the God of a faithful father and mother. They were members of Salem Evangelical Church which is now known as the Albright United Methodist Church in Evansville, Ind. Charles was an active member of the Masonic (AF&AM) lodge.

Charles Marion Small and his faithful wife are buried in well marked graves in Oak Hill Cemetery, Evansville, Indiana.

ILLE PRESS

LONG-TIME EMPLOYE AT SERVEL IS DEAD

Charles M. Small

Charles M. Small, 74, formerly chief steam electrician at Servel, Inc., who retired after 21 years' service, died Monday at his home, 620 Olive st. after a lingering illness.

He and Mrs. Small, formerly Miss Sarah M. Schwartz of Huntingburg, Ind., celebrated their golden wedding anniversary Feb. 15, 1935.

Survivors include:

Mrs. Small, wife; Mrs. John L. Jones, Mrs. George W. Mendelcott, Mrs. Ray Greese, Mrs. Earl Burch, daughters; Ben, Edward and Chester, sons; 16 grandchildren; 9 great-grandchildren; Preston, Wesley and Robert, half-brothers; Mrs. Wesley [illegible], Mrs. Harvey Hoo[illegible], Mrs. [illegible] Bubster, Mrs. [illegible] Mrs. Eva Small, half-[illegible] Mrs. [illegible], sister.

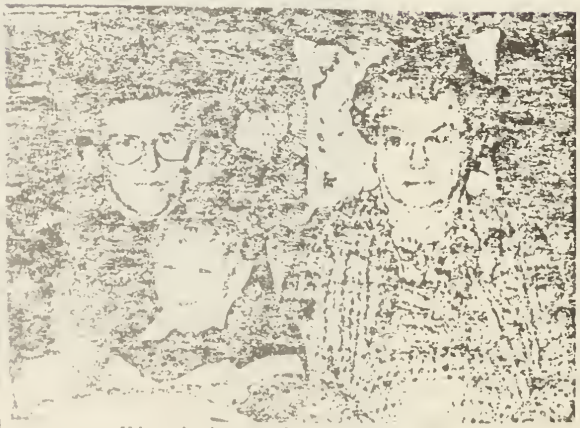
MRS. SARAH SMALL

Mrs. Sarah Small, 88, died at 8:50 p.m. Wednesday at her home, 1322 Olive St.

Mrs. Small, widow of Charles W. Small, Servel power plant engineer for 25 years, was a member of First Evangelical United Brethren Church.

Surviving are three sons, Edward and Chester, of Evansville, and Ben, of Sturgis, Ky.; four daughters, Mrs. Esther Griese, of Evansville, Mrs. Pearl Jones, of Wilmington, Calif., Mrs. Irene Medlicott, of Indianapolis, and Mrs. Mae Burk, of Hinsdale, Ill.; a sister, Mrs. Mollie Kellams, of Huntingburg; 15 grandchildren, 19 great-grandchildren and five great-great-grandchildren.

The body is at Johann Funeral Home.



Virginia and Esther

Shadowgraph

(1) JOSEPH BENJAMIN SMALL was called "Ben" by everyone. When the family moved to Covington, Ky., about 1892 Ben entered the elementary school at about 7 years of age. As a boy he worked summer vacations with a company building rock macadam roads. The bright summer sun shining on the white rock caused Ben's eyes to be permanently damaged. He had to wear special glasses the remainder of his life. The family moved to Evansville, Inc. in 1906. It was here that he met and married a schoolmate, Margaret Love. He was employed as an electrician with the Hercules Buggy Co. About 1917 Ben and family moved to Sturgis, Ky. where he spent the rest of his life working as Chief Electrician for the West Kentucky Coal Co. After retirement he lived at Sturgis until his death at age 79. Ben was a Mason, a Baptist Deacon, Church Trustee, and Sunday School Teacher.

(2) LULA GERTRUDE SMALL was called "Lou" by all. While the family lived in Evansville she met and married a schoolmate, Robert McGraw. He worked as a carpenter building box cars for the C&EI rr. in the shops in Evansville. They lived close enough to the shop for "Bob" to walk to work. For a time Lula operated a small grocery store. In the winter of 1917-18 she had a bad case of flu, followed by major surgery. She died in the hospital in 1918 at the age of 31, leaving her youngest, Mary Louise, at only a year old.

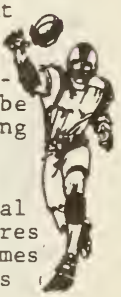
(3) PEARL ELIZABETH SMALL was always very friendly. After the family move to Evansville in 1906, Pearl attended school about two years and married a schoolmate, John L. Jones. John was a groceryman all of his life. Pearl was his partner and could be called a "PUSHER" in the business. They made their home above the grocery store, until about 1936. After John's death Pearl worked in a dept. store for about 10 years. She moved with her daughter Marion's family to Fla. and then to Calif. where she died. Her body was shipped back to Evansville for interment in the Oak Hill Cemetery.

(4) AMELIA IRENE SMALL was 13 years old when the family moved to Evansville. There Irene finished the public school and attended the Drawn-Porter Business College. The Hercules Buggy Works employed her as a secretary. She met and married George R. Medlicott who was an executive with Y.M.C.A. in Evansville, Detroit, and Indianapolis. Irene was very active in Y.M.C.A., E.U.W., and United Methodist Church. She lived to the age of 88 years, which was the oldest any of the children had lived to date. The greatest joy of her last years was being with her growing granddaughters, Jan and Carol. She spent her last years in a beautiful United Methodist Retirement Home in Franklin, Ind. She is buried in the Oak Hill Cemetery in Evansville.

(5) MARTHA ESTHER SMALL was known by her middle name. She married at age 20 to Raymond Henry Griese of Evansville. Esther was a good homemaker and noted for her German potato salad and Christmas cookies. She followed the family pattern of being very much involved in church work, now in the United Methodist. After the death of her father, Charles Marion, she and her husband cared for her mother, Sarah, in their home. After her husband's death she moved to a rest home in Evansville.

(6) ELVIRA MAY SMALL, always known as May, was the youngest of five girls in a row. She was only four years old when the family made its last move to Evansville in 1906. After graduating from Central High in Evansville, May attended Evansville College for two years. She was then kindergarten teacher in the Fulton School in Evansville. Here she met and married Earl Peter Burk just after he graduated from Electrical Engineering at Purdue University. They lived many years in Oak Park and Western Springs, Ill. where Earl worked for Western Electric Co. Earl retired in 1960 and they moved to Sarasota, Fla. In 1973 they moved to Shell Point Village Retirement Center at Ft. Myers.

(7) EDWARD JACKSON SMALL was born at Fort Branch, Indiana. Since Charles M. & Sarah's oldest child, J. Ben Small, was followed by five girls in a row, the 10-lb. Ed was given a royal welcome. The second name of "Jackson" was for his grandfather, Peter Jackson Small. In about 1906 the family moved to Evansville, Indiana, where Edward Jackson (known as "Ed" by everyone) lived for the next 61 years. He retired in 1969 and moved to Nokomis, Florida. Edward J. attended Chestnut-Walnut grade school, then Central High School, graduating in June, 1922. He was active in the YMCA during this period. He played a big bass horn in the Central High Band and enjoyed marching in parades on Main Street in EVansville. The same summer of 1922, Ed signed up at the new Evansville College Co-op Civil Engineering School which he attended full time from 1922 to 1926. Alternating periods of work and school soon acquainted Ed with the world of hard work as his first job assignment was with a local concrete contractor, using wheelbarrow, shovel and "cutting" concrete by handpower, for which he was paid 35¢ per hour. In 1924 Ed was sent to Paxton, Ill. as a chainman on a survey party with the Illinois Central R.R. Co., for four-month periods of alternating work and school. At school, he was a member of the first Evansville College football team in the 1924 season. In 1923, Ed was on a church group sponsored "LAUNCH RIDE" on the Ohio River where he met a beautiful black-haired and blue-eyed girl who had just moved to Evansville from Grayville, Ill. Her name was Wilma Johnson, was 17 years old, and would be a senior in the fall at Central High School. Thus began their "courtship" and ensuing marriage on April 19, 1927 and they are still together, celebrating their 56th anniversary this year (1983).



Ed left his school career in the spring of 1926, taking a job as an architectural draftsman, which profession he followed all during his years of work with some ventures into home construction. Ed and Wilma designed, built and lived in 8 separate new homes of their own, including their present home in Nokomis, Fla. A son, Norman, now lives in Birmingham, Ala., and James lives in Hockessin, Del.

Ed has always loved guns, hunting, fishing and visiting the "home place" in Dubois County, Ind. Ed and Wilma just returned from a visit (May, 1983) to Kentucky and Indiana. On May 30, they visited the Payne Cemetery and placed flowers on the graves of great-grandfather Nicholas and grandfather Peter Jackson Small. The new stone at Nicholas Small's grave was admired and the inscriptions noted. Ed still has a "boyish" love for the out-of-doors and he can still read about it and dream!

(8) CHESTER WINFORD SMALL was the eighth and last child of Martha and Charles Marion Small, in their home in Evansville, Ind. He graduated from Walnut grade school school and Central H.S. in Evansville, in 1928. He took two years training in architecture at Chicago Tech College. He remembers when Haskell Pruett and his mother visited in their home in 1926 that Haskell surely asked a lot of questions about the family. He and Haskell rode in the same car to the family reunion near Kessner Bridge. In 1931, at age 21 he had his appendix removed in Evansville. In 1934 he married a long-time friend, Viola Julian Schwambach. He spent his life in designing, estimating and selling building material. He is a natural born fisherman. He and his wife have a cottage on Lake Barkley in western Ky. He has bowled 27 straight years with his church league. After retirement they moved to Florida when his wife, Viola, died in 1979. In 1980 he married Irene Elaine Byran-Hawkins. They live 9 months in Evansville and 3 winter months in Florida. □

2. Sarah Alice Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION Her Children

Born 14 Sept., 1863 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 9 Sept., 1883 Place At Home " " "
Died 29 Dec., 1945 Bur Place Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

HUSBAND John Wesley Stutsman

Born 9 Jan., 1862 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 26 Nov., 1936 Bur Place Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.
(He had a sister, Nora, who married a Cox and lived at Hutchinson, Kansas)
CHILDREN (John's father, Wesley Stutsman, is also burried in Payne Cemetery)

(1) LUTHER ALMOND STUTSMAN

Born
Marr. Place
Died Bur Place

CHILDREN **WIFE**

1. ELMO STUTSMAN (last known address: Stewart, Fla.)
   1. child (unknown)
   2. Maciel Stutsman

(2) OZRO DENNIS STUTSMAN

Born. 24 July 1884, Dubois Co., Ind.
Died. 18 Apr. 1964, Chester Va.
Burial. Sunset Memorial Park

Mar. 26 Dec. 1912, Richmond, Va.
WIFE Florence Maude Clary, b. 4 Dec. 1888, Richmond, Va. d. 18 June 1968, Chester, Va. Bur Place by husband.

1. OZRO DENNIS STUTSMAN, JR. b. 10 Oct. 1913, Phoebus, Va.
   Mar. (1) 18 Dec. 1942, Richmond, Va.: To: Ruth Virginia Chalson, b. 21 Apr. 1923, Va.
   1. Donald Eugene Stutsman b. 25 Jan. 1945, Richmond, Va.
      mar. 29 May 1971, Indian Town, Fla. To: Evelyne Wright, b. 11 July 1951, Jacksonville, Fla., dau. of Hermine Radaver & James Clyde Wright
      1. Jason Aaron Stutsman b. 25 July 1975, West Palm Beach, Fla.
      2. Janine Kay Stutsman b. 8 Dec. 1976, " " "
   2. Ryland Dennis Stutsman b. 7 Sep. 1948, Richmond, Va.
      mar. 21 Aug. 1971, Lake Park, Fla. To: Deborah Kay Kessler, b. 16 Nov. 1953, Germany, dau. of Dorothy Virginia & Cleeford Kessler, Sr.
      1. Alicia Lynn Stutsman b. 15 Oct. 1977, West Palm Beach, Fla.
      2. Megan Teresa Stutsman b. 4 Oct. 1979 " "
      3. Mary Elizabeth Stutsman b. 24 Aug. 1981 " "
   Mar. (2) 23 Nov. 1963, Richmond, Va. To: Mary Nancy Hodges, b. 6 Jan. 1907, Va., dau. of Stephanie Vicellio & James Luke Hodges
   NO ISSUE.

2 CAROL JEANETTE STUTSMAN b. 16 Oct. 1915, Evansville, Ind.
mar. 3 Dec. 1936, Richmond, Va. To: Leonard Earl Tate, b. 26 May 1914, Va. son of Sallie E. Hall & Owen Jack Tate
NO ISSUE.

Continued

2. Sarah Alice Small

Alice and daughters

Alice Harris and her girls

Continued from page 277

(3) ORA OTTIS STUTSMAN

b. 26 Oct. 1886 near Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 29 Oct. 1953 Evansville, Ind.
bur. Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

mar. (1) 7 Nov. 1907, Rockport, Ind.
WIFE Bertha Arron McDanial,
b. 24 July 1873; d. 23 Feb. 1927

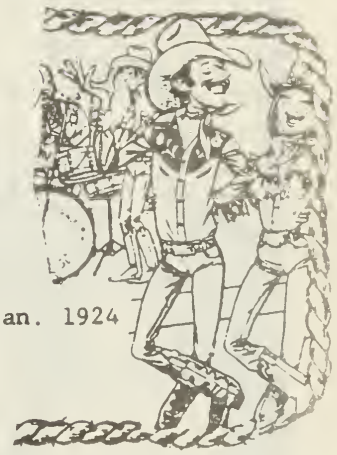
CHILDREN

1. IRVIN ANDREW STUTSMAN b. 11 Dec. 1908 Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 24 Jan. 1931, Princeton, Ind. To: Fern Moser, b. 11 Mar. 1907, Mt. Carmel, Ill.
   1. Joan Fern Stutsman
      mar. Aug. 1951, Evansville, Ind. To: Clifford "Bud" Miller, Jr.
      1. Peggy Sue Miller
         mar. (1) Huey _____ (2) Andrew Thiel (3) Wesley Swartz
         Had 1 child by each husband.
      2. Clifford Miller III
         mar. 13 Sep. 1953 To: Kathy _____
      3. Joseph Allen Miller
         mar. To: Debra _____
      4. Ruth Ann Miller
         mar. Apr. 1981 To: Chris _____
         1. Crystal
   2. Mary Ellen Stutsman
      mar. To: Francie Kiel
      They had children.
   3. Lorel "Pete" Stutsman
      mar. more than once and had children.
   4. Robert Stutsman b. 10 Aug. 1939
      mar., Alexandria, Va. To: Coral Compton
      1. Michele Stutsman b. 1967, Alexandria, Va.
      2. Milisa Stutsman b. 1968 " "
      3. Michel Stutsman b. 1970 " "
      4. Andrew Stutsman b. 1971 " "

2. THELMA MINI ALICE STUTSMAN b. 17 Apr. 1912, Huntingburg, Ind.
   bur. in Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.
   mar. (1) c1931 To: Noble Tompkins NO ISSUE.
   mar. (2) c1940 To: John "Jack" Rohr " "

3. CHARLES WESLEY STUTSMAN, SR. b. 26 Oct. 1914, Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 2 Dec. 1933, Ill. To: Ruth Ann Cassidy, b. 21 June, 1911, Bristow, Ind.
   1. Charles Wesley Stutsman, Jr. b. 28 May 1935
      mar. 30 Aug. 1958 To: Shirley Ann Moser (niece of Fern Moser) b. 6 Oct.'41
      1. Charles Wesley Stutsman III b. 29 Oct. 1971
      2. Katherine Elaine Stutsman b. 2 June 1972
      3. Jennifer Lynn Stutsman b. 24 Mar. 1974
      4. Mark Allen Stutsman b. 29 Jan. 1976
      5. John Wyatt Stutsman b. Oct. 1980
   2. Betty Annette Stutsman b. 24 Nov. 1937
      mar. To: Robert Gerald Kolb
      1. Robert Gerald Kolb, Jr.
         mar. 12 Oct. 1979 To: Carol Logow, Columbia, Ill.
         1. Kevin Kolb
      2. Dennis Ray Kolb
      3. Karen Ruth Kolb b. 1960
   3. James Donald Stutsman b. 10 Feb. 1939
      mar. (1) Alica Faye Jarboe b. Shawneetown, Ill.
      1. Ellen Annette Stutsman
         mar. (1) with 3 children
         mar. (2)
      2. James Zackary Stutsman
      mar. (2) (3) (4) , last 3 marriages, NO ISSUE.
   4. Sandra Mae Stutsman b. 20 July 1940
      mar. 7 Mar. 1958, Evansville, Ind. To: Donald Kirvis, v. 9 June 1934
      1. Allen Kirvis b. 28 Nov. 1958
         mar. May 1978 To: Sharon Porch
         1. Christine Kirvia b. 4 Dec. 1979
      2. Scott Wayne Kirvis b. 28 Aug. 1965
      3. Patricia Ann Kirvis b. 31 May 1967

5. Sharon Ruth Stutsman b. 11 Apr. 1942
mar. 20 June 1959, Evansville, Ind. To: James Jeffries, b. 18 Sep. 1933
1. Steven James Jeffries b. 18 June 1960
mar. Dec. 1978 To: Pamelia Sue Willis
1. Sarah Ryan Jeffries b. 31 July 1979
2. Lisa Kay Jeffries b. 3 Sep. 1962
mar. 18 Oct. 1980 To: Paul Schimler



4. NORMA BELLE STUTSMAN b. 23 Nov. 1918
mar. 18 July 1943 To: Clifford Greubel
1. Milton "Mike" Gruebel b. 18 July 1943
mar. 21 Feb. 1964, Evansville, Ind. To: Jane Huggins
1. Angela Marie Gruebel b. 27 Mar. 1968
2. Christine Elizabeth Gruebel b. 24 Sep. 1969
3. Mark Allen Gruebel b. 30 June 1970
4. Elizabeth Marie Gruebel b. 4 Oct. 1979

5. JESSIE JOE STUTSMAN b. 4 Jan. 1924; d. 5 Jan. 1924

6. ROBERT FORD STUTSMAN b. 9 Aug. 1930
mar. 25 Dec. 1947 To: Erlene Boeke, b. 2 July 1930
1. Cynthia Jayne Stutsman b. 26 Aug. 1950
2. Cherri Jean Stutsman b. 19 June 1954
3. Robert Kirk Stutsman b. 23 Sep. 1955

mar. (2) Unace Bowles

7. ORA OTIS STUTSMAN, JR.
mar. 20 Nov. 1967 To: Rose Paulene Delacoma, b. 20 Nov. 1941
1. Anthony Patrick Stutsman b. 18 Sep. 1968
2. Bryan Christopher Stutsman b. 26 Feb. 1971
3. Eria Johnathom Stutsman b. 14 Nov. 1975

(4) VIOLA STUTSMAN

born 1888-1889. died in infancy

(5) ELLA MYRTLE STUTSMAN

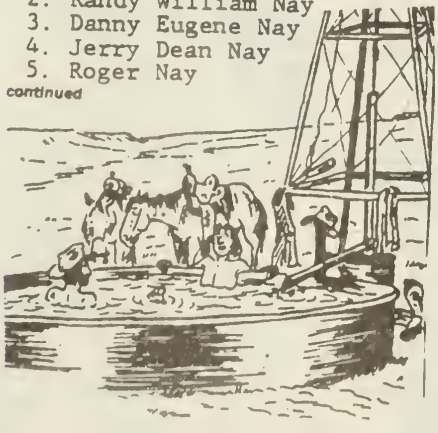
"Jennie"

b. 14 Jan. 1890, Huntingburg, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 30 Mar. 1925, Williston, Williams Co., N.D.
bur. Culbertson, Mont.

mar. 9 Sept. 1908, Jasper, Dubois Co., Ind. To: Christian Edwin Ellerkamp,
b. 25 Nov. 1883, Indianapolis, Marion Co., Ind. d. 15 Feb. 1972, Culbertson, Mt.
son of: Christine Kollings & John Frederick Ellerkamp

1. KATHERN ALICE ELLERKAMP b. 17 June 1909, Huntingburg, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. 19 July 1927, Wolf Point, Roosevelt Co., Mont.
To: Admiral Dewey Nay, b. 2 Nov. 1901, Lawton, Comanche Co., Okla.
son of: Jennie (Jane) Koch & Anderson Clark Nay
1. Gherald Lawrence Nay b. 16 May 1928, Culbertson, Mont.
mar. 16 Apr. 1955, Culbertson, Mt. To: Bethel Williams
1. Rose Marie Nay b. 25 Mar. 1956, Sidney, Mont. mar. --Hawks
2. Randy William Nay b. 6 Aug. 1958 " " " Rene --
3. Danny Eugene Nay b. 7 Dec. 1962 " " d. 9 Dec. 19[illegible]
4. Jerry Dean Nay b. 16 Mar. 1964 " "
5. Roger Nay b. 2 Nov. 1967 " "

2. continued



2. Dewey Edwin Nay b. 1 Sep. 1929, Culbertson, Mt.
mar. 12 Feb. 1955, Helena, Mt. To: Marian Marcille Mejia, b. 25 May 1937 in Salt Lake City; dau. of: Marian Bracken & Manual Marcello Mejia
1. Dewey Keith Nay b. 7 Apr. 1956, Helena, Mont.
mar. 10 Nov. 1979, Logan, Utah, To: Laura Kathleen Gray
dau. of: Donna Seel & Charles Gray
1. Adam Leigh Nay b. 23 Oct. 1980, Helena, Mont.
2. Mark Mejia Nay b. 6 Sep. 1958, Helena, Mont.
mar. 13 Nov. 1976, To: Sheryl Elaine Freyler
dau. of: Marlene Sangray & William Freyler
1. Emily Michelle Nay b. 3 Sep. 1978, Helena, Mont.
2. Mark Andrew Nay b. 5 Dec. 1979 " "
3. Kyle Edwin Nay b. 2 May 1981 " "
3. Ward Allan Nay b. 9 July 1961 " "
4. Blythe Marian Nay b. 10 Oct. 1962 " "
mar. 23 May 1980, To: Dennis Vaughn Ogle, b. 14 Nov. 1960
son of: Carol Deitrich & Dennis Ogle
1. Jacob Vaughn Ogle b. 16 Sep. 1981, Helena, Mont.
5. Marla Irene Nay b. 30 Apr. 1967
6. Eric Edwin Nay b. 5 Sept. 1969 " "
7. Charity Marcille Nay b. 9 May 1972 " "

3. Ivan George Nay b. 10 Feb. 1931, Culbertson, Mont.
mar. 6 Sep. 1957, To: Virginia Williams
1. David Nay b. 1958, Sidney, Mont.
4. Frank LeRoy Nay b. 25 Feb. 1932, Culbertson, Mt.; d. 7 Sep. 1963
mar. 14 Nov. 1958, Seattle, Wash., To: June Davis
1. Lisa Marie Nay b. 24 Jan. 1960, Seattle, Wash.
2. Steven Nay b. 12 Jan. 1961 " "
3. Holly Nay b. 30 July 1962 " "
5. Harley Melvin Nay b. 17 Apr. 1934, Culbertson, Mont.
mar. Patricia Macadera, b. Harrisburg, Penna. Marr. same place.
1. Carol Nay b. Tacoma, Wash.
2. Madelyn Nay b. Helena, Mont.
3. Catherine Nay b. , Penna.
4. Harley M. Nay, Jr. b. , Penna.

6. Gary Clark Nay b. 27 Jan. 1936
7. Robert Wayne Nay b. 24 Oct. 1937
8. Richard Allen Nay b. 22 Oct. 1939
mar. Darlene Mogen, dau. of: Nora Benson & Nicky Mogen
1. Wayne 2. Linda 3. Julie 4. Ricky 5. Michael
9. Patsy Arlene Nay b. 26 Sep. 1941
mar > 15 June 1961, Culbertson, Mt. To: Lester Mogen, bro. to Darlene
1. Penny 2. Danny Carl 3. Kathy Joy 4. Larry
5. Peter Kyle 6. Sarah Beth 7. Christian 8. Amy Faith
(All children born Culbertson, Roosevelt Co., Mont.)
10. Alice Yvonne Nay b. 12 Feb. 1943, Culbertson, Mont.
mar > 15 June 1961 (Double wedding as above) To: William Mogen
1. Wanda Faye Mogen b. 26 Mar. 1962
2. Darrel Wayne Mogen b. 6 Dec. 1963
3. Billy Duane Mogen b. 6 Apr. 1965
4. Cynthia Marie Mogen b. 16 Nov. 1966
5. Dean Mogen
6. Gary Mogen Salt Lake City
11. Ray Walter Nay b. 30 May 1947, Sidney, Mont.
mar. Belfield, N. Dak. To: Denise Tesser
1. Jessica Nay 2. Casey Nay

2. Roman "Romie" John Frederick Ellerkamp b. 9 Mar. 1911, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Culbertson, Mont. To: Margaret Ann Stewart, b. Beaumont, Tex.
1. Mark Ellerkamp b. Culbertson, Mont., marr. Martha Hinz
2. Chris Ellerkamp b. " "
3. Sandra Ellerkamp b. " " " — Brown
4. Jo Beth Ellerkamp b. " "
5. Mary Ellen Ellerkamp b. " "

3. Luther Herman Ellerkamp b. 18 Jan. 1915; d. 15 May 1916

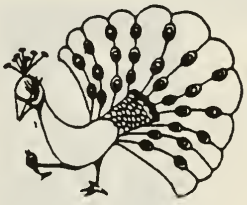
4. BABY " b. Jan. 1918; died at birth.

5. Ivan Lee Ellerkamp b. 2 Aug. 1921, Culbertson, Mont.
mar. 15 Sep. 1940, Culbertson, Mont. To: Lillian Alfretta Hoard
1. Sharon Lee Ellerkamp b. Bozman, Mont.
mar. 16 Dec. 1964, To: John Michael Horn

Kathern Ellercamp-Nay and Family

Dewey & Marcille

Ivan Lee



Ivan & Gina, 1955

Feb. 15, 1972

ELLERKAMP SERVICES HELD IN CULBERTSON

Christian E. Ellerkamp, 90, a long time Culbertson resident died Tuesday of last week at Roosevelt Memorial Hospital.

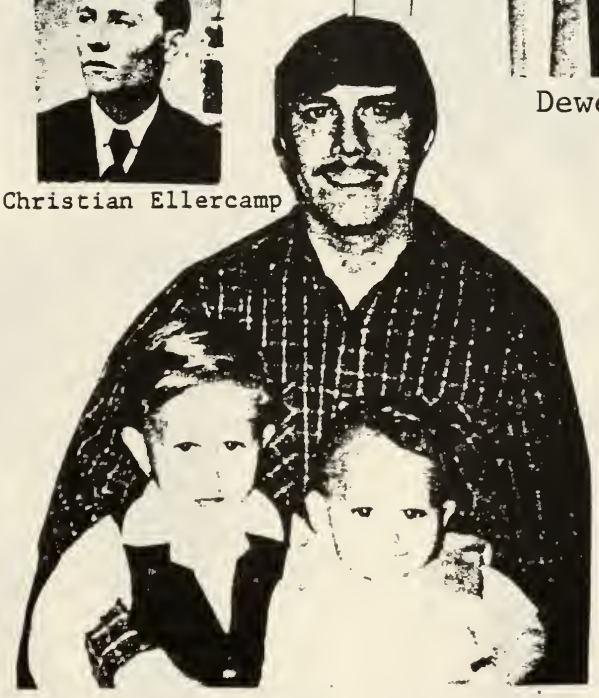
He was born Nov. 25, 1881 at Indianapolis, Ind., a son of Mr. and Mrs. Frederick Ellerkamp. He was raised at Huntingburg, Ind., and moved to Montana in 1916 where he homesteaded seven miles south of Culbertson. In 1924 he moved into Culbertson where he was employed on the Great Northern Railroad and later worked as a carpenter. He married Ellen Stutz at Huntingburg Sept. 9, 1908.

Survivors include two sons, Ronnie of Culbertson and Ivan of Bozeman; one daughter, Mrs. Dewey Nay, Culbertson; 16 grandchildren and 34 great-grandchildren.

Funeral services were Saturday at Everson-Clayton Memorial Chapel in Culbertson, the Rev. Thomas Finnicum officiating. Burial was in Hillside Cemetery.

Christian Ellercamp

Dewey Nay and Family



Keith, Adam and Aaron Nay

Patsy (Nay) Mogen and Family

(6) JAMES JACKSON STUTSMAN

b. 21 July 1891, Duff, Ind.
d. 8 Aug. 1967, Jasper.
bur. Huntingburg, Ind.

Mar. 18 Feb. 1912, Huntingburg, Ind. WIFE Rose Nannette Pancake, b. 14 Nov. 1894, Chandler, Ind., dau. of Sarah Jane Carey & Sherman Pancake, d. 22 Dec. 1906

CHILDREN

1. ROBERT RUSSELL STUTSMAN b. 15 Dec. 1914, Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 6 Nov. 1937, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Leona Francis Lemond, b. 31 May 1931 Huntingburg, Ind., dau. of Lula Tussey & Forest Lemond.
   1. Margie Ann Stutsman b. 17 Dec. 1938, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. 26 Apr. 1957, Winslow, Ind. To: Jim Lee Thompson, b. 16 July 1936, Winslow, son of Nellie Livermore & James Lytle Thompson
      1. Kimberly Ann Thompson b. 8 Feb. 1960, Princeton Ind.
         mar. 8 June 1979, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Donald Ray Wright, Jr., b. 31 Aug. 1960, son of Deloris Eckert & Donald Ray Wright, Sr.
   2. Norma Jean Stutsman b. 1 Feb. 1942, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. (1) Huntingburg, To: Roy Bohnenkamper, b. 1958, Huntingburg; d. 1967.
      1. Tammy Jo Bohnenkamper b. 9 Aug. 1958, Huntingburg, Ind.
         mar. 26 Aug. 1978, Rockport, Ind. To: John Rumley
         1. Stephanie Dawn Rumley b. 16 Feb. 1981
      2. Tony Lee Bohnenkamper b. 2 Dec. 1962, Huntingburg, Ind.
      3. Todd Alan Bohnenkamper b. 15 Apr. 1964 " "
      mar. (2) Randall Weyer
      4. Tracy Weyer b. 14 June 1970
      mar. (3) 14 July 1979 To: Charles Wooden
   3. Linda Sue Stutsman b. 2 Feb. 1945, Huntingburg, Ind.
   4. David Albert Stutsman b. 21 Mar. 1947 " "
      mar. 2 Nov. 1974, Jasper, Ind. To: Michelle Ward
      1. Robert Lee Stutsman b. 15 Aug. 1975, Evansville, Ind.
      2. Phillip Conrad Stutsman b. 28 Sep. 1977 " "
   5. Roger Lee Stutsman b. 20 Jan. 1949, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. 6 Sep. 1968, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Marcia Kendall, dau. of Esther Faulkner & Ted Kendall
      1. Jody Alan Stutsman b. 11 Mar. 1969, Huntingburg, Ind.
      2. John Phillip Stutsman b. 3 Jan. 1971 " "
      3. Robert Lee Stutsman b. 19 Dec. 1973 " "
      4. Aaron David Stutsman b. 13 Nov. 1981 " "
   6. James Jackson Stutsman II b. 3 Apr. 1951, " "
   7. Danny Ray Stutsman b. 20 Aug. 1952, " "
      mar. (1) Carol Jean Tucker
      1. Bryan Ray Stutsman b. 1 July 1976
      mar. (2) 19 Mar. 1980, Texas To: Sheri Curtis, b. 15 Dec. 1951, Houston TX
   8. Joyce Marie Stutsman b. 2 Nov. 1953, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. 23 Oct. 1976, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Walter Ewing, b. 2 June 1947 ARK
   9. Theresa Rose Stutsman b. 22 Feb. 1957, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. 10 Apr. 1976, Zoar, Ind. To: Keith Weitkamp, b. 2 Sep. 1956, Huntingburg, Ind., son of Hilda Sollman & Floyd Weitkamp
      1. Warren David Weitkamp b. 1976, Huntingburg, Ind.
      2. Kevin Floyd Weitkamp b. 1982 " "
   10. Kathy Elizabeth Stutsman b. 25 May 1958, Huntingburg, Ind.

2. JAMES ALLEN STUTSMAN b. 29 July 1919 " "
   mar. 2 Feb. 1940, Cannelton, Ind. To: Nellie Jana Schellenburg, b. Leopold, Ind. dau. of Bessie & Henry Schellenburg d. 1966, Tell City
   1. Gary Wayne Stutsman b. Leopold, Ind.
   2. Patricia Ann Stutsman b. " "
   3. John Wesley Stutsman b. " "

3. MARY ALICE STUTSMAN b. 28 Apr. 1927, Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 17 Apr. 1945, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Carlos Eugene Harris, b. 14 Feb. 1904, son of Mary E. & Charles E. Harris
   1. Rosemary Harris b. 30 Aug. 1947; died at birth.
   2. Beverly Sue Harris b. 25 July 1949
      mar. _____ Morton
   3. Janet Kay Harris b. 18 Oct. 1950

continued

(7) OLLIE STUTSMAN

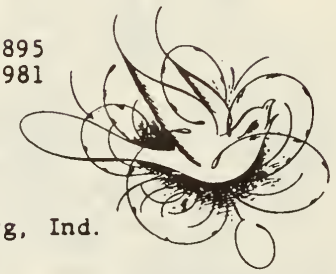
b. 1893, near Duff, Ind.
d. 9 May 1951; bur. Huntingburg, Ind.

mar. Huntingburg, Ind. To: Mary Pancake

1. DONNA PANCAKE STUTSMAN (adopted)
   mar. Charles Mathis.
   Had several children and lived in Louisville, Ky.

(8) BERTHA MARY STUTSMAN

Born. 21 Sept. 1895
Died. Oct. 1981



mar. (1) Henry Kirwir (deceased)
mar. (2) Homer Jones (deceased)
NO ISSUE.

(9) BELLE STUTSMAN

b. 1897, Huntingburg, Ind.

Mar. Boston, Mass HUSBAND John Stillson

1. DONALD STILLSON one lives around Boston, Mass.
2. ROBERT STILLSON other lives in Orlando, Fla.

(10) TILLIE STUTSMAN

Born. 1899, Huntingburg, Ind.
Died. 26 Feb. 1959, Indianapolis, Ind.

HUSBAND John Lawson, Sr. (lived in Indianapolis, Ind.

1. THEODORE LAWSON b. Indianapolis, Ind.
2. EDITH LAWSON b. " "
3. ALBERT LAWSON b. " "
4. JOHN LAWSON, JR. b. " "
5. KATHRYN LAWSON b. " "
6. ROBERT LAWSON b. " "

(11) GEORGE EARL STUTSMAN

b. 18 Sep. 1901, Duff, Ind.

Mar. 11 Aug. 1926, Huntingburg, Ind. WIFE Clara Irene Bufkin, Born 25 Jan. 1907, Dubois Co., dau. of Rosseta Dawson & John Henry Bufkin Died. 6 Dec. 1977, Dub.Co.

1. BETTE LOU STUTSMAN b. 6 June 1927, Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 21 Aug. 1948, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Richard C. Koehler, b. 10 Apr. 1926
   1. Allison Koehler b. 31 July 1958, Jasper, Ind.
   2. Andrew Richard Koehler b. 7 July 1963 " "

(12) MARGARET STUTSMAN

Born. 30 June 1904, Dubois Co., Ind.
Died. 30 Sep. 1906 " "

(13) ELIGE J. STUTSMAN

b. 11 Mar. 1906 " "
d. 10 July 1973 " "
bur. Payne Cemetery

WIFE ____

CHILD

1. BERTHA JEAN STUTSMAN (last known address: Indianapolis)

Oct 1956

THE SUNDAY COURIER AND PRESS

Local Deaths.

ORA O. STUTSMAN

Ora O. Stutsman, 70, 406 Madison Ave., died at 12:15 a.m. Saturday at Deaconess Hospital after a long illness.

He was a power house operator at Hoosier-Cardinal for 20 years until his retirement this year. He was a member of St. Mary's Catholic Church and a member of Local 813, Hoosier-Cardinal.

Surviving are his wife, Eunice; daughters, Mrs. Thelma Rohr, Louisville, Ky., and Mrs. Norma Greubel, Evansville; sons, Ora Jr., Ervin, Charles, and Robert, all of Evansville; stepson, Shirley Harrington, Evansville; brothers, Ozro, Richmond, Va.; Alman, Lake View, Fla. Elige, Indianapolis; Earl and James, both of Huntingburg; sisters, Mrs. Bertha Jones, Shoals; Mrs. Bell Stilson.

JAMES J. STUTSMAN

James J. Stutsman, 76, of Rural Route, Huntingburg, a retired railroad engineer for Southern Railroad, died at 1:55 P.M. Tuesday, August 8 at Memorial Hospital in Jasper.

He was born July 21, 1891 in Dubois County to John and Sarah Small Stutsman. He was married Feb. 18, 1912 to Rose Pancake.

Surviving besides the widow are one son, Robert of Huntingburg; one daughter, Mrs. Carlos Harris, Huntingburg; two brothers, Earl Stutsman of Huntingburg and Lige Stutsman, Shoals, Indiana; two sisters, Mrs. Bertha Jones, Shoals, Indiana and Mrs. Belle Stillson, Boston, Mass., 15 grandchildren and seven great grandchildren. One son, James preceded him in death in 1963.

Mr. Stutsman was a member of Brotherhood of Locomotives Fireman and Engineers for over 50 years.

Funeral services will be at 2:00 P.M. Friday, August 11 at Schmutzler Funeral Home, Huntingburg, with Rev. John Snyder officiating. Burial will be in Fairmount Cemetery.

1963

Lingering Illness Claims Life Of James Stutsman

Funeral services were held at 1 p. m. Sunday at the Zoercher-Gillick Funeral Home at Tell City for James Allen Stutsman, 43, a native of Dubois County who died at his home on R. R. 2, Tell City at 1:15 a. m. Thursday.

Mr. Stutsman retired from his work due to a heart ailment two years ago as an employee on the Southern Railway. He was a veteran of World War II.

Survivors are his wife, Nellie J., two sons, Gary of Santa Claus and John W. at home; a daughter, Patricia Ann, at home; his parents, Mr. and Mrs. James J. Stutsman of Huntingburg; a brother, Robert H., and a sister, Mrs. Carlos Harris both of Huntingburg, and one grandson.

Burial was in Fairmount cemetery in Huntingburg where military rites were held.

OLLIE D. STUTSMAN DIES IN LOUISVILLE

1951

Ollie D. Stutsman, 57, died Wednesday, May 9, at 11:30 p.m., at the Nichols hospital in Louisville. His home was at 3511 W. Market in Louisville. After services Friday at 2 p.m., at the Schoppenhorst Bros. mortuary in Louisville, the remains were brought to the Schmutzler funeral home in this city, where services were held at 2 p.m., Saturday, with burial in Fairmount cemetery. Rev. Fay Fouse of the Nazarene church officiated.

Mr. Stutsman was born on a farm three miles north of Duff, on August 20, 1893, and was one of thirteen children born to John W. and Sarah (Small) Stutsman. He attended school at Pirtle, Antioch and Prior, all rural schools, the latter one mile north of Huntingburg. He spent the first twenty years of his life on a farm, and then became an employee of the Southern railroad as a fireman, but later became an engineer. But his railway career was interrupted at an early stage by a call to serve his country in World War I. He served 18 months with the infantry in France, where he was in the heavy fighting. He was wounded and gassed. After the armistice he returned to the States and was honorably discharged. A short time later he married Miss Mary Pancake of this city, and resumed his work with the railroad. His last work was as engineer between Louisville and Danville, Ky., for the Southern, which he was forced to leave and go to Nichols hospital.

continued

Funeral Services Held For Elige J. Stutsman

Funeral services for Elige J. Stutsman, 67, of Rural Route 2, Shoals, were conducted by Bro. Bill Jackson at 2 p.m. Friday, at the Queen Funeral Home, and burial was made in the Payne Cemetery, at Huntingburg. Masonic services by White River Lodge, of Shoals, were held at 7:30 p.m. Thursday at the Queen Funeral Home.

Pallbearers were Gene Kirk, Dee Doane, Fredrick Sims, Ralph Carpenter, Fred Meadows and James Hammer.

Mr. Stutsman was found dead in his car, near his home, in Lost River Township, shortly after 11 a.m. Tuesday, July 10, 1973. Coroner J. Gordon Queen ruled that death resulted from a heart attack. Passerbys discovered him in his car, at the side of the road, and notified State Police and the Sheriff's Department.

Mr. Stutsman was a retired B.&O. Railroad engineer and a member of the Masonic Lodge No. 35, of Indianapolis, and the Indianapolis Scottish Rite.

He was born March 11, 1906, the son of John W. and Sarah Alice (Small) Stutsman. He married Louise Campbell and she survives, living in Indianapolis. He also leaves two daughters, Mrs. Juanita Campbell and Mrs. Jean Cunningham, both of Indianapolis; a brother, Earl Stutsman, of Huntingburg; and a sister, Mrs. Bertha Jones, of Indianapolis- a sister in -

Besides his wife survivors are a daughter Donna Lee of Louisville; three sisters, Mrs. Bertha Jones, Shoals, Mrs. Belle Stilson, Boston, Mass., Mrs. Tillie Lawson, Indianapolis; six brothers, Luther A. and Ora D. of Evansville, Ozro of Richmond, Va., Elijah of Indianapolis, and James J. and Earl of Huntingburg. He was preceded in death by his parents and three sisters.

Stutsman was a member of the Baptist church in Louisville which he joined and where he was baptized March 25, 1948, and where he was a faithful and active member. He was also a member of the Brotherhood of Locomotive Engineers. He always made a special effort to visit and care for the sick.

J.J. Stutsman, Retired Railroad Worker, Is Dead

James J. Stusman, 76, of R. 3, Twelfth St. Huntingburg, died at 1:55 p.m. Tuesday in Memorial Hospital in Jasper.

Mr. Stutsman was born July 21, 1891, in Dubois County, the son of John and Sarah (Small) Stutsman. He was married on Feb. 18, 1912, to the former Rosa Pancake.

He was a retired Southern Railway engineer, and was a member of the Brotherhood of Locomotive Firemen and Engineers for more than 50 years.

Surviving are his wife, Rosa; one son, Robert of Huntingburg; one daughter, Mrs. Carlos Harris of Huntingburg; two brothers, Earl of Huntingburg and Lige of Shoals; two sisters, Mrs. Bertha Jones of Shoals and Mrs. Belle Stillson of Boston, Mass.; 15 grandchildren and seven great-grandchildren.

One son, James, preceded him in death in 1963.

Funeral services will be held at 2 p.m. Friday at the Schmutzler Funeral Home in Huntingburg with the Rev. John Snyder officiating. Interment will follow in Fairmount Cemetery.

Friends may call at the funeral home after 6 p.m. today.

STUTSMAN—Died at a local hospital Saturday, April 13, 1964, Ozro Denis Stutsman Sr., of 2214 Carwile Ave. He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Maude Clary Stutsman; one daughter, Mrs. L. E. Tate; one son, Ozro Dennis Stutsman Jr.; two sisters, Mrs. Homer H. Jones and Mrs. Bell Stillson; four brothers, L. A., James J., Earl, and Elige Stutsman; and two grandchildren. The remains rest at the Joseph W. Bliley Funeral Home, Third and Marshall, where services will be held Tuesday at 3 P. M. Interment in Sunset Memorial Park. 21EM

STUTSMAN

Died at a local hospital Tuesday, June 18, 1968, Mrs. Florence M. Stutsman, widow of the late O. D. Stutsman, Sr., of 2214 Carlisle Ave. She is survived by one son, Ozro D. Stutsman, Jr., one daughter, Mrs. L. E. Tate; one sister, Mrs. W. A. Hixson; two grandchildren, Donald Eugine and Ryland Dennis Stutsman, and a nephew, Thomas J. Mayfield. The remains rest at the Joseph W. Bliley Funeral Home, Third and Marshall, where the funeral will be held Friday at 3:00 P. M. Interment in Sunset Memorial Park.

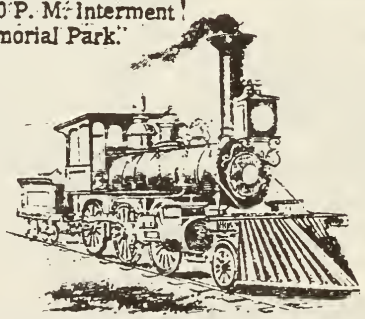
ELMO F. STUTZMAN

Elmo F. Stutzman, 47, of 417 E. Parkland Ave., died at 3 p.m. Wednesday in Deaconess Hospital. Before becoming ill last October, he was an assistant superintendent in the electrical refrigeration division of Servel Inc., where he worked for 23 years.

He was a member of St. John's Evangelical and Reformed Church.

Surviving are his wife, Dolores; one daughter, Miss Judith Ann Stutzman, Evansville; a sister Mrs. Maciel Watt, San Diego, Calif.; and parents, Mr. and Mrs. Louis Stutzman, Evansville.

Friends may call at Johann Me-



1945

MRS. SARAH A. STUTSMAN DIES IN INDIANAPOLIS

Mrs. Sarah Alice Stutsman, 82, a native of Huntingburg, died Saturday afternoon, Dec. 29, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. John Lawson in Indianapolis, where she was spending the winter.

The remains were brought here to the Schmutzler Funeral Home where services were held at 1:00 p. m., New Year's Day, and continued at 2 p. m., at the Duff Baptist Church, with interment in the Payne cemetery.

Mrs. Stutsman was born Sept. 14, 1863 on a farm near Huntingburg and was a daughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. Peter J. Small. Sept. 9, 1883 she was married to John W. Stutsman, which union was blessed with 13 children, 6 daughters and 7 sons. Three daughters and the husband preceded her in death. She united with the Parkland Baptist church in Louisville in the fall of 1938, and was baptised, and remained a faithful member until her death. She was a life long resident of Dubois County, a devoted mother and wife, and a good neighbor, one who was loved by all who knew her.

Survivors are seven sons, Almond and Ora, of Evansville, Ozra, of Richmond, Va., James and Earl, of Huntingburg, Elijah of Indianapolis and Ollie, of Louisville; three daughters, Mrs. Bertha Jones, of Shoals, and Mrs. Belle Stilson, of Brookline, Mass., Mrs. John Lawson of Indianapolis; two half-sisters, Effie Hubster, of Huntingburg, and Cordelia Douglas, of Ft. Branch; two half-brothers, Wesley Small of Ireland, and Robert Small, of Huntingburg; 26 grandchildren and 31 great-grandchildren.

Continued from page 265

3. Elmer Ellsworth Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Elmer & His Children

Born 6 Dec., 1865 Place Duff, Indiana
Marr. 1887 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died. Sept., 1934 Bur. Place Baptist Cemetary, Duff, Ind.

WIFE: Ella Katherine Songer

Born Oct.1 1867 Place Duff, Ind.
Died. Oct., 1956 Bur. Place Baptist Cemetary, Duff, Ind.

WIFE'S FATHER Floyd Songer WIFE'S MOTHER Mary Ann Fisher

CHILDREN

1 Barney Emmet Small Born on farm near Duff, Ind. Died at age of 7, Velpen, " Bur. Place Payne Cemetary, Dubois Co.

2 Charles Jackson Small Born 17 July, 1890 Marr. 17 Mar., 1913, Bride's parents home

WIFE Edith Edna Miller dau.of Mr & Mrs James Miller, Velpen, Ind.
Born 1 Dec., 1894 Place Duff, Ind.

5 Generations living in 1981

1. Marion Champion Small b. 19 May, 1914 Huntingburg, Dubois Co., Ind.
marr. Mary Alice Byrns, 2 Dec., 1934 at Princeton, Ind.
1. Kenny Small b. 9 Jan. 1937 Princeton. Ind.
marr. Nancy Mildred Hoheimer, Sept., 1958, Clearwater, Fla.
1. Tracy Lynn Small b. 15 May, 1959 " "
marr.1 Nolen Dean Moon Nov., 1978 Tampa Fla. (divorced)
1. Cory Wayne Moon b. 11 Sept., 1979
Tracy marr(2) Markus E. Bennett, June, 1981, Tampa. Fla.
2. Tonya Sue Small b. 28 Nov.,1961 Clearwater, Fla.
3. Tammy Small b. 4 Dec.1963 " "
4. Tyla Joe Small b. 23 Dec., 1967 " "
2. June Geneva Small b. 21 Aug., 1939 Evansville, Ind.
marr. Glen Arvin Raby from Md., 1963 at Clearwater, Fla.
1. Melina Joy Raby b. 22 Aug., 1965 Clearwater, Fla.
2. Glen A. Raby, Jr., b. 29 Aug., 1968 " "
3. William Lee Small b. 5 Mar., 1945 Princeton, Ind.
marr. Janet Yarrington at Clearwater, Fla.
1. Mark Kenneth Small b. 16 Oct., 1969 Clearwater, Fla.
2. Campbell James Small 2 Aug., 1972 Clearwater, Fla.

2 James R. Small b. 1 Jan.,1916 Huntingburg,Ind.d. 2 Jan.,1916 Bur. Place Payne Cem.

3 Thomas E. Small b. 11 Aug,1917 " " d.26 Feb., 1918 " " " "

4 Jewell Geneva Small b.4 June,1920 " "
Marr. 14 Sept., 1940, Princeton, Ind. HUSBAND Russel Fred Hadley, Born 3 Nov., 1916
son of Cora Mae Hurst (1884-1955)b.Brazil, Ind. " Terre Haute,Ind.
& Fred Hadley (1882-1964) b. " "
1. Charles Russel Hadley b. 20 Nov., 1942 Evansville, Ind.
marr.(1)21 June, 1969 Evansville, Ind. To:Judith Susanne Mintz b.29 June,1953 Va.
1. Jeffrey Charles Hadley b. 9 Mar.,1971 Pinellas, Fla.
2. Bonnie K. Hadley b. 25 Apr. 1945 Evansville, Ind.
marr. 13 July, 1962 To: Orville Lee Musick b. 15 Mar.,1940 (Divorced)
1. Tammera K. Musick b. 9 Mar., 1965 Largo, Fla.
2. Daniel Lee Musick b. 30 June,1967 " "
3. Thomas Fred Hadley b. 18 Feb., 1947 Evansville, Ind.
marr. 16 Nov., 1964 To: Sarah Ann Jordon b.17 Mar., 1949 (Divorced)
1. Sherri Lynn Hadley b. 3 Nov., 1967 Largo, Fla.
marr.(2)28 May, 1976 To: DonnaMae Frier b. 23 May, 1949, Chicago,Ill.

5 continued on page

ELMER ELLSWORTH SMALL - OBITUARY

Elmer E. Small was born Dec. 6, 1865 at Augusta, Pike County, Indiana. He departed this life Sept. 30, 1934, making his stay among the living 68 yrs., 9 mo., and 24 days.

continued on page 290

5 June Jeanette Small b. 16 July, 1923 Huntingburg, Ind.
marr. 6 Dec.,1942 ,Evansville, Ind. To: Robert Lee Harris b.2 July, 1915
son of: Elizabeth DePew & Walter Faye Harris Indianapolis.
1. Robert Lee Harris, Jr., b. 11 Mar., 1944 Evansville, Ind.
marr. 4 May To: Shirley Mae Trammel
1. Robert Lee Harris, III b. 23 May, 1964, Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Brian Keith Harris b. 18 Aug., 1965 Ft Bragg Hcsp. N.C.
3. Mark Dwayne Harris b. 1 Aug., 1968 Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Stanley Keith Harris b. 10 Nov., Princeton, Ind.
marr. 16 Feb., 1965 To: Sharon Kaye Shubert
1. Danna June Harris b. 18 Dec., 1965 Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Melissa Kaye Harris b. 11 June, 1968 " "
3. Truman Scott Harris b. 2 Jan., 1974 " "
3. Larry Ray Harris b. 6 June, 1954 " "
marr(1) 1973, Carol Ann Harvey (Divorced)
1. John Charles Harris b. 26 Sept, 1974
marr.(2) Diane Farley
2. Miriah Lee Harris b. 2 Aug., 1977 Indianapolis
3. Larry Ray Harris } b. 2 July, 1979 " "
4. Barry Jay Harris } died 22 Dec. 1979
5. Amanda June Harris b. 3 Aug., 1980 Indianapolis, Ind.
4. Daniel Shawn Harris b. 26 May, 1960 " "

6 Charles Jackson Small, Jr., b. 31 May, 1925 Princeton, Ind.
d. 26 Feb., 1963
marr. Betty Lou Martin (Divorced about a year before he died)
1. Michael Small, Sr. b. March, 1946
marr.Brenda Linsey,1962 d. May 1967, age 21, in auto wreck
1. Michael Small, Jr. b. June, 1963 Wichita, Kansas.

7 Dora Katherine Small b. 23 May, 1928 Princeton, Ind.
marr (1) 5 Jan.,1947, Huntingburg, Ind.To: Ted G. Hughes (Divorced)
1.Ronald Gene Hughes b. 12 Nov., 1947 Princeton, Ind.
Died while scuba diving in Blue Sink Hole,Palm Harbor, Fla.,
" 29 July, 1963
2. Cheryl Darleen Hughes b. 26 Oct., 1951 Princeton, Ind.
marr. 26 May, 1976, Morgantown, Ind. To: David W.Vaught.
1. Ronald Tyson Vaught b. 8 Oct., 1977 Franklin, Ind.
Dora marr (2) Jess C. Dodson 6 Nov., 1953 Indianapolis, Ind.(Divorced)
3. Debra Sue Dodson b. 18 Sept., 1954 Indianapolis, Ind.
not married-- living with mother-- Beutitian & Instructor, Health □

Continued from page 289

He leaves one brother, Charles Marion Small of Evansville, Ind., one sister, Mrs. Alice Stutsman of Huntingburg, Ind., also three half brothers and five half sisters. Preston Small of near Duff, Ind., Wesley Small of Ireland, Ind., and Robert Small of Duff, Ind., Mrs. Lena Hockemeister of Duff, Mrs. Mattie Yates of Okla., Mrs. Effie Hubster of Duff, Ind., Mrs. Delia Douglas of Fort Branch, Ind., and Mrs. Eva Rummel of the state of Oregon.

Elmer Small was united in marriage to Catherine Ella Songer. To them were born ten children, six sons and four daughters. Two sons and two daughters have preceded him to the tomb, namely, Emmet, Archie, Cora, and Esta.

He leaves four sons and two daughters. Charles J., Christian, and Lemuel P. of Princeton, Ind., and Frank of Duff, Ind., Edith Lowe of Chicago, Ill., and Mrs. Ollie Fisher of Duff, Ind., also fourteen grandchildren and many other relatives and friends.

Our dear Father received a sweet hope in Jesus when about eighteen years of age, and loved to relate his experience of grace at every opportunity. He united with the Primitive Baptist Church and was baptised by Eld. Billie Gammon and remained a devout and faithful member of same during his entire lifetime. He was also one who, with the great Apostle Paul, could say he kept the faith and believed in the resurrection of the dead body at the last day when Jesus will come back to earth again to call our bodies from the tomb and transport him with all the redeemed family of God to ever be with our blessed Lord, a blessed hope.

written by,

Charles J Small

③ EDITH ANNA SMALL

b. 28 June 1892 near Duff, Ind.
d. Aug. 1963

● mar. ① June 1910 To: Frank Lowe, d. 1963

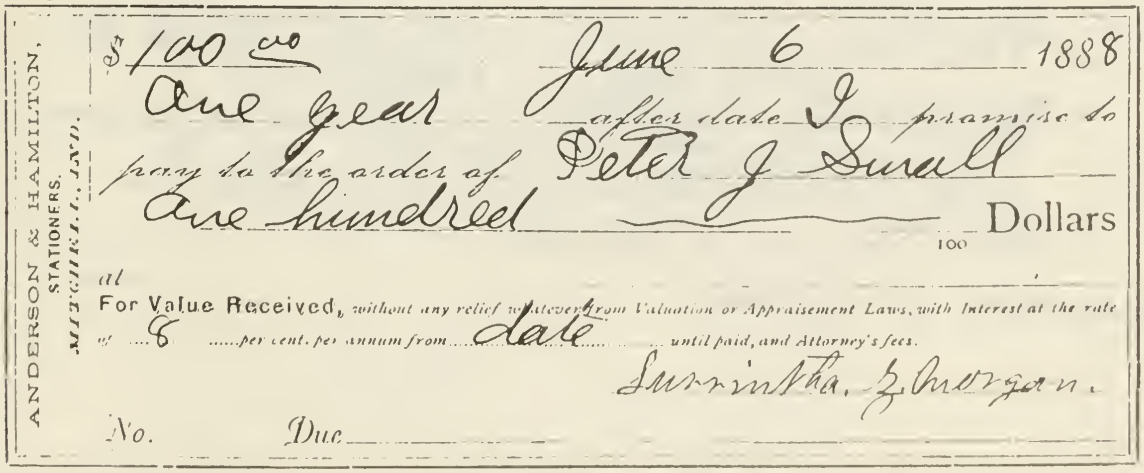
1. HAROLD LOWE
2. THOMAS LOWE
3. WILMA LOWE b. May 1919, Duff, Ind.
   d. 25 Mar. 1960; bur. Pikeville Cemetery
   mar. 25 Nov. 1939 To: Norman W. Stillwell, b. 21 Mar. 1908, Pikeville, Ind.; d. 3 June 1960 " "
   1. Roy C. Stillwell b. 7 Mar. 1939, Dubois Co., Ind.
      mar. Margie Crow, b. Nov. 1941
      1. Nicky Stillwell
      2. Terri Stillwell
   2. Alatha Stillwell b. 3 May 1941, Pike Co.
      mar. Ronald J. Henke
      1. Daniel Henke b. 7 Sep. 1959, Huntingburg, Ind.
         mar. 3 Oct. 1981, Ferdinand, Ind. To: Geralyn Luebbehusen, b. 2 Nov. 1960, Jasper, Ind.
         1. Jason Scott Henke b. 25 June 1982; d. same day.
      2. Michael Henke b. 9 July 1961, Jasper, Ind.
      3. Kenneth Henke b. 23 Oct. 1962, Jasper, Ind.
         mar. 2 Aug. 1981 To: Debra Uebelhor
         1. Kyla Renae Henke b. 28 June 1982, Jasper, Ind.
      4. Jeffery Henke b. 23 Nov. 1963, Jasper, Ind.
         mar. 18 Dec. 1982 To: Teresa Beyke, b. 11 Nov. 1962
      5. Brian D. Henke b. 2 Oct. 1967, Jasper, Ind.
   3. Phyllis Ann Stillwell b. 19 Dec. 1944, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. 29 Sep. 1962, Duff, Ind. To: Clifford E. Reinbold, Jr., b. 7 May 1943, son of Edna Gamble & Clifford Reinbold, Sr.
      1. Kevin Eugene Reinbold b. 12 Dec. 1963, Huntingburg, Ind.
      2. Jared Dwayne Reinbold b. 20 Jan. 1966, " "
   4. Phillip Norman Stillwell b. 28 Dec. 1951
      mar. 28 Dec. 1971, Lynville To: Louanna Levone Lee, b. 31 May 1954
      1. Christina Ann Lee Stillwell b. 8 Sep. 1972, Huntingburg, Ind.
      2. Carlotta Kay Stillwell b. 24 Apr. 1975, " "
4. REBA LOWE b. 1923~ d. Dec., 1980 Marr. Robert Montgomery
5. FRANK LOWE, JR.

● mar. ② Huntingburg, Ind. To: Nelson Shockley

④ ESTA P. SMALL

b. 25 Feb. 1895, Duff, Ind.
d. 23 June 1909, Duff, Ind.

continued


ANDERSON & HAMILTON, STATIONERS, MITCHELL, IND.

$100 00 June 6 1888

One Year after date I promise to pay to the order of Peter J Small

One hundred 100 Dollars

at

For Value Received, without any relief whatever from Valuation or Appraisement Laws, with Interest at the rate of 6 per cent. per annum from date until paid, and Attorney's fees.

Susannah E Morgan.

No. Due

(5) Ollie Frances Small Born. 4 Nov., 1899 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 11 April 1915 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.

HUSBAND George W. Fisher b. 4 July, 1886, Dubois Co., Ind.
d.
(Taught School in Dubois Co.., for 23 years)

CHILDREN

1. James Earl Fisher b. 8 Feb., 1918 Dubois Co., Ind.
marr (1) 1 Aug., 1937 Dubois Co., Ind. To: Etoile Estella Jones b. 1920
dau. of Lesla Pleiss & _____ Jones.
1. James David Fisher b. 10 Dec., 1938 Duff, Ind. (Divorced)
mar. (1) Peggy _____ who after the divorce married Sam Cooksman and took the children
1. Michael Fisher
2. Steve Fisher

Mar. (2) 29 May 1971. Hammond, Ind.. To: Susan Grandbois
1. Sarah Fisher b. 22 Sept. 1972, Hammond, Ind.
2. Christian Fisher b. 19 Feb. 1974, " "

2. Judy June Fisher b. 23 June, 1940 Patoka, Ind.
mar. Charles Edward Smith of Portage, Penn.
1. Re Na Smith b. 17 July,1957, Princeton, Ind.
2. Linda Louise Smith b. 24 Dec., 1964 d. at birth

James Earl and Estella were divorced in 1942 with the court giving the children to J.E. His parents took the children to raise until he remarried.
marr (2) 13 Oct.,1944, English, Crawford Co., Ind. To: Alta Ruth Helmbrecht
dau. of Pearl_____ & Earnest Helmbrechet of Taswell, Ind.

3. Lois Jean Fisher b. 7 Oct., 1947 Princeton, Gibson Co., Ind.
marr. 3 July, 1965 To: John Bluemenstock from Carbondale, Ill.
1. Kelli Jean b. 30 Jan., 1976 d. at birth.
(Lois and John live in Longview, Texas)
4. George Rudolph Fisher b. 21 May, 1951
marr. 3 Jan., 1970 To: Naomi Donaldson (Divorced Jan., 1979)
no issue

2. Velma Enid Fisher b. 21 Oct., 1920, Duff, Ind.
marr. 21 Dec., 1941 To: Sgt. Jack E. Lawn (Divorced)
(Two Children by Adoption)
1. Jacquline Sue Lawn b. 3 Dec., 1951 in Toyko, Japan
marr. David Hood of Vienna, Mo.,
1. Jeff Hood } b. 2 Feb., 1974
2. Chris Hood }
3. Matthew Hood b. 2 Dec., 1977
2. John Wesly Lawn b. 30 Aug., 1956 Stutggart, Germany
marr. 2 Jan , 1974 To: Jeanice Burkhart of Princeton, Ind. (Divorced)
1. Amy Lawn b. 21 July, 1974
2. John Wesly Lawn Jr., b. 15 Dec., 1978
Velma E. marr.(2) 10 Oct.,1962 To: John Paul Dearing
3. Elizabeth M. Dearing b. 16 May, 1957 Frankfort, Germany
4. Randall Allen Dearing b. 7 Dec., 1964 Princeton, Ind.
5. (Adopted) Jeremy W. Dearing b. 10 April, 1974 Princeton, Ind.

3. Ella Maxene Fisher b. 17 Mar., 1929 St. Mary's Hosp. Evansville, Ind.
marr. 2 Nov., 1946 To: James J. Mason b. 9 Oct., 1922, Princeton, Ind.
son of: Livonia _____ & James L. Mason
1. Marsha Lynne Mason b. 10 June, 1950 Princeton, Ind.
marr. (1) 10 June, 1970, Princeton, Ind. To: Sermersheim (Divorced)
1. Jill Nacole Sermersheim b. 9 June, 1974
2. Dean Allen Sermercheim b. 25 Feb. 1975
marr. (2) 7 Nov., 1980 Princeton, Ind. To: Arthur Richardson
2. Dale A. Mason b. 4 Oct., 1952 Princeton, Ind.
marr. 14 Aug., 1979 To: Susan Fisher

Ollie's HUSBAND (2) John Russell

continued

(7) CORA SMALL b. 13 Dec. 1903, Duff, Ind.
d. 15 Dec., 1903 bur. Payne Cemetery

(8) CHRISTIAN ROBERT SMALL b. 29 May 1904, Duff, Ind.
mar. 17 Feb. 1934, Lexington, SC To: Doris Elmira Roberts, b. 2 Sept. 1911, Caldwell Co., NC, dau. of Clara Lillian Frazier & James Henry Roberts.
NO ISSUE.

(9) LEMUEL FOTTER SMALL b. 4 Oct. 1906, 1 mi. west of Duff, Ind.
d.

mar. Martha Eloise Wilson, b. 12 June 1912

1. LEONARD ELSWORTH SMALL b. 2 July 1932
2. ROBERT CHRISTIAN SMALL b. 2 Nov. 1936
mar. (1) 17 June 1960, Princeton, Ind. To: Betty Ann Hightower. Divorced.
NO ISSUE.
mar. (2) 29 Aug. 1969, Evanston, Ill.
1. (adopted) Jeffrey Lane Small b. 26 Feb. 1959, Vincennes, Ind.
2. " Sherry Elaine Small b. 28 Oct. 1960 " "

(10) FRANKLIN WILLIAM SMALL b. 11 Nov. 1911, Duff, Ind.
mar. 17 June 1934 To: Lydia Bell Collier, b. 14 June 1914, dau. of Bertha Ethel & William Frank Collier

1. NANCY LEE SMALL b. 14 Oct. 1935, Duff, Ind.
mar. 14 Feb. 1954 To: Jerry Birch Smith
1. Ken Allen Smith b. 29 Apr. 1955, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Elizabeth Elshoff
1. Katherine Elizabeth Smith b. 30 July 1980
2. Gail Annette Smith b. 2 Sep. 1960, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Mike Ellis, b. Dale, Ind.
1. Nicole Renee Ellis b. 4 Mar. 1966, Huntingburg, Ind.
3. Eric Smith
2. JERRY JOE SMALL b. 4 Dec. 1936, Duff, Ind.
mar. Tampa, Fla. To: Carely Ann Andrews. Divorced.
1. Sharon Kay Small b. 16 June 1961, Tampa, Fla.
2. Steven Michael Small b. 5 Apr. 1964 " "
3. JOHN FRANKLIN SMALL b. 6 Nov. 1939, Duff, Ind.
d. 5 Aug. 1952, bur. Mayo Cemetery
4. CHARLES EDWARD SMALL, SR. b. 28 Sep. 1943, Princeton, Ind.
mar. Tallahassee, Fla. To: Patricia Ann Pierce
1. Tina Ann Small b. 17 Nov. 1963, Tampa, Fla.
2. Charles Edward Small, Jr. b. 5 Aug. 1969, " "
3. Jeffery William Small b. 25 July 1970 " "
4. Cynthia Ann Small b. 13 Apr. 1972 " "
5. JAMES ALLEN SMALL b. 25 Aug. 1948, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Tampa, Fla. To: Karen Sue Walker
1. Todd Allen Small b. 31 Dec. 1967, Tampa, Fla.
2. Michael Nathan Small b. 17 Sep. 1974 " "
6. WILLIAM FRANKLIN SMALL b. 5 June 1954, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Tampa, Fla. To: Linda Jean Marsh
1. Tracia Lynn Small b. 5 Apr. 1978, Tampa, Fla.
2. Lindsay Anna Small b. 14 Apr. 1981 " "

Elmer and Ella

Elmer E. Small Family

MR. AND MRS. CHARLES J. SMALL

Amniversary Observed

LARGO — Mr. and Mrs. Charles J. Small celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary yesterday with an open house at their home, 10808 115th Ave. N., from 3 to 6 p.m.

Mrs. Small is the former Miss Edith Miller, daughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. James Miller, Velpen, Ind., and Mr. Small's parents were the late Mr. and Mrs. Elmer Small of Duff, Ind.

They were married at the home of the bride's parents March 17, 1913, with the Rev. George Adkins officiating.

They have four sons and three daughters, Mrs. Jewel Hadley, Largo; Marion C. Small, Clearwater; Mrs. June Harris, Indianapolis, Ind., and Mrs. Dora Dobson, Greenwood, Ind. Two sons died in infancy and their son Jack Small of Carmel, Ill., died recently.

Small retired in 1959 after 42 years as a locomotive fireman and engineer for the Southern Railroad Company. He was pastor of Little Flock Primitive Baptist Church at Duff, Ind., for several years before moving to Largo in 1960. He is now pastor of Hopewell Primitive Baptist Church in Sarasota and is a member of the Lone Pilgrim Primitive Baptist Church in Largo.

The two granddaughters of the couple, Mrs. June Roby of St. Petersburg and Mrs. Connie Music of Largo served the guests as hostesses.

A large tiered wedding cake in gold topped with a large yellow bell centered the serving table. The party rooms were decorated with arrangements of golden chrysanthemums and honorees and hostesses wore St. Patrick's Day corsages.

Charles and family

Marion C. Small Family, 1949

Jewell and Russel Hadley

William & Janet Small
Sons: Mark & Campbell

The best inheritance a parent can give his children is a few minutes of his time each day.

—O.A. Battista

Hadley and Family

une and her Family, 1961

Lemuel Small and Family, 1939

Brothers and Sisters

PRIMITIVE BAPTIST

MINISTER'S CREDENTIALS

This is to certify that in accordance with a request we received from "Little Flock" Primitive Baptist Church in the town of Duff, Ind., Dubois County: We the following named Elders and Deacons met with said church on Sat, May 9, 1931 at Her regular place of meeting, which Elders and Deacons hold and firmly believe in the doctrine of Total Depravity; The Sovereignty of God; The Free Unconditional Election of God; The Effectual Calling of the Dead Sinner from Nature's Darkness into the Glorious Light and Liberty of the Kingdom of God, by the Sovereign Grace of God, that all who are thus called will be justified in God's sight by the Imputed Righteousness of His Dear Son; that everyone who is thus justified will finally be saved in Heaven; that there will be a general resurrection of the dead, both of the righteous and sinner, at the second coming of Christ, whom God has appointed as Judge of the quickened and dead.

We believe that Gospel Baptism is only by immersion in water, to be administered only by a duly authorized Minister, and that those only should be admitted to our communion table who have been thus baptised.

Having met as stated above and after having duly examined

***** Charles Jackson Small *****

and finding him to be in full accord with the above named principles, proceed to set him apart by ordaining the regular way to the full work of the Gospel Ministry.

signed,

ELDERS

Geo. W. Atkins
Thos T France
Omer Chastain

DEACONS

George S Aders
H. U. Barker
James A Lamman
Robert R. Small
William Napey

PRINCETON CLARION-DEMOCRAT

The Family Newspaper—Serving Southwestern Indiana For 113 Years

SINCE 1846 PRINCETON, INDIANA, FRIDAY, JANUARY 1, 1960 PRICE SIX CENTS

Makes Last Run--

THE LAST day of 1959 meant the last run for Charles J. Small 69, Princeton Route 2, Southern Railway engineer. Small, who worked for the railroad 42 years and 29 days, was a fireman for 24 years and was both steam and diesel locomotive engineer for 18 years. His last run was on No. 153 which arrived in Princeton at 7:15 a.m. Thursday from East St. Louis, Ill. Small's usual crew was conductor, A.W. Elshoff, Princeton; regular brakeman, Ellis Johnson, Patoka; swing brekeman, Joe Hopson; and flagman, Claude Brenner, Princeton. Natives of Dubois County, Small and his wife, Edith, have purchased a home at 1008 115th Ave., Largo, Fla., where they plan to spend the winter months. All friends and relatives, Small said, are welcome to visit them in Florida. The Smalls have two sons, Marion, Clearwater, Fla., and Jack, Princeton Route 2; three daughters, Mrs. Jewell Hadley, Largo; Mrs. June Harris and Mrs. Dora Catherine Dodson, both of Indianapolis; 13 grandchildren; and one great-grandchild. (Horrell Studio Photo)

HAPPY SMILES light the faces of retiring Southern Engineer Charles J. Small (center), Div. 343, his son Jack (left), his fireman, a granddaughter and his wife, Edith.

LC.

C. J. SMALL
Div. 343, Princeton, Ind.

Charles J. Small started on a well-earned retirement and ended a 42-year career with the Southern Railway recently when he came into Princeton from East St. Louis, Ill., at the controls of No. 153.

Brother Small, who will be 70 in July, fired for 24 years before being promoted to engineer 18 years ago.

This writer has had the pleasure of knowing him for 48 years. A 19-year member of Div. 343, he was very active in the BLE and was well liked by everyone, including Southern officials. He served a number of years as chief engineer of the division.

We join with his many friends to extend best wishes to the veteran and his lovely wife, Edith, whom we all miss since they moved to Florida. Friends and relatives are invited to visit them, Brother Small said, at their new home at 10-808 115th Ave., Largo.—*E. G. Hamilton, SE*

TRIBUTE TO CHARLES SMALL

Dear cousin Haskell,

I may be prejudiced, but I would like to write a short tribute to my Dad, Charles Small, as I feel he is worthy of honorable mention, being the most remarkable, honorable, and noblest man I know. He is admired and loved by a host of friends, relatives, and church brethren. He has passed his 93rd birthday and is still called upon and blessed to proclaim the gospel of Jesus Christ, to which he has devoted most of his lifetime in this holy calling. He was ordained in 1931 at the Little Flock Primitive Baptist church, Duff, Ind., where he later served as pastor, and where his great grandmother, Margery Lemond, had been a charter member. In later years he also pastored the Prim. Baptist church at Sarasota, Fla. In April 1949 he was privileged to baptise all of his children and their husbands and wives in a lake near Spurgeon, Ind.

My Dad, the second child of Elmer and Ella Small, was born in a log cabin in Dubois County, near Duff, Ind. The family later moved to a nearby farm where he grew up, and with his younger brothers, shared in the chores of farming. He received his education in the old Pyrtle school house where his father and uncles and aunts attended, and also at Duff, a one room school house. At 18 yrs. of age he joined the Army, the 11th Infantry Division, serving in the occupation forces in Cuba after the Spanish American war, and with his unit, marched in the Presidential Inaugural Parade, March 4th, 1909. Upon receiving honorable discharge he returned to his parents home, and shortly thereafter, he met my mother, Edith E. Miller. They were united in marriage on March 17, 1913. To this union were born 7 children, 3 now deceased. In 1921 they moved to Princeton, Ind. where they lived and raised their children. Here he worked on the Southern Railway for 42 yrs. as a fireman and engineer, retiring in 1960. He and my mother moved to Largo, Fla. the following year where they still reside.

My Dad is an independent and hard-working man yet today, and kindly declines any help offered him when doing his own yard work, including climbing on a ladder to prune his palm trees. He is endowed with the same pioneer spirit and qualities so typical of his Small ancestry. He takes pride in his 12 living grandchildren, 24 great grandchildren and one great, great grandchild--a 5th generation.

The highlight of his lifetime came in 1971 when he and his son, Marion, traveled to and toured the Holy Land where he was priveleged to preach a sermon on the banks of River Jordan and piloted a tour boat across the sea of Galilee. A trip of a lifetime, as he calls it. On March 17th, 1983, my parents celebrated their 70th wedding anniversary and recieved a beautiful congratulations card from our President, Ronald Reagan and his wife, Nancy. [A like card is on page 217]

Dora K Dodson

Continued from page 265

4. William Preston Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Herman Small

Born 1 Mar. 1874 Place Dubois Co. Ind.
Marr. March, 1901 Place Dubois Co. Ind.
Died 11 June 1937 Bur. Place Fairmont Cem. Huntingburg

WIFE Martha Ann Orth

Birth 25 May, 1875 Place Essen, Germany
Death 6 June, 1958 Bur. Place Dubois Co., Ind.

WIFE'S FATHER George Orth WIFE'S MOTHER Elizabeth Landgrabe

CHILDREN

(1) George Rufus Small

Born 4 Jan. 1902 Place Dubois Co., Ind
Died 2 Sept '78 Bur. Place Evansville, Ind.

Marr. Date 4 June, 1933 Place Vincennes, Ind.
To Elta E. Brinkmeyer dau. of Jane Aufderhar & Christian Brinkmeyer

1. William Rufus Small b. 12 Feb., 1935 at Evansville, Ind.
   mar. 30 June, 1956, Evansville, Ind. to Mary Sue Kaufman (21 Mar. 1937)
   dau. of Helen Warner & Herman Kaufman .
   1. Cynthia Small b. 14 Apr. 1957 Evansville, Ind. m. Peter Robinson
   2. Kathleen Ann Small b. 4 June, 1959 Covington, Va.
2. Gayle Elizabeth Small b. 20 Aug., 1940, Evansville, Ind.
   marr. Donald Haddix (b. 9 Sept., 1939) of Irene Thomas & Clarence Haddix
   1. Joan Elizabeth Haddix b. 22 Sept., 1963
   2. David Matthew Haddix b. 30 Jan., 1967

(2) Isom R. Small

Born 28 Sept. 1903 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 24 June, 1934 Bur. Place Evansville, Ind.

Marr. Date 29 Oct. 1925 Place Evansville, Ind.
To Dorothy Darling (Apr. 18, 1908-24 June, 1934), Evansville, Ind.
" " dau. of Bertha Sularuski & Michael Darling

1. Marian Frances Small, b. 3 Feb. 1927, Evansville, Ind.
   marr. 28 Oct., 1946, Evansville Ind. to Frank Clement Borries
   son of Frances Marendt & Frank C. Borries
   1. Thomas Clement Borries b. 11 June 1947, Evansville, Ind.
      marr. 4 May, 1968, Vanderburgh Co. Ind. to Deborah Wicker
      dau. of Evenly Barnett & Herman Wicker
      1. Amy Lynn Borries b. 4 Sept., 1972, Evansville, Ind.
   2. James Francis Borries b. 14 Oct., 1949 " "
      marr. 1 June, 1974 Vanderburgh Co., Ind. to Marilow McGregor
      dau of Helen Hixks & Ralph McGregor
      Marilow was born 10 Oct., 1955, in Evansville, Ind.
      1. Paul Benjamin Borries b. 19 May, 1979, Dubois Co., Ind.
      2. Blair Miachael Borries b. 23 June, 1981 " " "
   3. Christine Elizabeth Borries b. 6 July, 1951, Vanderburg Co. Ind
      marr. 3 June, 1974 to Daniel Vernon Payne b. 4 Sept., 1949
      son of Elizabeth Lutterback & Orin Vernon Payne

(3) Christine Cordelia Small

Born August 3, 1905
Place Dubois County, IN

Marr. August 12, 1929 Place Indianapolis, IN To Hiram L. Logsdon (b. 20 Apr. 1905)
son of Samuel L. Logsdon & Mattie S. Crooks

1. Martha Ann Logsdon b. 13 April, 1931 Evansville, Ind.
   marr. 20 Aug., 1955. Evansville, Ind. to Cuthbert P. Gorman, Jr.
   who was born 9 Mar., 1930 at Westfield, Mass
   son of Mabel Horan & Cuthbert P. Gorman, Sr.
   1. Ann Gorman b. 26 July, 1957, Indianapolis, Ind. marr. Jeffery Moon
   2. Christopher M. Gorman b. 26 Sept., 1960, Indianapolis, Ind.
   3. Stephan P. Gorman b. 23 Sept., 1955, Mexico City, Mexico
2. Patricia Joan Logsdon, b. 29 Nov., 1933, Evansville, Ind.
   marr. 20 Aug., 1956, Evansville, Ind. to Maurice Real (b. 16 May, 1930)
   son of Georgia Stephenson & Roy Real
   1. Maura Lynn Real b. 8 Sept., 1961 Indianapolis, Ind.
   2. Randall Roy Real b. 15 Mar., 1963 " "

continued

4 HARRY ROBERT SMALL

Born December 24, 1908
Place Dubois County, IN

Marr. November 15, 1933 Place Dubois County, IN to: Lillian L. Mayo (b.23 May,1915)
dau. of Effie Maxey & William L. Mayo Dubois Co. Ind.

1. Peggy Sue Small b. 23 Feb., 1938, Evansville, Ind. [illegible] Ind.
marr. 28 marr. 28 Mar.,1955 to Floyd DeVilles,Jr. (b.30 Nov. 30,1933)
son of Sarah Elizabeth Tyre & Floyd DeVille Sr.
1. Stephen Robert DeVille b. 15 Nov.,1958 Evansville, Ind.
2. Philip Laine DeVille b. 21 Feb.,1962 " "
3. Susan Dawn DeVille b. 3 Aug.,1965 " "
4. Bryan Kent DeVille b. 5 Mar., 1967 " "
2. Bonnie Faye Small b. 26 July, 1941, Evansville, Ind.
marr. 5 Nov., 1960 to: Glen D. Issac (b. 19 July,1930,Posy Co. Ind)
son of Lillian Goff & William Issac
1. Mark Allen Issac b. 3 Oct., 1964, Posy Co. Ind.
2. Beth Ann Issac b.20 Dec., 1967, Posy Co..Ind.

5 HERMAN PRESTON SMALL

Born 19 Oct. 1917
Place Dubois Co., Ind

Marr. 29 Oct.,1938 at Huntingburg, Ind.,to: Alma Irene Sunderman
dau. Harry Sunderman & Alma W. Hilgeman." b. 31 July,1920,Duff,Ind.

1. Beverly Joyce Small b. 29 Oct., 1939, Huntingburg, Ind.
marr. 15 June, 1957 to Robert Lichlyter b. 30 Jan. 1937, Jasper,Ind.
son of Daniel Lichlyter & Geneva Kraft
1. Michael Rodney Lichlyter b.28 Oct.,1957 Jasper, Ind.
marr. 28 Nov. 1980 to Cynthina Schmidt, b. 26 Dec.,1959, Jasper
dau.of Howard Schmidt & Mary Buechlein
1. Zachary Drake Lichlyter b. 28 Mar. 1981 Jasper, Ind.
2. Rick Marion Lichlyter b. 16 Sept.,1959, Jasper, Ind.
marr.15 Aug. 1980 to Linda Hope (14 May,1961 Huntingburg
dau. William Hope & Helen Oeding
3. Patrick David Lichlyter b. 29 Oct., 1961 Jasper, Ind.
4. Kimberly Ann Lichlyter b. 8 Jan., 1966 " "
5. Kurt Allen Lichlyter b. 11 May, 1967 " "
6. Jason Robert Lychlyter b. 21 Dec. 1972 " "
2. Donna Lee Small b. 19 April, 1941 Huntingburg, Ind.
marr.24 June, 1961 to: Leroy Gehlhausen (b.30 Jl.,1941, Ireland,Ind.)
son of Oscar Gehlhausen & Leona Linette
1. Martha Angela Gehlhausen b. 7 Apr.,1962 Jasper, Ind.
2. Mark Allen Gehlhausen b. 23 June, 1964 " "
3. Mathew Wayne Gahlhausen b. 16 May,1969 " "
4. Michelle Renee " b. 12 Mar., 1972 " "

3. David Wesley Small b. 16 Aug. 1945, Huntingburg, Ind.
marr. 1 July, 1967 to: Sheryle E.Eskew (b. 3 Feb.1945,Boonville,Ind)
dau of Mary Lowell & Clifford Eskew
1. Bradley David Small b. 26 Aug. 1971, Tampa,Fla.
2. Andrea Jill Small b. 18 Feb. 1974 " "

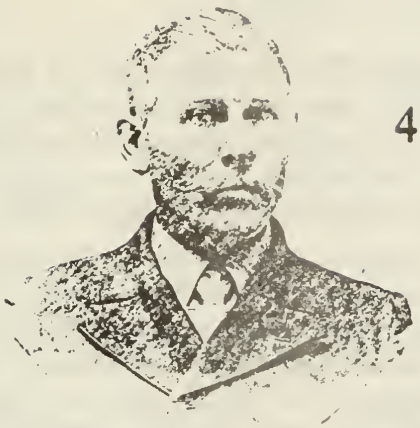
4. Herman Preston Small Jr. b. 4 Jan., 1950 Washington, Ind.
marr.7 June, 1974, Me.Ch. Hornbeak, Tenn.
To: Janis Vaughn Summers (b. 25 June,1950,Tiptonville, Tenn
dau. of Mose Summers & Dixie Vaughn.
1. Herman Preston Small III, b. 11 Dec. 1975, Jasper, Ind.
2. Tiffany Leigh Small b. 18 Jan. 1979, Jasper, Ind.

Continued from page 265

5. Ida E. Small

Born 9 Aug. 1875 Place Duff, Ind.
Died 8 Sep. 1875 Bur Place Payne Cemetery

Herman Small
(He still has this charm)



4. William Preston Small

WILLIAM PRESTON SMALL attended Pirtle Country School during its regular terms with time left to work on his father's farm, the stone quarry at Bedford and the State Hospital in Evansville. After marriage to Martha Orth, sister to wife of his brother Robert, they farmed in the neighborhood of his father. In the settlement of the estate of his father, Peter J. Small, Preston bought the family farm. For a time he was in the logging business and also spent some years in the grocery business in Evansville, Ind. He returned to the farm but soon sold all but 40 acres to his son Harry. On this 40 acres he built his home on the exact site of the Old Pirtle School House where he and so many of his relatives had gone to school. In 1937 he died in this house of a heart condition. In his business dealing and other relationships with friends and neighbors he had become well liked and respected by all who knew him. They elected him as assessor and township trustee. Here, like all of his business relationships, he served with fairness and kindness to all. Naturally with so many friends he was certainly an outstanding community leader of his time. The fact that all of his children have done so well is testimony of the fine home he and his wife administered.

FAMILY OF ALMA AND HERMAN SMALL
1982

HERMAN PRESTON SMALL came along just in time to be introduced to the logging business of his father, before the move to Evansville to operate a grocery store. His first year of school was to Columbia elementary school, Evansville. When the family moved back to the farm, R #1, Huntingburg, he attended the Antioch country school thru the 8th grade. He was in the 1937 high school graduating class of Ireland, Ind.

After some months of work for a lumber company in Evansville, he returned to the farm to help his mother, for she had been left alone by the death of his father. In the fall of 1937 he and his mother attended a country picnic at Antioch Conservation Club. There he met the charming young Alma Irene Sunderman. Immediately he began to think that his energies would be better conserved IF he could just have her for a wife, to do some of his work. The Smalls do have a line that wins these fine German girls, and Herman lived up to his name. It was October 29th, 1938 that he led this beautiful bride to the altar at Salem Church and they were united in marriage by the pastor, Rev. Theo T. Schumacher. Herman was not aware of it at the time, but that was the last time in his leadership! They formed a lovely team in the establishment of a farm home. Exactly a year to the day after the wedding, the first daughter was born. Then another daughter joined the family before there was a son, David Wesley. This event caused Herman to let the "cigars fly"!

The growing young family needed to expand so they bought 200 acres near the Pike County line and moved to it, August 15, 1946. They had to use coal oil lamps and wood stoves for 2 years before they had Rural Electric Admin. The old house had never seen a coat of paint, so it was remodeled and painted. They were in the process of building a new house, when a nearby farm of 134 a. with a nice modern house became available. It seemed more feasible to buy the farm with a good house than to build, so it was bought and moved into in 1951. It was home for 23 years, the growing-up period of the children. Besides general farming on this 334 a. they at one time had 10,000 laying hens and raised 5,000 turkeys a year.

In January 1974 while they were spending the winter in Florida near Tampa, where their son David was Athletic Director and Coach, Herman suffered two heart attacks. He gave up his farming operations, except 40 acres, rented except for their house to live in during the summer. Herman Jr. and his Tennessee bride became the logical Small Family to perpetuate the good family name and the farming operation.

Herman and Alma have a mobile home in Tampa for the winter months. Herman loves the time to fish. Heart surgery was necessary January 3, 1983, but as the old saying goes, "You cannot keep a good man down." Herman and Alma love their OLD INDIANA HOME neighborhood and their kin there and elsewhere. It was most appropriate for them to be the host and hostess when the Peter J. Small annual reunion was expanded to include "Descendants of Marg & Nic Small." Herman was the one with Jack Small who administered the erection of the monument at our great-grandparents' grave and it was Alma who furnished the picture of it for this book.

They have administered a wonderful home like both of them grew up in. Their kin "Do Love 'em," but none more than cousin Haskell Pruett. I know! □

Continued from page 265

6. Linnie Myrtle Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Her Children

Born 10 Nov. 1876 Place Duff, Indiana
Marr. 5 Feb. 1901 Place Dubois Co., Indiana
Died. 5 Mar. 1942 Bur. Place Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

HUSBAND Harvey Hochmeister Born 8 May 1880, Dubois Co.
Died 26 Dec. 1963 Bur. Place Payne Cem. Dubois Co.

CHILDREN HUSBAND'S FATHER Henry Hochmeister HUSBAND'S MOTHER Lucy Veeck

(1) Omer Ernest Hochmeister

b. 3 Dec. 1896, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 5 Nov. 1964
bur. IOOF Cem. Otwell, Pike Co., Ind.

mar. 4 Feb. 1922, Lafayette, Ind. To: Beulah Jenette Shaw, b. 3 June 1900, Pike Co., d. 8 Mar. 1969; bur. by her husband in I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Otwell, Ind.

1. MILDRED VIOLA HOCHMEISTER b. 3 Oct. 1924, 2913 Duncan St., Louisville, KY
   mar. (1) 30 Nov. 1945, Prospect, Oldham Co., Ky. To: Lee Franklin Brumback
   NO ISSUE.
   mar. (2) 26 Apr. 1958, Jefferson Co., Louisville, Ky. To: Wm. Phillip Ackerman
   1. Cynthia Carol Ackerman b. 15 Mar. 1959, Louisville, Ky.
2. LAWRENCE E. HOCHMEISTER died at age 11 months.

(2) Noble Charles Hochmeister

b. 15 Sep. 1901, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 11 Jan. 1965, Princeton, Ind.

mar. 1 Oct. 1923 To: Fern Main, b. 16 Apr. 1906, Birdseye, Ind.; d. 16 Aug. 1981.

1. MYRTLE ELIZABETH "BETTY" HOCHMEISTER b. 9 Feb. 1924, Velpen, Ind.
   mar. 14 Nov. 1943, Monteray, NY To: William John Linderman, b. 24 Apr. 1919, son of Esther Walker & William D. Linderman
   1. William John Linderman, Jr. b. 16 Sep. 1944, died two days later
   2. Diana Lynn Linderman b. 7 Oct. 1946, Corning, NY
      mar. Leonel Adams
      1. John Julian Adams b. 8 Sep. 1968, Weslaco, TX
      2. Bethie Marie Adams b. 16 Feb. 1972 " "
   3. Susan Beth Linderman b. 9 Mar. 1950, Princeton, Ind.
      mar. James W. Swaim
      1. Jayme Susann Swaim b. 17 Nov. 1978, Midland, TX
   4. Christie Ann Linderman b. 25 May 1952, Princeton, Ind.
      mar. Perry Foreman
   5. Lee Linderman (Adopted) b. 27 Apr. 1962, Weslaco, TX
2. JOHN EUGENE HOCHMEISTER b. 3 Jan. 1926, Duff, Ind.
   mar. 20 Mar. 1946, Evansville, Ind. To: Ruby Marie Jones
   1. Darlene Kay Hochmeister b. 23 Apr. 1947, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. (1) William Joe Miller
      1. Michelle Miller
      mar. (2) Darrell Long
      2. Andy Long
   2. John Hochmeister b. 25 Apr. 19- " "
      Not married (1982).
   3. Connie Marie Hochmeister b. 20 Apr. 1950 " "
      mar. (1) Hugh Wartham
      1. John Wartham
      mar. (2) Sam Fleeger
      2. Tiffany Fleeger
   4. Thomas Charles Hochmeister b. 23 Dec. 1952 " "
   5. Beth Ann Hochmeister b. 22 Dec. 1953 " "
      mar. 23 July 1974 To: Scott Brown
      1. Melisa Brown
   6. Debra Hochmeister b. 15 Apr. 1955, Velpen, Ind.
      mar. 11 Apr. 1981 To: Terrence L. Betz
   7. Elaine Hochmeister b. 26 Mar. 1958 " "
      mar. Joseph Carson
      1. Heather Carson
   8. Shirley Lee Hochmeister b. 23 Aug. 1959, Huntingburg, Ind.
      mar. Derick Ackerman
      1. Tara Ackerman b. 27 May 1980
   9. Douglas Hochmeister b. 26 Oct. 1961 " "
   10. Charles Hochmeister b. 13 May 1963

continued

(3) Leonard Wesley Hochmeister b. 19 Nov. 1903, Dubois Co., Ind.

mar. (1) 30 June 1928, Danbury, Neb. To: Fern Messner, b. 3 Mar. 1905, Danbury, Neb.
dau. of Maud Ruby & C. S. Messner d. 6 Apr. 1935 " "

1. LENORE E. HOCHMEISTER b. 27 Jul. 1929, Danbury, Neb.
   mar. 18 Sep. 1955, Danbury, Neb. To: Dale Carlisle, b. 13 Apr. 1922, Tracer, Kan., son of Clara Porterfield & Arthur Leon Carlisle
   1. Donna Fern Carlisle b. 26 Sep. 1956, Oberlin, Kan.
      mar. 12 Apr. 1980, Hays, Kan. To: Timothy L. Urban, b. 7 Mar. 1958, son of Roselind Stabb & Everett J. Urban
      1. Lee Everett Urban b. 15 Apr. 1981, Hays, Kan.
   2. Robert Ward Carlisle b. 27 Apr. 1961, Oberlin, Kan.
   3. Cheryl Ann Carlisle b. 15 July 1963 " "

mar. (2) 23 May 1938 To: Nellie Fisher.
NO ISSUE.

(4) Jesse Lee Hochmeister b. 21 Sept. 1905, Duff, Ind.
d. 20 June 1962, New Albany, Ind.

mar. 2 Aug. 1924, Jeffersonville, Ind. To: Homer L. Burkhead, b. 15 Dec. 1902, Limp, Ky, son of Emily Ellen South & John Wesley Burhead, d. 28 Mar. 1962, New Albany, IN

1. IONA LEE BURKHEAD b. 23 Jan. 1925, Louisville, Ky.
   mar. 20 Dec. 1943 To: Sam Raymond Farquhar, b. 6 Nov. 1920, Hanson, Ky., son of Eula Mae Needham & Herbert Farquhar
   1. Gloria Jean Farquhar b. 1 Mar. 1949, New Albany, Ind.
      mar. 13 Apr. 1968 To: Robert Henry Williams III, b. 19 Oct. 1948, son of Mildred Annette Anderson & Robert Henry Williams, Jr.
      1. Robert Henry Williams IV b. 10 Dec. 1968, Louisville, Ky.
      2. Kristi Lynn Williams b. 3 Aug. 1972 " "
   2. Glenn Martin Farquhar b. 31 Oct. 1950, New Albany, Ind.
      mar. 8 June 1972, Louisville, Ky. To: Linda Diane Fanelli, b. 4 May 1952, dau. of Joan Celilia Berrer & Frank Charles Fanelli
      1. Jessica Lee Farquhar b. 21 Feb. 1979, Louisville, Ky.

2. RAYMOND BURKHEAD b. 17 May 1926, Louisville, Ky.
   d. 21 June 1975; bur. Calvary Cemetery
   mar. 20 Jan. 1951, Louisville, Ky. To: Betty Ann Witt, b. 5 Jan. 1932, dau. of Margaret Aster Cahill & Buford David Witt
   1. Michael Raymond Burkhead b. 27 Nov. 1952, Louisville, Ky.
      mar. (1) 10 Aug. 1974 To: Charlotte Casey
      mar. (2) 6 Sep. 1981 To: Karen Sue Walker
   2. Phillip Lee Burkhead b. 20 July 1961 " "
   3. Theresa Ann Burkhead b. 10 Sep. 1963 " "

3. ANNA LOUISE BURKHEAD b. 22 Sep. 1930, " "
   mar. 5 Aug. 1950, Fern Creek, Ky. To: Norman Ray Swan, b. 21 Nov. 1930, Ky. son of Leona Burkhart & William Claude Swan, Fern Creek, Ky.
   1. Norman Brian Swan b. 28 Mar. 1956, Louisville, Ky.
   2. Brenda Leona Swan b. 26 July 1957 " "
      mar. 10 July 1981, Louisville, Ky. To: Robert S. Fowler, b. 19 Nov. 1954, Springfield, Ky., son of Mary Rheudell Carrico & Charles Louis Fowler

(5) Hazel Jeanette Hochmeister b. 1 Apr. 1908
(killed in auto accident) d. 26 Sep. 1938; bur. Payne Cemetery,

mar. 24 Dec. 1927, Ky. To: Paul Schmidt, d. 15 Dec. 1934. Dubois Co., In.
No. issue.

(6) Lucy Helen Hochmeister b. 18 Sep. 1910, Dubois Co., Ind.

mar. 13 Feb. 1929, Jasper, Ind. To: Orville Peach, b. 27 Oct. 1904, Pike Co., Ind. son of Laura Crowell & Elmer Peach

1. RICHARD H. PEACH b. 6 Feb. 1930, Dubois Co., Ind.
   mar. 26 Oct. 1952, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Vera Brunsman, b. 27 Nov. 1933, Huntingburg, Ind., dau. of Hilda Meyer & Enoch Brunsman
   NO ISSUE.

2. ROBERT PAUL PEACH b. 21 Jan. 1932, Dubois Co., Ind.
   mar. 14 Feb. 1954, Holland, Ind. To: Jerlene Ann Todrank, b. 30 July 1933, Holland, Ind., dau. of Florence Weitkamp & Otto Todrank
   1. Perry Jay Peach (Adopted) b. 18 Sep. 1962, Evansville, Ind.
   2. Pamela Kay Peach (Adopted) b. 30 Mar. 1965 " "
   3. Phillip Ray Peach b. 16 Feb. 1966, Huntingburg, Ind.
   4. Paul Jeffray Peach b. 14 Jan. 1969
   5. Pala Fay Peach b. 6 Nov. 1971

3. GARY ROY PEACH b. 8 July 1938, Pike Co., Ind.
   mar. (1) 15 Apr. 1957, Washington, Ind. To: Becky Gregory
   1. Gary Dean Peach b. 23 Aug. 1957, Washington, Ind.
      mar. 29 Aug. 1981, Jacksonville, Fla. To: Katheryn E. Sutton, dau. of Elizabeth Tharp & James Sutton
   mar. (2) 29 Jan. 1971 To: Betty Jean Thompson, b. 17 Apr. 1942, Weatherford, TX
   2. Ann Nichole Peach b. 10 Mar. 1972, Washington, Ind.

(7) Lewis Fred Hochmeister b. 30 Aug. 1913, Dubois Co., Ind. d. 10 Mar. 1972; bur. Mayo Cem. Dubois Co.

mar. 14 Oct. 1933, Jasper, Ind. To: Edna Fern Jones, b. 21 Mar. 1935, Pike Co., Ind., dau. of Helen Sullivan & Henry Jones

1. DONALD FREDERICK HOCHMEISTER b. 22 Sep. 1934, Velpen, Ind.
   mar. 16 June 1956, Detroit, Mich. To: Rosaline Marie Witulski, b. 16 May 1932, Alpena, Mich., dau. of Stella Muszynski & Stanley Witulski
   1. Elizabeth Ann Hochmeister b. 24 Nov. 1958, Muenchweiler, Germany
      mar. 27 Aug. 1977, Anniston, Ala. To: Stewart Wayne Smith, b. 26 Apr. 1957, Montgomery, Ala., son of Muriel Heaney & John Ray Smith
      1. Seaw Kenneth Smith b. 18 Nov. 1978, Alamagordo, N. Mex.
      2. Jeremy Smith b. 7 Aug. 1981, Shaw A.F.B., So. Car.
   2. Leslie Paul Hochmeister b. 22 July 1960, San Antonio, Tex.
   3. Denise Marie Hochmeister b. 16 Jan. 19 Honolulu, Hawaii

2. RHETTA HOCHMEISTER b. 14 Feb. 1937, Velpen, Ind.
   mar. 14 Feb. 1959, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Irvin R. Ferguson, b. 11 May 1937, son of Iola Skaags & Windell Ferguson
   1. Timothy R. Ferguson b. 30 Mar. 1961, Huntingburg, Ind.
   2. Janet K. Ferguson b. 17 Nov. 1965, Fairfield, Ill.

3. JANICE SUE HOCHMEISTER b. 13 Feb. 1940, Duff, Ind.
   mar. 11 July 1959, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Donald Ray Blackgrove, b. 17 June 1939, son of Mildred Oser & Elmo Blackgrove
   1. Sue Ann Blackgrove b. 11 Mar. 1964, Jackson, Mich.
   2. Jeffrey Lewis Blackgrove b. 10 Aug. 1966 " "
   3. Mark Alan Blackgrove b. 15 Aug. 1969 " "

4. GORDON L. HOCHMEISTER b. 30 June 1942, Duff, Ind.
   mar. 18 Sep. 1965, Huntingburg, Ind. To: Jean E. Taylor, b. 17 Sept. 1944, dau. of Ardella Scales & Samuel Taylor
   1. Anita L. Hochmeister b. 29 Aug. 1966, Washington, Ind.
   2. Michel L. Hochmeister b. 18 Apr. 1968 " "
   3. Andrea L. Hochmeister b. 9 Mar. 1972 " "

5. ROY LARRY HOCHMEISTER b. 28 Feb. 1946, Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 23 June 1973, Jasper, Ind. To: Kristin Elliot, dau. of Connie Melchoir & Casper Elliot
   1. Lisa R. Hochmeister b. 9 Sep. 1975, Jasper, Ind.
   2. Jayme Hochmeister b. 22 Aug. 1976 " "
   3. Nicholas E. Hochmeister b. 13 Oct. 1979 " "

6. NOBLE WESLEY HOCHMEISTER b. 14 Feb. 1952, Huntingburg, Ind.
   mar. 12 May 1972, Dale, Ind. To: Brenda K. Cassidy, b. 2 July 1953, Huntingburg, Ind., dau. of Rosalinda F. Gogel & Leonard E. Cassidy
   1. Erick L. Hochmeister b. 9 Dec. 1975, Jasper, Ind.

(8) Fern Marie Hochmeister b. 13 Dec. 1916; d. 10 Mar. 1917. □

MRS. H. F. HOCHMEISTER DIES OF HEART ILLNESS

1940

Special to The Independent

Duff, Ind., March 11.—Mrs. H. F. Hochmeister died at her home at Duff, Thursday, March 5, at 8:00 P. M., of heart trouble after an illness of about 13 years, during which she was up and down.

Lennie Myrtle Hochmeister, eldest daughter of the late Peter J. and Annie E. Small was born November 10, 1876 near Duff.

She was united in marriage to Harvey F. Hochmeister February 5, 1901. To this union were born eight children.

She is survived by her husband Harvey Hochmeister of Duff, four sons and two daughters, Ernest of Louisville, Noble of Princeton, Leonard of Danbury, Nebraska, Lewis of Duff, Mrs. Jessie Burkhead of Big Clifty, Kentucky and Mrs. Orville Peach of Duff; three sisters, Mrs. J. H. Yates of Texhoma, Oklahoma, Mrs. L. Hubster of Duff, Mrs. W. C. Douglas, Ft. Branch, Indiana; an aged half-sister, Mrs. John Stutsman of Huntingburg; two brothers, Wesley Small of Ireland, Robert Small of Duff, and thirteen grandchildren; two daughters preceded her in death.

Deceased was baptized and joined the Christian Church in her early womanhood and always lived in the faith she chose.

Mrs. Hochmeister and family resided in Huntingburg for several years, returning here in 1935, where they lived ever since.

Funeral services were conducted Sunday afternoon at Duff, with burial in the Payne cemetery, Rev. Skelton of Owensville, officiating.

All the children but one, Leonard of Nebraska, attended the funeral, and al lthebrothers and sisters, but Mrs. Yates of Oklahoma.

I don't know who my grandfather was; I am much more concerned to know what his grandson will be.

—Abraham Lincoln

TEACHER: "Why don't you bring your report card back, Peter?"

Peter: "Because you gave me an A in something and my parents are still mailing it to relatives."

"There's is so much bad in the best of us, and so much good in the worst of us: it ill behooves any of us to talk about the rest of us."

Continued from page 265

6. Linnie M. Small

CARD OF THANKS

We desire to thank the neighbors and friends for their kindness to our dear wife and mother during her long illness. We thank Rev. Skelton for his comforting services, and those who took care of the grave.—**Harvey Hochmeister and Family.**

Lucy & sons, 1935

Mildred Viola

Noble & Fern

Omer Ernest & Beulah

Leonard & Nellie

Continued from page 265

7. Isom Wesley Small

"Wess"

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
John Small

Born 9 Aug., 1879 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 1 Sept., 1907 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 18 May , 1946 Bur. Place Mt Zion Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

WIFE Jennie Harrison WIFE of John W. Harrison

Born 21 Sept., 1885 Place Dubois Co., Ind. WIFE MORE Fannie Cato
Died: 11 Dec., 1947 Bur. Place Mt Zion Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

CHILDREN

(1) Gladys Laura Small b. 23 Nov., 1908, d. 11 May, 1979 Ireland, Dubios Co., Ind.

Mar. 9 Nov., 1935, Jasper, Ind. To: Everett P. Himsel b.22 Jan., 1907
son of: Laura Bauer & Samuel J. Himsel Boone Twp., Dubois Co.,

1. Suzanne Himsel b. 17 Jan., 1942 Huntingburg, Ind.
marr, 11 July, 1964, Ireland, Ind., To: Robert Roeder b. 3 June,1942
son. of Helen Bredenkamp & Fred Roeder, Sr., Boonville , Ind.
1. Kimberly Ann Roeder b. 10 Feb., 1971 Baltimore, Md.
2. Michael Scott Roeder b. 3 Dec., 1972 St. Louis, Mo.

(2) Helen Lucille Small b. 31 Aug., 1911 Ireland, Ind.

Mar 1 Nov., 1930 Boone Twp., Dubois Co., Ind. To: Christian Himsel b. 28 July,1898
son of: Katherina Neukam & Peter J. Himsel d. 8 Apr., 1974 Dubois Co.,

1. Robert Christian Himsel b. 3 June, 1931 DuBois Co., Ind
marr. 22 July 1962, Austin, Mn. To: Sarah Louise Johnson b. 22 Jan., 1936
dau. of: Golda Gregg & Arthur Johnson Austin Mn.
1. Christian Richard Himsel b. 10 Oct., 1963, Milwaukee, Wisc.
2. Luther Robert Himsel b. 25 Feb., 1971 " "
3. Paul Arthur Himsel b. 21 Aug., 1972 " "
4. Katherina Elizabeth Himsel b. 27 July, 1975 " "
2. Richard Samuel Himsel b. 6 Jan., 1934 Dubois Co., d. 5 Jan., 1958

(3) John Wesley Small b. 7 Aug., 1920 Ireland, Ind.

Mar. 8 May, 1943, Boone Twp., Dubois Co., To: Hilda L. Himsel b. 21 Apr.,1923
dau of: Laura Bauer & Samuel J. Himsel

1. Samuel Wesley Small b. 14 July, 1946 Madison Twp., Dubois Co., Ind.
marr. 5 Aug., 1978, Glasgow, Ky To: Karen Ann Marsh b. 12 July, 1956
dau of Peggy Donnahoe & John Marsh Glasgow, Ky.
NO ISSUE
2. Mary Ellen Small b. 11 July, 1949, Madison Twp., Dubois Co., Ind.
marr 28 Dec., 1969,Huntingburg, Ind. To: Raymond Wayne Jones,b. 8 June,1949
1. Beau Matthew Jones b. 12 Apr. 1976 Murray, Ky.
2. Brock Wesley Jones b. 15 Oct., 1977 " "

Suzanne Himsel
H S Senior, Jasper

The Huntingburg Independent
Huntingburg, Indiana
Thursday, September 4 ,1958

The following were dinner guests of Mrs. Effie Hubster on Friday of last week: Mr. and Mrs. Heber Cox and Mrs. Nelson Shockley of Huntingburg; Gladys Himsel and Mr. and Mrs. Herman Small of Ireland; Harvey Hachmeister, William Spurlock and Mrs. George Fisher of Duff, and Mr. and Mrs. Haskel Pruett of Oklahoma.

Mr. and Mrs. Haskel Pruett visited Mr. and Mrs. Nelson Shockley and other relatives and friends last week. Mr. Pruett is a professor at Oklahoma State University.

--Mr. and Mrs. Nelson Shockley and Mr. and Mrs. Chris Small of Princeton are leaving Thursday to spend several days in Gary visiting relatives before going on to Chicago to spend some time with Mrs. Shockley's son.

7. Iscm Wesley Small

ISOM WESLEY SMALL was only 16 years old when his mother died. It was he who took the leadership on the farm with younger brothers and four sisters. In spite of the many hardships and hard work there was always a little time for fun. None in the group enjoyed these hours more than "Wes." One day while splitting firewood, he challenged a sister (Effie) to lay her finger on the chopping block to see how close he could come to it with a swing of the ax. Result: so close that Effie lost the end of her forefinger. She still loved her brother "Wes," as did all the rest of the family.

Wes seemed to assume the family responsibility and remained at home until the age of 28. Then he married the country school teacher, Jennie Harrison. They established a farm home of their own in which two daughters and their son were born. The oldest daughter followed in her mother's footsteps by becoming a teacher. However all three children eventually wound up spending their lives as family farmers in the Ireland vicinity. They, like their parents, were lovers of the land--and still are!

Uncle "Wes" and Aunt Jennis were favorites of their many nieces and nephews and rightly so, for they were so good to these children living close by. Nephew Jack remembers how they took him to see the daughters of Wes (Jack's cousins) in the car and seeing strip coal mining at Cato, Indiana.

Family of Isom Wesley Small

Continued from page 265

8. Martha E. Small

Henry and Martha Yates

Funeral Rites For Mrs. Martha Yates Held Last Sunday

1943

Mrs. Martha Yates, pioneer citizen of Texhoma died at the Epworth hospital in Liberal, last Friday after an illness of three weeks. Jan 29.

Martha Small Yates was born in DuBois county, Indiana on June 10th, 1883, came to Texas county in 1909, and married Henry Yates on May 4, 1909, making her home here since that date.

Since coming to Texhoma Mrs. Yates has been an active member of the Methodist church.

Funeral services were held Sunday afternoon at 2:30, at the Methodist church, conducted by the Rev. E. B. Thompson, assisted by Rev. Leroy Mills. Interment was made in the Texhoma cemetery with Dawson Funeral Home in charge.

Surviving Mrs. Yates are her husband, Henry Yates; three sisters, Mrs. Lincoln Hubster and Mrs Alice Stutsman of Huntingburg, Indiana, and Mrs. W. C. Douglas of Fort Branch, Indiana; two brothers, Wesley Small of Ireland and Robert Small of Huntingburg, Indiana, and a host of relatives and friends.

—V—

FORMER RESIDENT DIES IN KANSAS

1943.

Mrs. Martha Yates, 61, daughter of the late Peter and Anna Dean Small, was born on a farm near Duff, Ind., and passed away at the Epworth Hospital at Liberal, Kans., at 2:30 Friday morning, Jan. 29. following an operation for appendicitis. Her death came as a great shock to her relatives and many friends.

The funeral service was held Sunday at the M. E. Church in Texhoma, Okla., with burial at that place.

Some 30 years ago the deceased was united in marriage with Henry Yates, of Texhoma, Okla., and has since made that her home. Having no children, Mr. and Mrs. Yates adopted a son, who preceded her in death.

Besides the husband, two brothers, Wesley Small, of Ireland and Robert Small of Duff and two sisters, Mrs. Delia Douglas, of Ft. Branch, and Mrs. Effa Hubster of Duff survive.

Mrs. Martha Yates

MRS. MATTIE YATES

HUNTINGBURG, Feb. 3—(Special)—Mrs. Mattie Yates, 61, formerly of Duff, this county, died Thursday, January 28, at the Epworth hospital in Liberal Kans. Funeral services were held Sunday at her home at Texhoma, Okla.

She is survived by two brothers, Wesley Small of Ireland, Robert Small of Duff and a sister, Mrs. Delia Douglas of Ft. Branch.

Mr. and Mrs. Mrs. Frank A. Sewell and Frank Jr., came in Sunday from Oklahoma City to attend the funeral of Mrs. Henry Yates. Mrs. Maude Yates returned with them to the city where she will visit her daughter, Mrs. Plato Robinson.

CARD OF THANKS

We wish to express our sincere and appreciation to our many friends who were so kind and thoughtful in our hour of sorrow, also for the many remembrances sent our loved one during her illness.

Henry Yates and Relatives.

—V—

Mr. and Mrs. Ozro Stephens, and Mr. and Mrs. Frank Schooler and children from Dimmitt, Texas came in Saturday night to attend the funeral of Mrs. Henry Yates, Sunday afternoon.

Continued from page 265

9. Effie Bell Small

Born 9 Oct. 1883
Marr 6 Mar. 1912
Died

HUSBAND

LINCOLN HUBSTER

August, 1958 at Effie's Home.
Edith Shockley, Heber & Mabel Cox, Ollie, Effie, Agnes Pruett, Herman, Alma & Herman Jr.
(Picture by Haskell)

c1935 at home of Effie & Lincoln Hubster.

Back Row:
Hiram Logston, Harvey Hochmister, Lincoln Hubster, (2 Currey's) Lewis Hochmeister, Preston, Lennis, Edwin, Effie, Robert, Louise, Martha, Harry & Rene, Jennie.
Front Row: Herman, Christine & Patty, Roger, Mattie Yates & Martha, John, Jack, Wesley

The above two pictures are only samples of the dozens of Sunday Dinners in the home of Effie and Lincoln Hubster. Their home was the center of many family reunions for the lifetime of Effie and Lincoln in the original "Home Community." Our cousins who could call her "Aunt Effie" did so with much affection, and rightly so. She and Lincoln had no children of their own, but they considered all of their nieces and nephews as "their own" and the children loved them like 2nd parents. They never forgot the children on such occasions as Christmas, the Easter Egg Hunt, or any other activity they could share with the "Children."

Of the cousins I first met in the summer of 1926, Effie was the one who kept up a correspondence with me until her death, many years later. In 1958 when Agnes and I visited her in her home in Duff, she invited many to bring their Sunday Dinner to her home for a reunion. How we enjoyed it! One of the happy memories of a lifetime - The first time we really got to know Herman and Alma. Jack and Kathleen were "globe trotting" as a usual August vacation habit.

Continued from page 265

10. Harman N. Small

Born 11 Mar. 1886 Place Duff, Ind.
Died 29 June 1895 Bur Place Payne Cemetery

Continued from page 265

11. Alatha Cordelia Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Lucille Martin(Daughter)
R.R.# 1, Fort Branch,IN.
47648

Born 17 Jan. 1888 Place Duff., Indiana
Marr. 29 Apr. 1914 Place Fort Branch, Ind.
Died 2 May, 1973 Bur Place Owensville, Ind.,Blythe Chapel Cemetery

HUSBAND Wesley Curtis Doughlas Born 4 Jan. 1880 Place Fort Branch,IN.
Died. 6 Mar.,1969 Bur Place Owensville,Ind.

HUSBAND'S FATHER William Albert Douglas

CHILDREN

(1) Nellie Evelyn Douglas b. 22 Aug.,1909 Duff, Ind.
(Never Married

(2) Frances Lucille Douglas Born 10 May, 1915 Place Owensville, Ind.
Mar Norman Edward Martin Born 20 May, 1911 of Effie Bell Hunt & Etsel D. Martin
14 July, 1911 at Mt Carmel, Ind. at Boonville, Ind.

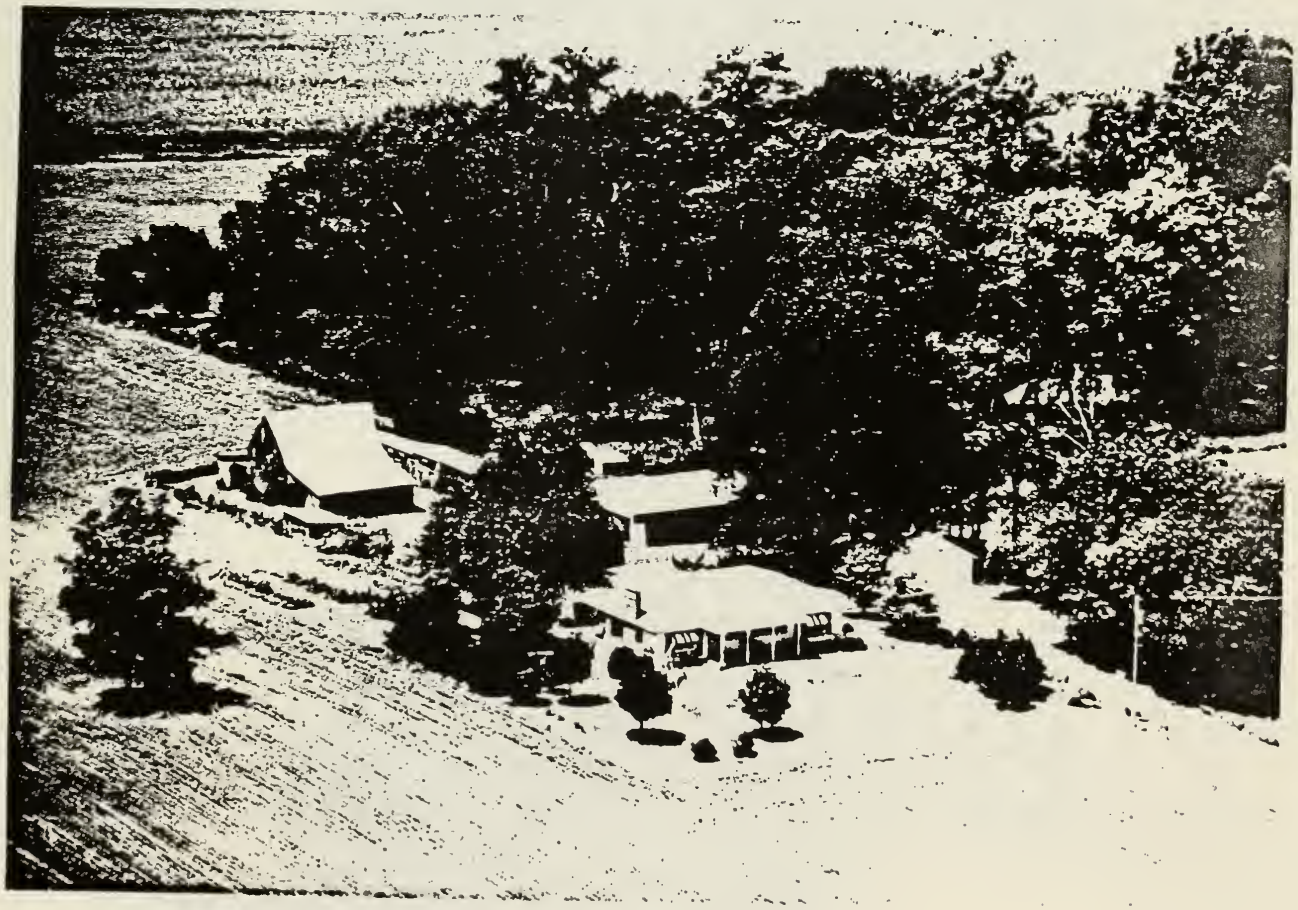
CHILDREN
1. Phyllis Jean Martin b. 21 May, 1934 Ft. Branch, Ind
marr. 30 Mar., 1956 to John Henry McClain b. 12 Feb. 1919 Evansville, Ind.
of: Rachel Wiggins & John Henry McClain
1. Jay Michael McClain b. 16 Mar. 1957 Ft.Wayne, Ind.
marr. 30 June, 1979 to: Dawn Elizabeth Miller b. 13 Jan, 1958 , Ft.Wayne,IN
dau. of: Betty Lucille Fisher & Ted Martin Miller
1. Jason Norman McClain b. 1 Apr.,1980 Ft Wayne, Ind.

2. Nancy Lee Martin b. 2 June, 1937 Evansville, Ind.
marr. 14 Feb.,1955 to HUSBAND(1) Moody Shelton Welman, Jr. b. 30 Mar.,1935
son of Mildred Beloat & Moody S. Welman,Sr. Mt Vernon, Ind.
1. Terri Lynn Welman b. 14 Dec.,1956 Evansville, Ind.
2. Keith Alan Welman b. 11 Feb.,1959 Evansville, Ind.
marr. 16 May, 1980 Decater, Ill. To: Cynthia Louise Hubbel
dau. of:Eilee L. Bomball & C.L.Hubbel b. 30 Oct.,1960 Decater, Ill
HUSBAND (2) marr. 9 July, 1965, Ft.Wayne, Ind. To: Norman Frederick b. 19 Mar.,1925
son of: Elnora Hill & Benjamin Schwake Evansville, Ind.
3. Kellie Ann Schwake b. 5 Apr., 1967 Decater, Ill

(3) Robert Welsy Douglas Born 20 May 1917 Place Owensville, Ind.
Died. 5 April 1961 Bur Place Owensville, Ind. Blythe Chapel, Cem
Mar. 6 Feb. 1937 To: Virginia Sylvia Houchins b. 30 Nov.,1917 Owensville, Ind.
CHILDREN dau. of: Florence Hartley & Orville Houchins
1. Carol Sue Douglas b. 3 Oct., 1938 Ft Branch, Ind.
marr. 6 Oct., 1956 Ft. Banch, Ind. To:Warren Eugene Jones b. 18 Feb. 1936
son of Alma Warren & Ira Jones
1. Jennifer Jean Jones b. 18 July, 1958 Ft. Branch, Ind.
2. Lisa Ann Jones b. 26 May 1961 Owensville, Ind.
marr. 9 Mar., 1980 Larry Blaize b. 10 Mar., 1956 Princeton, Ind.
son of: Barbara _____ & Carl Blaize

2. Bobby Joe Douglas b. 1 Oct., 1941 Owensville, Ind.
marr. 27 Dec., 1964 Plant City, Fla. To: Ann Elizabeth Dees b. 13 Jan.,1941
dau of: Alma Linell Hatchinson & Frederick K Marion Dees Plant City,Fla.
1. Bobby Joe Douglas, Jr., b. 13 Feb. 1966 Plant City, Fla.
2. Sylvia Beth Douglas b. 3 July, 1968 Evansville, Ind.
3. Mark David Douglas b. 16 Dec. 1972 Evansville, Ind.

Norman and Lucille Martin



Their home near Ft. Branch, IN

Continued from page 265

12. Robert R. Small

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Albert Jackson Small "Jack"
Holland, Indiana
1981

Born 2 Aug., 1890 Place Near Duff, Ind.
Marr. 24 Sep., 1913 Place
Died 20 Dec., 1955 Bur. Place Mayo Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

WIFE Louise Orth

Born 16 Sep. 1886 Place Duff, Indiana
Died. 20 June 1964 Bur. Place Mayo Cemetery, DuBois Co., Ind.
WIFE'S FATHER George Orth WIFE'S MOTHER Elizabeth Landgrebe

CHILDREN

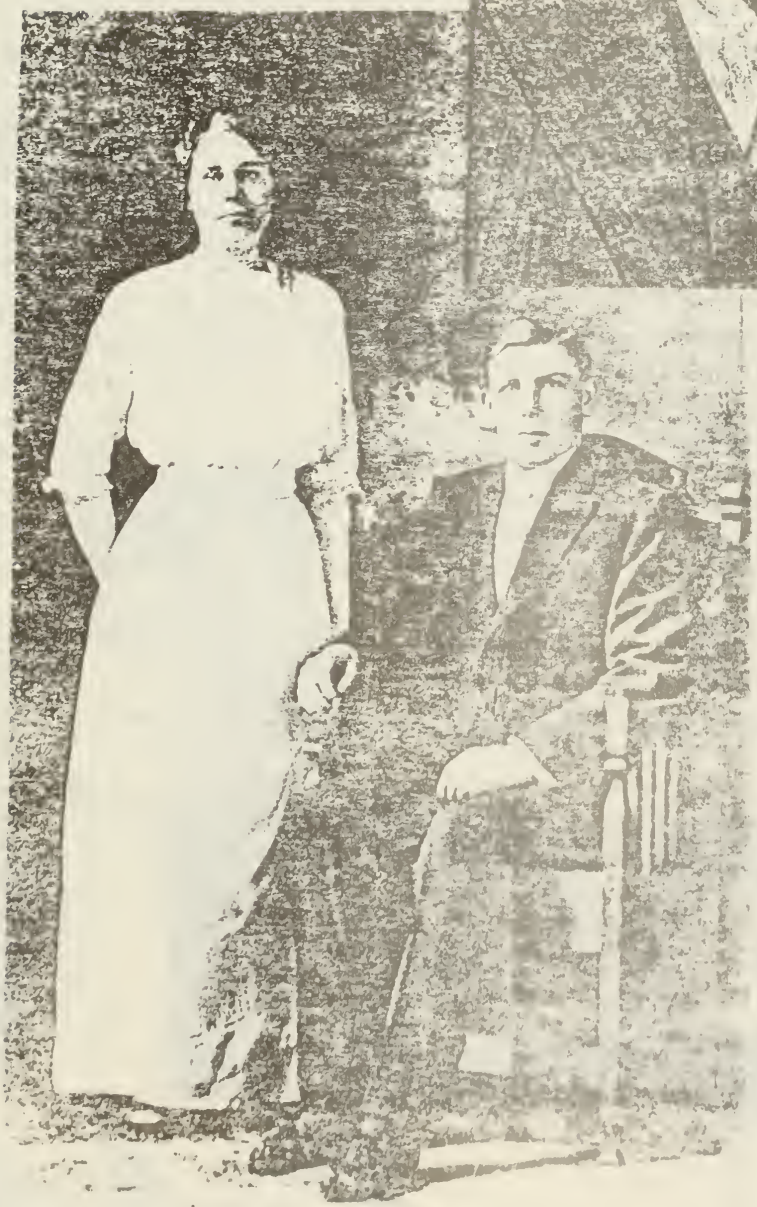
(1) Edwin R. Small b. 1 Feb. 1916, near Duff, DuBois Co., Ind.
m. 30 July 1938, in Floyd Co., Ind.
To: Virginia Fleck, dau. of Katie & William Fleck; b. 10 July 1921 in Dubois Co.
1. Allen Ray Small b. 24 Mar. 1939 in Dubois Co., Indiana
mar. 23 Feb. 1963 to Ruth Ann Durcholy, dau. of Marie & Carl Durcholy
1. Bert Alan Small b. 16 June 1963 in Huntingburg, Ind.
2. Jason Ray Small b. 11 Sep. 1968 " "
3. Jamie Dee Small b. 29 Dec. 1972 " "
2. William D. Small b. 14 Feb. 1944 in DuBois County, Indiana
mar. 16 June 1971 to Virginia Schroeder, dau. of Anna & Robert Schroeder
1. Jennifer Elyse Small b. 15 Feb. 1976
2. Nathan Robert Small b. 11 July 1979
3. Marian Annebelle Small b. 25 Apr. 1981

(2) Roger R. Small b. 26 Oct. 1918, near Huntingburg, Ind.
d. 17 Dec. 1972; bur. in Virginia
mar. (1) Mabel Frazier, whose mother was Madge Stapleton
1. Mitzi Small b. 9 Aug. 1941 in Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Pete Haberman, Columbus, Ohio
2. Carolyn Small b. 13 May 1943 " " ; mar. Wilkerson.
mar. (2) Helen _____
3. Patty Small b. 29 May 1946 in Hampton, Virginia
4. Debbie Small b. 29 July 1950 " "
mar. (3) Margaret Walked
5. Barbara Small b. 3 Mar. 1958, Hampton, Va.
mar. 20 June 1981 to: Bruce Good
6. Robert W. Small b. 9 Oct. 1961

(3) Albert Jackson Small b. 30 May 1925, near Duff, Ind.
mar. 1 Feb. 1948 in Huntingburg (Salem), to: Kathleen R. Wellmeyer, b. 9 Mar. 1929 in Huntingburg, Ind., dau. of Hilda Schmaker & Alfred I. Wellmeyer
1. Connie Jean Small b. 31 Dec. 1948, Huntingburg, Dubois Co., Ind.
2. John L. Small b. 22 July 1951 " " "
mar. 29 Nov. 1969 in Holland, Ind. (Augustana), to: Carol Jean Land b. 23 Nov. 1953 at Huntingburg, dau. of Dorothy Mae Balsmeyer & Wilford Land
1. Kristine Sue Small b. 19 June 1970
2. Matthew John Small b. 25 Nov. 1974
3. Kathleen Sue Small b. 9 Mar. 1956, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. 7 Aug. 1976, Huntingburg (Salem), to: Mark Breacher, b. 20 April 1955 in Jasper, Dubois Co., Ind., son of Aline Jochem & Allen Brescher
1. Heather Breacher b. 18 Feb. 1979
2. Kade Breacher b. 26 Nov. 1980
3. Jace Michael Breacher b. 22 Feb. 1983
4. Jacqulyn Ann Small b. 16 Dec. 1957, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. 18 July 1981, Salem, Ind., to: Brian Stenftenagel
1. Andra Jo Stenftenagel b. 10 Apr. 1983, Huntingburg, Ind.
5. Jeffry Carl Small b. 27 July 1961, Huntingburg, Ind.
6. Kevin Jerry Small b. 28 Mar. 1963, " "

□

Robert R. Small
1890-1955



LOUISE AND ROBERT

12. Robert R. Small

ROBERT, the youngest son of Peter J. grew up with three sisters and his father to the age of 19 years, at which time his father died. Shortly after, probably 1910 he went by train to Cimmeron, Kans. and got work on a farm. After 2 or 3 years in Kans., he came back to Ind. and married Louise Orth. They first lived in the Fred Huntman property, south of the New Antioch School, then they purchased the Aunt Abbie Brown property. This was a log house with built on walk enclosure to the summer kitchen. Their first 2 sons, Edwin & Roger were born there. They later purchased the Martin Nahlor 80 acres which adjoined and layed next to the county road. This place had a house, barn and other out buildings. At this home their son Jack was born in 1925.

Robert and Louise grew melons as a cash crop in those years. He hauled them by team and wagon to Jasper & Huntingburg and peddled them from the wagon, and was well known for quality melons.

The great depression hit, and in the fall of 1930 he acquired a job in a wood working factory in Jasper, whereas he rented the farm for 1 yr. and moved the family to Jasper. He worked and they lived there one year, paid off some bills, and then moved back to the farm. The thirty's was more work than pay, but we survived with health & happiness.

Roger and Jack both served in the armed forces in World War II. Roger went to Europe, Jack to the South Pacific (Phillipines) and later to the occupation of Japan.

(1) ROGER never returned to Ind. to live after service. He settled in Hampton, Va. Roger died in Nov. 1972 following a brain operation.

(2) EDWIN married and settled on the farm with his father & mother. Edwin remained on the home farm of which he gained ownership.

(3) JACK returned from Japan in Sept. 1946 and worked on the family farm. He married in Feb. 1948 to Kathleen Wellmeyer and in August of that year they moved to a farm near Holland, Ind. where they have since lived.

ROBERT died in 1955 at the young age of 65, Louise lived on to 1964, passing away at age 77.

ROBERT SMALL

HUNTINGBURG (Special) — Services for Robert Small, 65, who died Tuesday, will be 2 p.m. Thursday in Baptist Church in Duff, Ind., with Elder George Aders officiating. A short service will be conducted at 1 p.m. Thursday in Nass Funeral Home.

Burial will be in Mayo Cemetery near Duff.

Descendants of "Pete" Small

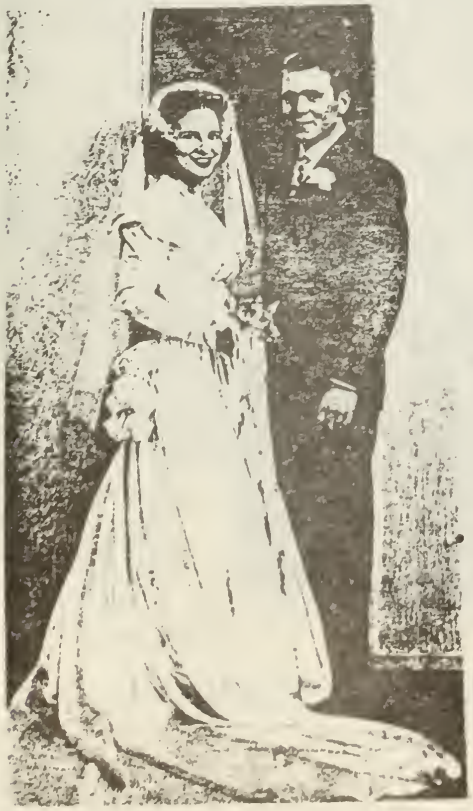
My first introduction to Jack Small was at our Family Reunion by the Patoka River near the Kessner Bridge on a Sunday in August, 1926. Some farmer brought a large "tarp" to spread on the ground on which the mothers could place quilts or blankets to put their babies. It seems to me there were about six or eight "nursing-a-bottle" stage and "pre-walking."

While most of the women were placing the eats on cloths on the ground for lunch, Effie Hubster approached me with "I want to show you something!" She led me near the babies and then asked: "See that little fellow on the far edge in the red outfit playing with his toys?" No problem! I saw the one she wanted to tell me about. Then the proud aunt said: "That is Little Jack. He is the cutest one of the bunch." Effie had no children of her own. She and her husband lived only ½ mile away, so she saw the little one every day. Effie and I exchanged many letters. "Little Jack" was no longer referred to as "little," but she continued to tell of the many "cute" and "smart" things her nephew was doing in his growing-up years.

Aunt Effie has long since passed on to her heavenly reward, but there is another good woman (Kathleen) and her children who still think Jack, as husband and Dad, is still the "cutest one of the bunch." "Cutest" may not now be the right adjective, but he is loved by his family and cousins and admired and respected by all who know him. He has served his community in the capacity of Township Trustee for 4 years and has always been the "friendly neighbor."

This good man has been more than a right arm to me in the preparation of this history. However, he was too modest to write me a page about himself. His reply was in a letter,

"Haskell, I really don't know if it would be proper to have a story of my family in the book. After all, I'm not a grandchild of Nicholas, nor a son or daughter."



But Jack is a descendant of whom "Nic" & "Marg" would have been so very proud. It was he who joined me in the selection of a monument for them and made such a good bargain in its purchase that I accused him of being part Jew. He and his cousin Herman administered the donations for the placement of the stone.

I was a guest in his home for three days. I witnessed how well organized it is and how smoothly it is run with much love. Of course we have to give his lovely wife Kathleen a lot of credit at this point. I also was with him on visits into some homes of his married children. I again witnessed how lovely and how much respected he is in their homes.

Statements in his many letters to me reveal his fine character, his consideration for others, and his unselfish nature. His work on this book indicates how much he loves his kin.

Albert J. Small
R.R. 1
Holland, Indiana 47541

"I am the youngest grandchild to be born to Peter J. Small. Therefore my cousins are near, or older than my father was. My Aunt Mattie gave me a dime (10c) minted in 1835, the year my grandfather Peter J. Small was born. I still have it in safe keeping."

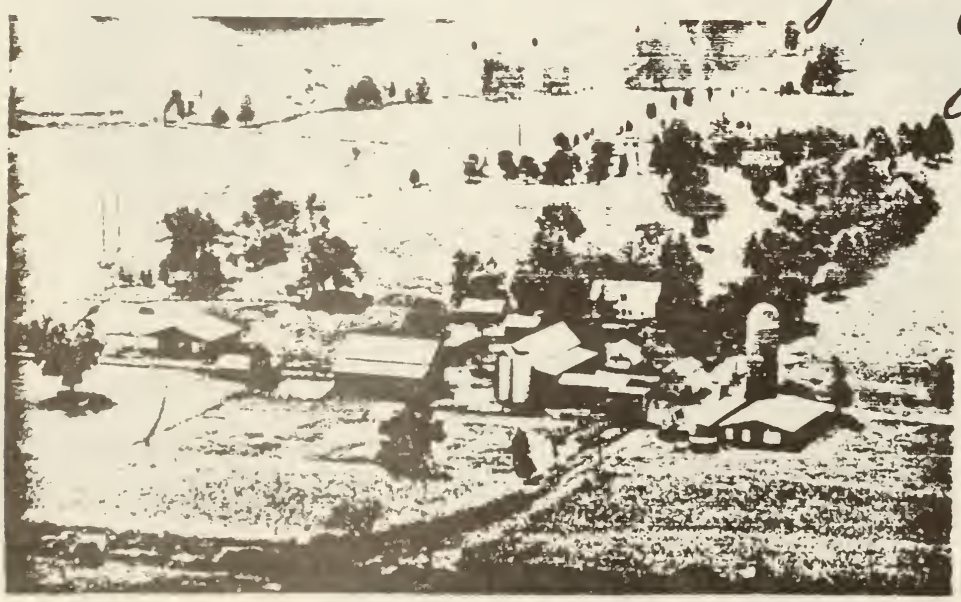
"It seems a shame, born in 1925, but we lived in an area of dirt roads, no school bus each way, so when I graduated from the 8th grade in a one-room school, that was the end of my formal education. My wife was a good student, graduated from high school and then we were married. Our six children have all been good learners; one valedictorian and two salutatorians.

"We bought the 160 acres in 1948. Since then we have added 52 acres and a number of buildings needed this day in the dairy operation and machinery storage. We are the third owners of this 160A purchased from the U.S. Government, with original deed signed by President John Tyler. I love history. That is why I am so enthused to work on this family history.

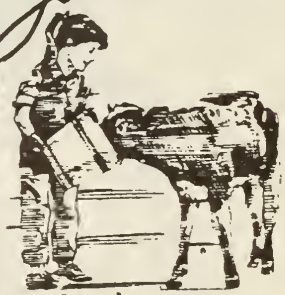
"My wife, Kathleen, has always enjoyed working out on the farm with me. At times we have hired a woman to do the housework and cook so Kathleen could be with me, driving a tractor or whatever. Her father is 80 years old, living in Huntingburg alone. We plan to move him in with us this fall. He and Kathleen's mother have been wonderful help to us thru the years. He has been alone since her death in 1967. He worked for us and his two sons, and other people as a carpenter and mason. So now it is our time to try to help him when he needs it. Maybe we can partly repay him for his help to us.

Aug. 22, 1981:
"We got our youngest, Kevin, off to college yesterday. Jeff took him and his necessities up to Purdue University at Lafayette, Ind. Our oldest daughter, Connie, is a Resident Hall Manager at the University."

Your Cousin
Jack.



Jack is milking 49 Holstein cows in the fall of 1982.



Connie

Jeff and ?

What a lovely family!

JACK SMALL Family July 18, 1981

Back Row Kristine Sue, John L., Hether & Mark, Jack, Connie, Jeff, Brian, Kevin
Seated: Carol, Kathy (& Kade), Kathleen, Jackie.
Kneeling Mary

Continued from page 265

13. Eva Mae Small

Picture on Page 314

Born 27 Feb. 1893 Place Duff, Ind.
Marr 10 June 1914 Place Texahoma, Okla.
Died 1946 Bur. Place Lagrande, Ore.

Mildred Heagle and husband.

Mildred

Mrs. Eva Rummel Dies

. Wesley Small received word last week from Portland, Oregon, of the death of his youngest sister, Mrs. Eva Rummel, who suffered only a short illness of cancer. The burial took place at Lagrande, Oregon, beside her husband, Mrs. Rummel was 46 years of age and was born near Duff, Ind. She was the daughter of Peter and Anna Small.

Besides a daughter, Miss Mildred, at home, the deceased is survived by four sisters, Mrs. Mattie Yates, of Texhoma, Okla., Mrs. Delia Douglas, Ft. Branch, Ind., Mrs. Lemmie Hachmeister and Mrs. Effa Hubster, of Duff, and two brothers, Wesley Small, of Ireland, and Robert Small of Duff. Mrs. Rummel left Indiana several years ago, going to Texhoma, Okla., where she met her future husband and was married. Later they went to Oregon to make their home.

Continued from page 265

14. Grace A. Small

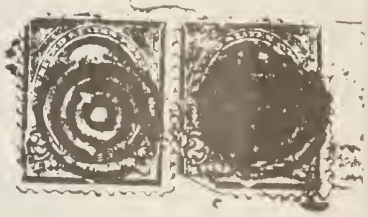
Born 22 Sep. 1895
Died. 30 Sep. 1895

Died at age one month.
Buried in a marked grave in Payne Cemetery.

This is the cover used to mail the picture. Sent to the wife for at this time his bro. "Lem" was totally blind

if not could for
in 15 days return
to Peter J. Small
Dub Dubois Co Ind.

DUFF
JAN
13
1897
IND.



Mrs. Elasabetha, Small,

Birthright. Hopkins.

Co. Tx.

Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind

Oh why should the spirit of mortal be proud,
Like a swift fleeting meteor, a fast fleeing cloud
A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,
Man passes from life to rest in the grave.

Continued from page 49

Chapter 8

Alatha Small

"ALLIE" (A Twin) Died 1 June, 1925

Born 9 June, 1840
Place Near Duff, Doubois Co., Ind.

Bur Place Mayo Cemetery Dubois Co., Ind.

(1) HUSBAND JESSE JACKSON Payne

Born 3 May, 1829, Duff, Ind
Died 29 July, 1864

(Son of Lydia Lindsay and Thomas M. Payne)

Bur Place Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

Mar. 14 Sept., 1854, Dubois Co., Indiana continued on page 329

CHILDREN (All born near Duff, Dubois Co. Ind.

1. Michel Jane Payne — Birth 1857
2. Ada Mariah Payne — 1859 — 332
3. Margary Lemond Payne — 1861 — Died 1861 — Burried in
4. Ida M A Payne — 1863 — 1864 — Payne Cemetery

(2) HUSBAND GEORGE IRVIN Curry

Born Sept. 28, 1840, Duff.
Died Sept. 5, 1874

(Son of Elizabeth M. Burrell and William Curry)

Bur Place Payne Cemetery, Bubois Co., Ind.

Mar. 1 Jan. 1866 Dubois Co., Ind.

5. Issac Curry — 1866 — 336
6. William Nicholas Curry — 338
7. Elmira Curry b. 23 Apr., 1871 d. 19 Aug., 1874 — Bur Place Payne
8. Harrison Curry b. 13 Aept., 1873 d. 7 Feb., 1874 — Place Cemetery

(3) HUSBAND JOHN DANIEL Koons

Born 9 Aug., 1848
Died 17 Oct. 1920

(Son of Anna Barbara Kipfer and Johnnes Kuntz from Switzerland)

Bur Place Mayo Cemetery, Bubois Co., Ind.

Mar. 6 Sept., 1877 Dubois Co., Ind. (License on page 119)

9. Elza Koons — 1878 — 342
10. Minnie Keys Koons b. 28 Mar., 1880 d. 1 Apr. 1882

Bur. Place Payne Cemetery, Dubois Co., Ind.

328

Jackson Payne
TO
Aatha Small

Be it remembered, That on this ____ day of September 14th 1854, the following marriage license

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY, SS.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS, GREETING:

Know ye, that any person legally authorized to solemnize matrimony is hereby licensed to join in marriage as husband and wife Jackson Payne and Aatha Small and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.

In testimony whereof, I B B Edmonston Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the seal of said court, this 14th day of September 1854.

B. B. Edmonston Clerk

Be it further remembered, that on this 1st day of October 1854 the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

Indiana, To-wit: Perry County.

This certifies that I joined in marriage as husband and wife Jackson Payne and Aatha Small on the 14th day of September 1854.

Nathan B Mann Justice

210

George R Curry
TO
Aatha Payne

SS: Be it Remembered, That on this 1st day of January, 1855, the following Marriage License was issued, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY, SS.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS,—GREETING:

Know Ye, That any person empowered by law to solemnize marriages, is hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife, George R Curry and Aatha Payne, and for so doing, this shall be his sufficient authority.

In Testimony Whereof, I, Henry C Hathaway, Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the Seal of said Court, at Jasper this 1st day of January, 1855.

Henry C Hathaway

Be it further remembered, That on this 11th day of January, 1855, the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY.

This Certifies, That I joined in marriage as husband and wife, George R. Curry and Aatha Payne, on the 1st day of January, 1855.

U. J. Strain

ontinued from page 327

1. Michel Jane Payne

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
G. D. Albright,
Cooper, Tx.
Heber Cox
& Documents quoted.

Born 17 Jan. 1857 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 27 July 1871 Place Duff,
Died Bur Place Hughes Co.(?), Okla.

HUSBAND WILLIS CHAPMAN Born 1861 - Indiana
Died 30 Dec. 1915 - Terrell, Tx.

CHILDREN

1 MICHEL CHAPMAN
2 WILLIS CHAPMAN, JR.
3 HILBERT M. CHAPMAN
4 ELLIS CHAPMAN
5 ROY (OR RAY) CHAPMAN
6 MARY A. CHAPMAN --16
7 MARION T. CHAPMAN --11
8 JANETTE CHLOE CHAPMAN-- 5
married: Crain
9 EDITH C. CHAPMAN --11 mo.

ages in 1900 U.S. Census

mar. 28 Nov. 1918, Holdenville, Hughes Co., Okla.
To: Homer Rogers (Bk 6, Pg 443)

COOPER REVIEW
Cooper, Tx.

Dec. 16, 1982

Dr. Haskell Pruett, age 85, retired professor at Oklahoma State University, is writing a family history, involving Delta County. His father, Ozie D. Pruett, was born April 22, 1873, two miles S.E. of Charleston. Ozie's father, Perry Pruett, is buried bearby. Perry Pruett was the son of Ransom Marion Pruett (captain in the Civil War) who lived in the area until 1905.

It is a lost family on his mother's side, where some Delta County person might help. Michel Jane Payne was born January 17, 1855, in Dubois County, Indiana. She was married to Willis M. Chapman (1851-1915) in Dubois County, Indiana, July 22, 1871. They moved with his two brothers, Enoch and Zack Chapman, to Delta County in the 1870's.

Willis and Michel Jane had children: H.M. Chapman and others in the 1900 census as Mary A. (16), Marion T. (11), Chloe (5) and Edith C. (1). Anyone knowing anything about the location of descendents of these, please write Dr. Haskell Pruett, 155 South Redwood Drive, Stillwater, Oklahoma 74074, or call G.D. Albright in Cooper at 395-4412.

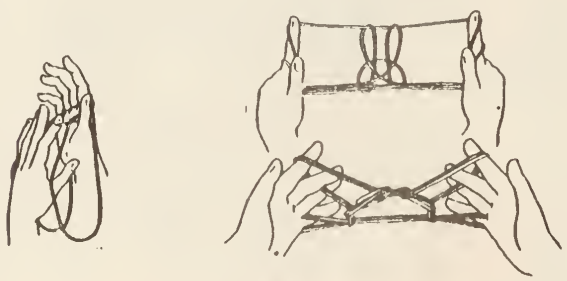
This article in the Delta County NewsPaper got no response. The family did show up in the 1900 U.S. Census and Willis was County Clerk living in Cooper. Later he was committed to the State Hospital in Terrell, Tx., where he died.

None of the family show up in the 1910 Census and there is no record that any of them married or are buried in Delta County. It seems that they moved from the County about 1905.

In 1920 their property in Cooper was sold to settle the estate for Michel is now deceased. One of the sons, M. T. Chapman, gave his address at Holdenville, Okla. which is the county seat of Hughes County. The County Clerk records that the daughter is married there in 1918.

Time does not permit me to pursue further research, but I am sure mother and all children moved to Hughes County, Ok.

MICHEL JANE PAYNE-CHAPMAN c1890



String art

Willis M Chapman
TO
Michel J Payne
} SS: Be it Remembered, That on this 22nd day of July, 1871, the following Marriage License was issued, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY, SS.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS,—GREETING:

Know Ye, That any person empowered by law to solemnize marriages, is hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife, Willis M Chapman and Michel J Payne, and for so doing, this shall be his sufficient authority.

In Testimony Whereof, I, Bazil B Edwardston, Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the Seal of said Court, at Jasper, this 22nd day of July, 1871.

Seal

Bazil B Edwardston Clerk

We it further remembered, That on this 7th day of November, 1871, the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY.

This Certifies, That I joined in marriage as husband and wife, Willis M. Chapman and Michel J. Payne, on the 27th day of July, 1871.

Henry Kays Minister of the Gospel

Alatha, Ada and Michel
In Alatha's back yard

Continued from page 327

2. Ada Mariah Payne

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Heber, Phyllis & Russell

born 24 Jan. 1859 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 28 Oct. 1875 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 31 Dec. 1919 Place Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.

HUSBAND ROBERT COX b. 15 Dec. 1851, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 25 May 1931, Huntingburg, Ind.
son of Eliza Abell (1824-1858)
& William Cox (1817-1863)

(1) CALVIN M. COX b. 2 Sep. 1877, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 4 June 1881; buried in Payne Cemetery

(2) MARY MICHEL COX b. 29 Jan. 1880, Dubois County, Indiana
mar. 24 Dec. 1899, Duff, Ind. To: Charles Ervin Baker, b. 27 Nov. 1868, Duff, Ind.
d. 31 Jan. 1950, Oklawaha, Fla. CEB was the son of Mary Jane Spurlock (sister to Elizabeth Spurlock) and Henry C.S. Baker.

1. Goldie Emerald Baker b. 26 Apr. 1901, Duff. d. 11 July 1904
2. Joyce Ada Baker b. 14 July 1903 d. 7 July 1904
3. Charles Robert Baker b. 6 May 1910
   mar. Etta Mae Marshall, dau. of Alice Wright & George Marshall. NO ISSUE.
4. Christopher Elmore Baker b. 6 May 1910
   mar. (1) Blanche Martin
   1. Charles Ervin Baker b. 13 Nov. 1937, Oklawaha, Fla.
      mar. Carol Loeane Davis, dau. of June Roberts & Grover Davis
      1. Charles Robert Baker b. 2 Jan. 1955
   2. Rebecca Gary Baker b. 19 July 1947
      mar. Leon Harold Gary, son of Myrtle & Morris Gary
      1. Eric Lance Gary b. 3 Dec. 1971, Ocalla, Fla.
      2. Michell Shane Gary b. 15 Aug. 1977 " "
   mar. (2) Pauline Stewart Gary - NO ISSUE.
5. Edward Baker b. 1 Oct. 1913, Huntingburg, Indiana
   mar. Dorothy Edna Solomon dau. of Lola Anderson & Jacob Solomon
   1. Richard Edward Baker b. 15 Feb. 1939, Washington, Ind.
      mar. Paula Palmer, dau. of Margaret Wood & Lavere Palmer
      1. Eric Richard Baker b. 9 Sept. 1961, Olatha, Kansas
         mar. Margaret Wood
      2. Lori Dawn Baker b. 21 May 1965
   2. Jerry Ervin Baker b. 3 Dec. 1942, Washington, DC
      mar. Mary F. Myers, dau. of Priscilla & Falvian Myers
      1. Julia Erica Baker b. 5 Sept. 1970, Columbus, Ohio
      2. J. Ervin Baker, Jr. b. 12 Apr. 1972, Orlando, Fla.

(3) ALATHA INEZ COX b. 28 June 1882, Dubois Co.,
d. 5 June 1886.

(4) MEDIA VIOLA COX born 22 Oct 1884, Dubois Co. Ind. died 26 Dec. 1960, Summerfield, Ill.
mar. 1906, Dubois Co. To: Othur Songer, b. 4 July 1884, son of Mary Ann Fisher & William Floyd Songer

1. Ruby E. Songer b. 17 Nov. 1906, Duff, Ind. Never married; graduate nurse.
2. Othur Gaylord Songer b. 3 Dec. 1908, " " died ____.
   mar. Edna Louise Schneider
   1. James Arnold Songer b. 9 July 1938
      mar. Carole Jean Bendorf
      1. Dana Marie Songer b. 26 Sept. 1962
      2. Jeffrey John Songer b. 29 Jan. 1965
   2. John Arthur Songer b. 4 May 1948
      mar. Rita Ann Frutiger
      1. Nathan Gaylord Songer b. 18 Oct. 1978; d. 26 Oct. 1978
      2. Lauren Louis Songer b. 28 Dec. 1979
      3. Lesley Gayle Songer b. 4 Oct. 1981
3. Houston Robert Songer b. 17 Sept. 1911, Duff, Ind.; d. 6 Apr. 1937
   mar. Bernice Klein, dau. of Ida Freivogel & Edward Klein
   1. Roberta June Songer b. 15 June 1935, Summerfield, Ill.
      mar. (1) Mar. 1979 To: Louis Roded
      mar. (2) To: Raymond Winterberg
   2. Glenda Marie Songer b. 4 Nov. 1936, Summerfield " (not married)

Continued

ADA PAYNE AND ROBERT COX FAMILY c1915

Media Viola, Carl, Heber and Michel
Robert and Ada

5 HEBER CLARICE COX b. 8 Nov. 1889, Duff, Ind.
d. April 1, 1983; bur. Huntingburg, IN

● mar. (1) 2 Sept. 1913 WIFE Ludora Harrison, b. 3 Jan. 1889, Ireland, Ind., dau. of Fannie Cato & John W. Harrison; d. 18 Dec. 1916; bur. Mt. Zion, Ireland.

1. Roy Harrison Cox b. 10 Aug. 1914, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Madona M. Fischer, dau. of Mary Mathies & Joseph Fischer
1. Donna Sue Cox b. 7 Oct. 1937, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Frank Palumbo, son of Millie Gallo & Dominick Palumbo
1. Timothy Michael Palumbo b. 23 Sept. 1960, Chicago, Ill.
2. Richard Allen Palumbo b. 14 Feb. 1963, " "
3. Ronald Joseph Palumbo b. 11 June 1968, Sterling "
2. Ronald Heber Cox b. 18 Oct. 1943, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Phyllis L. Elshoff, dau. of Jewell Satkamp & Raymond Elshoff
1. Angela Dawn Cox b. 3 April 1967, Huntingburg, Ind.
2. Ryan Heath Cox b. 2 April 1976, Evansville "
2. Donald Heber Cox b. 29 May 1916, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. (1) Vivian Padgett d. 13 Feb. 1967; bur. Otwell, IN
1. Robert Eugene Cox b. 21 Feb. 1937, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Wanda Faulkner
1. Stacey Lane Cox b. 23 May 1962, Pamona, Calif.
2. Kelly Eugene Cox b. 16 Jan. 1964 " "
3. Jason Robert Cox b. 19 Feb. 1972 Upland, "
2. Janice Harriet Cox b. 26 May 1940, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. (1) Joseph Albert
mar. (2) David Owen
1. Donald Earl Owen b. 25 Mar. 1961, San Gabriel, Calif.
mar. (2) Evelyn Owens
● mar. (2) Lula M. Ragle, b. 24 Dec. 1886; d. 16 Sept. 1935
3. Russell Clarice Cox b. 26 Apr. 1924, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Margaret Bowman b. 9 Oct. 1924, Terre Haute, Ind., dau. of Agnes A. Haug & Geo. A. Bowman.
4. Harold Calvin Cox b. 28 Mar. 1926, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Geraldine Steinkamp, dau. of Johanette Rebber & Henry Steincamp
1. F. Johanette Cox, b. 27 Jan. 1940
mar. Larry Abell
● mar. (3) Mabel C. Thomason, b. 21 July 1887; d. 6 May 1974.
NO ISSUE. bur. Place Huntingburg, Ind.

6 JESSE CARL COX b. 4 Feb. 1897, Duff, Ind.
● mar. (1) 24 Jan. 1921, Belleville, Ill. To: Cecilia Louise Hoffman, b. 30 Dec. 1899, Huntingburg, Ind., dau. of Margaret Brendle & John Hoffman
1. Jesse Carl Cox, Jr. b. 19 July 1921, Huntingburg, Indiana
d. 1 Aug. 1921 " "
2. Virginia Lee Cox b. 8 Mar. 1923 " "
mar. Samuel Farris, son of Ruth Morean & Frank Farris
1. Kay Ann Farris b. 20 Oct. 1958, Huntingburg, Ind.
3. Viola Mae Cox b. 29 July 1927 " "
mar. Robert Stillwell, son of Augusta Krueger & Thomas Stillwell
1. Steve Alan Stillwell b. 27 Oct. 1951, St. Louis, Mo.
mar. Janet Hallbert
2. Sandra Lynn Stillwell b. 22 Jan. 1955, Plainfield, Ind.
mar. Richard Keeney
4. Margaret Ann Cox b. 15 April 1935, Huntingburg, Ind.
mar. Jerald A. Garrett, son of Zelma Robinson & Albert Garrett
1. Jeff Alven Garrett b. 14 July 1957, Murray, Ky.
mar. Susan L. Paine
1. Robert Darrell Garrett b. 14 July 1976
2. Richard Darrell Garrett b. 4 May 1977
2. Jay Carl Garrett b. 23 May 1960, Murray, Ky.
3. Connie Ann Garrett b. 15 Oct. 1962, " "
● mar. (2) 5 Jan. 1980 To: Iretha Bennett Ahrens □

HEBER spent his life in Huntingburg. He was a groceryman most of his life. His hobby was gardening. Heber was my last best help of the OLDER set. He outlived three wives and died in his 90's in a rest home in Huntingburg.

Ron & Phyllis Family

A Staff Member of this book
See Pg 8

ROY COX - Attended Hillsboro School, Ireland, Indiana. In September 1936 purchased and operated a Phillips Service Station. In 1941 did defense work during War. Helped to build hangars at Vincennes, Ind.; also worked at Kingsport, Tennessee as a carpenter for same reason. In February, 1943 became Shell Oil distributor for 8 years, then went to Shell jobbership and remained President of Roy Cox Oil Company in Huntingburg, Indiana until his retirement in 1980.

DONALD COX - Attended Hillsboro School, Ireland, IN. Then worked as mail carrier and trucker for about 5 years. In late 1930's moved to Arizona for son's health. Had ranch in Tuxcon. Then moved to California for approximately 4 years and operated a service station there. Became a Phillips jobber in Pendleton, Oregon. Now owns and operates a cattle ranch and is a ranch realtor near Durant, Oklahoma.

After graduation from college RUSSELL spent his life as an engineer with Phillips Petroleum Co. He and his wife Margaret lived at Phillips plants in many places from Texas to Maryland. They are both very active in church work and in Masonry and Eastern Star. They are retiring to live in n.e. Texas. Picture on Page 343

HAROLD COX - Graduated from Huntingburg High School in 1944. Had mail route for short time during school and until entering service. Was Supply Sergeant from 1945-1947 while stationed in Spokane, Washington. Returned to Huntingburg, Indiana and drove bulk fuel truck until 1977, when he went to work for Styline Furniture Company. Also is owner of Huntingburg Greenhouse with his wife and daughter and son-in-law.

□

Continued from page 327

5. Isaac Curry

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Venola Peterson
& Ossie Curry

Born 30 Oct. 1866 near Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Died. 4 June 1919 Gilham, Howard Co., Ark.

Mar 27 Aug. 1885 To: Anna Caroline Koon (sister to Alatha's third husband)

CHILDREN

(1) FREDERICK HOMER CURRY b. 26 April 1886, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 4 March 1967, Howard Co., Ark.

Mar. (1) Jenny Smith
1. Theodore Curry
2. Lechinvar Lawrence Curry
3. Bertram Curry died Oct. 1981 in Anchorage, Aslaska

Mar. (2) Anna May Butler
4. Gifford Edward Curry
Mar. Evon Phillips
5. Homer Ceburn Curry
Mar. Gean Chiddo
6. Cecil Cedric Curry

(2) HARRISON I. CURRY b. 11 Mar. 1888 d. 15 Mar. 1888

(3) OSSIE IRVIN CURRY b. 16 Mar. 1889 Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 30 Aug. 1965, Twin Falls, Ida. Buried by Matta, Princeton, Ind.
Mar. 9 Dec. 1907, Dubois Co., Ind. To: Matta Ahrens b. 26 June 1888
d. 24 June 1975, Princeton, Ind.

1. Venola Curry b. 30 May 1908, Dubois Co., Ind.
Mar. 7 Aug. 1950, Carson City, Nev. To: Arrid Paterson, b. 3 Apr. 1892
No issue. He died 16 June 1979, San Francisco.
2. Marion Carlyle Curry b. 14 July 1910, Odessa, Texas
Mar. (1) Sarah Saral, San Diego, Calif. Divorced, 1951.
1. Roy Curry b. 29 Aug. 1937
Mar. (1) 1957 Sharon Balzer
1. Valarie Curry b. 3 Nov. 1959
2. Michael Curry Lived 6 weeks
Mar. (2) 1970 Ellen Vandewayburg. Divorced, 1972.
No issue.
Mar. (3) 17 Nov. 1979 To: Rhoda Yurko b. 3 Jan. 1951
3. Benjamin Michael Curry b. 24 July 1981
2. Marian Curry b. Apr. 1943
mar. and divorced after 3 children
3. Robert Curry b. 6 Aug. 1945
d. 31 Dec. 1966 in Vietnam; buried Golden Gate Cemetery, San Francisco
Mar. (2) 16 June 1953, Reno, Nev. To: Viola Gummor
b. 11 Mar. 1913, Mont.
3. Bernice Curry b. 6 June, 1912 Dubois Co., Ind.
Mar. 11 Feb. 1935, Mt. Carmel, Ill. To: Vertis Higginbotham, b. 15 Aug. 1907; d. 6 Jan. 1952
1. Venola May Higginbotham, b. 7 Oct. 1935, Johson, Gibson Co., Ind.
Mar. Harold Moyel Divorced
1. Donna Sue Moyel b. 30 Jan. 1956
Mar. Stephen Burkett b. 18 June 1951
1. Stephen Burkett, Jr., b. 25 Nov. 1976
2. Jeremy Burkett
2. Charles Higginbotham b. Mar. 1941, Owensville, Ind.
4. Ossie Irvin Curry, Jr., b. 31 Jan. 1918, Huntingburg, Ind.
Mar. 7 June 1946, Gibson Co., Ind. To: Katherine Doach, b. 2 Dec., 1921; Katherine d. Feb. 1981; bur. Princeton, Ind.
1. Jean Curry, b. 9 Jan. 1949
Mar. 25 July 1970 To: Reginald Williams
1. Eric Williams, b. 30 July 1973
2. Jason Williams, b. 15 July 1980
2. Becky Curry, b. 7 Aug. 1950, d. 30 Aug. 1970. Never married.
3. Carolyn Curry, b. 27 Aug. 1952
Mar. 1 Sept. 1979, Princeton, Ind. To: David Buchanan
1. Dale Irvin Buchanan, b. 14 June 1981
2. Katherine Louis Buchanan, b. 16 May 1982

Continued

(4) MELVIN BASIL CURRY b. 1891 Dubois Co., Ind.
Mar. Marie Fanning, dau. of Mary A. Beckett and Joseph A. Fanning
1. Mira Jo Curry, mar. Jay Treat
2. Alice Beryl Curry. Never married.

(5) DAVID ERASMUS CURRY b. 14 April 1893, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.; d. 2 Sept. 1955.
Mar. May Cooper

(6) EVA YNONA CURRY b. 1 Aug. 1895, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Mar. Elbert Hargis
1. Katherine Hargis, b. Lea County, New Mexico
2. Ossie Hargis, b. Arkansas.

(7) ISAAC ERENSELLA CURRY b. 11 Feb. 1898, Debois Co., Ind.
Mar. (1) 16 Oct. 1919, Gillam, Ark.
To: Opal Clementine Wilson b. 28 June 1903 d. 24 Oct. 1926
1. Melvin Elmo Curry
Mar. (1) Alverda L. Kenyon
(2) Gertrude E. Reuter
(3) Virginia Miller Montcrief
2. Talbert Curry
Mar. Mary Pitts
3. George Isaac Curry b. 21 Oct. 1926, Howard Co., Ark.
d. 25 Oct. 1926, " " "
(Note: He died 1 day after his mother, Opal, above.)
Mar. (2) Lenora Myrtle Ellis b. 31 Jan. 1905, dau. of Margaret Jane Whitehorn & Roysville Payton Ellis
4. Lenora Sybil Curry b. 11 Nov. 1930, Poplar Bluff, Mo.
Mar. Ernest L. Walker
5. Ralph Lee Curry b. 29 Feb. 1932, Fisk, Mo.
Mar. Fannie Lee England
6. Edgar Earl Curry b. " "
Mar. Beulah Kiffer
7. Oliver Wayne Curry " "
Mar. Vesta Graft
8. Marie Curry " "
Mar. Manly Gilpin
9. Eunice Curry b. 17 Nov. 1943, Fisk, Mo.
Mar. Carroll Robertson
10. Gladys Ethel Curry b. 17 Nov. 1943, Fisk, Mo.
Mar. Everett Williams
11. Vernon Roy Curry b. 26 Mar. 1947, Poplar Bluff, Mo.
Mar. 18 June 1971 To: Judy Faye Stout

(8) GEORGIA ALVINA CURRY b. 27 July, 1900; d. 5 March 1923, Gilham, Howard Co., Ark. Never married.

(9) HERBY HUGO CURRY b. 22 Nov. 1902, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
Mar. March, 1935, To: Frances Rose b. 1918
1. Virginie Faye Curry b. 10 Apr. 1936, Fisk, Butler Co., Mo.
Mar. 23 Feb. 1957 To: Vernon Geer
2. Ellawees Norma Curry b. 18 Feb. 1941, Michigan
Mar. 10 Dec. 1958 To: Curtis Barns
3. Carolyn Sue Curry b. 21 Oct. 1942, Michigan
Mar. Virgil Pennington

(10) GLADYS EVELYN CURRY b. 16 May 1905, Duff, Ind.
Mar. Louis Woodlief, Eldorado, Union Co., Ark. □

Continued from page 327

6. William Nicholas Curry

SOURCES OF INFORMATION: Amanda & Louise

Born 22 Aug. 1868 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Marr. 13 Dec. 1883 Place Dubois Co., Ind.

WIFE AMANDA SPURLOCK

Born 15 May 1865 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 21 June 1956 Place Edmond, Oklahoma Co., Okla.

CHILDREN — WIFE'S FATHER James Ervin Spurlock — WIFE'S MOTHER Martha Jane Payne

(1) Oscar Owen Curry b. 20 Sept. 1889, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 29 Mar. 1932, bur. in Hot Springs, Ark.
mar. 12 Sept. 1912, Pauls Valley, Okla. To: Jo Catherine Neeland
1. Elva Frances Curry b. 25 Aug. 1913, DeKalb, Tex.
mar. 24 May 1929, Oklahoma City, Okla. To: Ray Holoway Cox
1. James Owen Cox b. 25 Sept. 1930
2. Milton Ray Cox b. 3 Oct. 1932
mar. 20 Dec. 1958 To: Geraldine Fiore (dau. of Virginia F. Doviele & Peter M. Fiore)
1. Michael Ray Cox b. 8 Dec. 1959, San Bernadino, Calif.
2. Kelli Jeanne Cox b. 9 Feb. 1961
3. John Russel Cox b. 13 Mar. 1962
3. Ida Jo Cox b. 20 Nov. 1934
mar. 4 July 1954 To: Donald Allen Todd (son of Victoria Gifford & John Todd)
1. Donald Allen Todd b. 8 Aug. 1955
2. Jack Roland Todd b. 17 Aug. 1956
3. Victoria Frances Todd b. 22 Apr. 1958
4. Charles Andrew Cox b. 19 Mar. 1936
mar. 22 Apr. 1956 To: Aletha Irma Fierro (dau. of Josephine Mexa & Anthony L. Fierro)
1. Debbie Lynn Cox b. 17 Oct. 1956, Calif.
2. Catherine Jean Cox b. 14 Dec. 1961, "

2. Sarah Mildred Amanda Curry b. 11 May 1920, Edmond Okla.
mar. 25 Nov. 1934, Okla. City To: J. R. Miller, b. 12 Dec. 1906, son of Mary Enid Hullum & John Martin Miller
1. Roy Lee Miller b. 15 Nov. 1936
mar. 21 Sept. 1953 To: Evelyn Beatrice Robinson, b. 28 Nov. 1936, dau. of Kathryn Ann Stock & Charles M. Robinson
1. Robert Lynn Miller b. 22 Dec. 1956
2. Ronald LeRoy Miller b. 17 June 1958
3. Condy Lee Miller b. 23 May 1960
4. John Owen Miller b. 12 Apr. 1961
5. Anthony Miller b. 6 Apr. 1962
6. Amanda Kaye Miller b. 22 Mar. 1963
2. Raymond Martin Miller b. 16 Mar. 1939
3. James Wayne Miller b. 13 May 1942
4. Kenneth Eugene Miller b. 1 May 1944; d. in infancy
5. Donald Robert Miller b. 26 Oct. 1945
mar. 21 Jan. 1967 To: Darlene Coulson
6. Janet Louise Miller b. 22 Jan. 1948
mar. 7 Jan. 1967 To: Clifford P. Cote
7. Ralph Frederick Miller b. 2 Feb. 1949
8. Debray Kay Miller b. 15 Oct. 1952
9. Penny Louise Miller b. 16 Dec. 1953
mar. 17 Oct. 1970 To: John Burleson, Visalia, Cal.

3. Charles William Curry b. 3 Dec. 1915, DeKalb, Texas; d. Dec. 1959, Fontana, CA
mar. 4 July 1947 To: Audrey Agnes Revelle Johnson, dau. of Letha & Albert H. Revelle
1. Charlene Wannell Curry b. 5 Jan. 1948, San Bernardino, CA
mar. Edwin Doyle Sanders, son of Lavonda Ruby Denny & Arthur Z. Sanders
1. Luida Kay Sanders b. 30 Jan. 1968
2. Judy Jolene Curry b. 22 Apr. 1952, San Bernardino, CA
mar. 16 Sept. 1972 To: Michael Katuls
1. Jennifer Lynn Katuls
2. Jessica Ann Katuls b. 16 May, San Bernardino, CA

continued

(2) LeNora Gertrude Curry b. 24 Dec. 1890, Frisco, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. 12 Dec. 1910, To: Arthur G. McKee (1888-1919), son of Mary E. McKee & John A. McKee (in Edmond). After his death La Nora remarried but no issue so she took name, McKee.

1. Monzeti La Verne McKee b. 24 Dec. 1912, Edmond, Okla.
   mar. 2 Apr. 1948, To: Emerson Akey at Riverside, Alif.
   1. Mike Akey b. 18 Dec. 1952, San Diego, Calif.
2. Andrew Eugene McKee b. 12 July 1915, Lockridge, Okla.
   mar. 12 Aug. 1937, To: Irene Riter, Okla. City
   1. Wreneta McKee b. 20 Aug. 1938 in Oklahoma

(3) Denna Lane Curry b. 26 Nov. 1892, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 23 Jan. 1968, Waco, Tx.
mar. 1914, Vancouver, Wash. To: Fronie Louise Kramer, b. 4 Feb. 1895; d. 1960 Wash. After their children were almost grown they divorced, c1938

1. Carroll Gilbert Curry b. 20 May 1915, Vancouver, Wash.
   mar. (1) Carrol Dean
   mar. (2) in Calif. To: Eve
2. Helen Curry b. 1917, Washington, DC; d. 1925
3. Lucille Alta Curry b. 18 Dec. 1919, Newburg, Ore.
   mar. (1) 15 May 1937 in Yuma, Ariz. To: Arthur Edgar Smith
   1. Sharon Rae Smith b. 19 July 1939, San Diego, Calif.
   mar. (2) 9 Feb. 1960, Newport Beach, Calif. To: James C. Ferguson, b. 13 Mar. 1926, Miami, Ariz.
4. James Edwin Curry b. 19 June 1932, San Diego, Calif. NOT MARRIED.

(4) Elva Mae Curry b. 3 May 1894, Dubois Co., Ind.; d. Aug. 1907, Edmond, OK

(5) Martie Virgo "Mary Rose" Curry b. 22 Mar. 1896, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.; d. Jan. 1981.
mar. c1923 in Edmond, OK To: Merritt Milton Davidson (1890-1972). Both buried in Richmond, Virginia.

1. Robert Stewart Davidson
   mar. Sarah Davis, Richmond, Va.
   1. Robert S. Davidson, Jr., b. Virginia
      mar. Helen

continued

Amanda and her children, Edmond, OK, 1913

⑥ Nettie Edith Curry b. 11 Sept. 1897, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. Jan. 1913, To: James William Mooney, b. 22 Mar. 1893, Mo., son of Mary Brown and Guy Mooney

1. Frances Mooney b. 20 Dec. 1913, Okla. City, OK
mar. ① 30 Nov. 1929, To: Dorace Thatcher. Divorced 23 Sept. 1935.
1. Dorace Arnold Thatcher, b. 13 Oct. 1930, Okla. City
mar. ① April 1948 in Yuma, Ariz., To: Grace Louanne Vinsant
mar. ② 23 Aug. 1963, Oklahoma, To: Norma Lou Hill
2. Delores Fay Thatcher b. 26 May, 1932, Okla. City
mar. ① Nov. 1949, To: Bob John McAteer
mar. ② in Okla., To: John W. Judkins
mar. ③ in Okla., To: Wayne Butcher
mar. ④ Thomas Quad Watson
3. Lonnie James "Jay" Thatcher, b. 23 Feb. 1935
mar. 15 Feb. 1963, New Mexico, To: Shirley Ann Perrin
mar. ② 24 Oct. 1935, Winfield, Kan., To: Walter E. Starnes
4. Juanita LaFrances Starnes, b. 23 Jan. 1937, Kermit, Texas
mar. 7 Sept. 1957, To: Richard Eugene Hall
1. Randy Lee Hall
2. Garry Allen Hall
3. Terry Scott Hall
5. Rosalie Edith Starnes, b. 28 June 1938
mar. Oct. 1957, Albuquerque, N.M., To: Charles Pionthevicz
1. Dean Charles Pionthewicz
2. Christine Ann Pionthewicz
mar. ③ 24 Sept. 1953, Bernallilo, N.M., To: Arthur Tikkanen

2. Velta Fern Mooney, b. 20 May 1915, Piedmont, Okla.
mar. 24 Oct. 1930, To: Clifford Byram, b. 17 June 1910, Clay Co., Texas d. 1981
1. Robert "Bobby" Eugene Byram, b. 29 Nov. 1931, Newton, Miss.
mar. 10 June 1949, Guthrie, Okla., To: Melba Jean Coon
1. Belinda Fern Byram b. 6 Jan. 1953 Jacksonville, Fla.
2. Eugenia Lynn Byram b. 20 Sep. 1954 " "

3. Viola Marie Mooney, b. 25 Mar. 1919
mar. ① To: William George Judkins, b. 24 Aug. 1915, Purcell, Okla.
1. Leon George Judkins b. 10 Nov. 1935, Okla. City, Okla.
mar. ② To: Dewey Furman Washburn, b. 1911 in Oklahoma
2. Ronald Reginald Washburn b. April 1943, Oklahoma City, Okla.
mar. ③ To: Floyd Thomas Pierson, b. 20 May 1920, Oklahoma
3. Donald William Pierson b. 17 June 1950, Hennepin, Okla.

4. Evelyn Fay Mooney b. 13 Dec. 1923, Oregon City, Oregon
mar. ① To: Aubrey Noel Weigart, b. 1916
1. Richard Aubrey Weigart, b. 16 Sept. 1941, Los Angeles Calif.
mar. c1960, Ft. Worth, Tex., To: Carolyn Louise Watson
1. Carolyn Roxann Weigart b. 13 Jan. 1961, Ft. Worth, Texas
2. Richard Aubrey Weigart, Jr. b. 29 Jan. 1965 " "
mar. ② 1968, Ft. Worth, Tex., To: Joseph Strickland

5. James Marvin Mooney b. 3 Dec. 1925, Portland, Oregon
mar. 3 Nov. 1946, Childress, Tex., To: Edith Yarbrough, dau. of Clara Mae & Roy Miller Yarbrough
1. James Marvin Mooney, Jr., b. 15 Mar. 1948, Okla. City, OK
mar. 25 Sept. 1967, Okla. City, To: Rebecca Ramsey
2. Edith Robin Mooney, b. 24 Nov. 1952, Okla. City, OK

continued

Child's Thought of a Star

Jane Taylor

Twinkle, twinkle, little star;
How I wonder what you are!
Up above the world so high,
Like a diamond in the sky!

When the blazing sun is set,
And the grass with dew is wet,
Then you show your little light,
Twinkle, twinkle, all the night.

In the dark blue sky you keep,
And often through my curtains peep;
For you never shut your eye
Till the sun is in the sky.

Then if I were in the dark,
I would thank you for your spark;
I could not see which way to go,
If you did not twinkle so.

⑦ Van Everett Curry "Dutch" b. 8 Aug. 1901, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 18 Jan. 1946, Bakersfield, California
mar. 1926, Okla. City, To: Vera Neighbors (divorced)

⑧ Cleo Lando "Ruth" Curry b. 8 Aug. 1901, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. ① Okla. City, To: Litts Davis, who died in 1932
1. Vera Jean Davis, died in childhood
mar. ② 21 Dec. 1946, San Diego, Cal., To: Melville Brenner

⑨ A. Ray Curry b. 8 Sept. 1903, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. c1926, To: Agnes Shields Clark (widow of Alexander Clark)
1. A. Ray Curry, Jr. b. 17 Feb. 19__, Detroit, Mich.
mar. c1953, To: Clydene
1. Karen Curry, b. 1954
mar. Charles Black
1. Renee Black
2. Robin Rae Curry, b. 1955
2. Jean Petite Curry b. 1932
mar. 12 Mar. 1950, Encinitas, Cal., To: Wallace Leroy Blue
1. Marie Jean Blue b. 31 Aug. 1952, Calif.
2. Wayne Curry Blue b. 29 Nov. 1954, "
3. Lori Maxine Blue b. 18 Feb. 1957

⑩ James William Kid Curry b. 9 Oct. 1906, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 23 Aug. 1928, Okla. City, Okla. Buried in Edmond, Okla. Never married.

⑪ Alta Louise Curry b. 1 Oct. 1910, Edmond, Okla.
mar. ① 1928, Okla. City, To: Norris Earheart
mar. ② 1936, To: Andrew J. McCoy, b. 22 June 1900, San Gabriel Ca.; d. 25 Apr. 1979. " had a son by previous mar., James Richard McCoy

WILLIAM NICHOLAS CURRY married AMANDA SPURLOCK who was a niece to "Liz" Spurlock, my grandmother. Amanda and William were no relation but they were both first cousins to my mother. I felt like a first cousin to the children, especially the youngest, Louise,

William and his family moved in a covered wagon from Indiana to a farm west of Emond, Oklahoma in 1907. About 1910 William deserted his family, went to Texas, remarried and had other children, who would be our kin, but I never knew any of them.

AMANDA moved with her children (1 boy and 5 girls) into Edmond, in 1910. She lived to see all of them well educated, married and with families of their own. She lived her last years, very active in her own home. I visited her several times and exchanged many letters with her. She was much help on the history.

LOUISE worked years on the family history and finally connected a lineage to a Rev. War Soldier thru the Spurlock family. Her husband was a Greyhound Bus driver. After his death Louise gave her services to a hospital in Yucca Valley, Calif.

Continued from page 327

9. Elza Koons

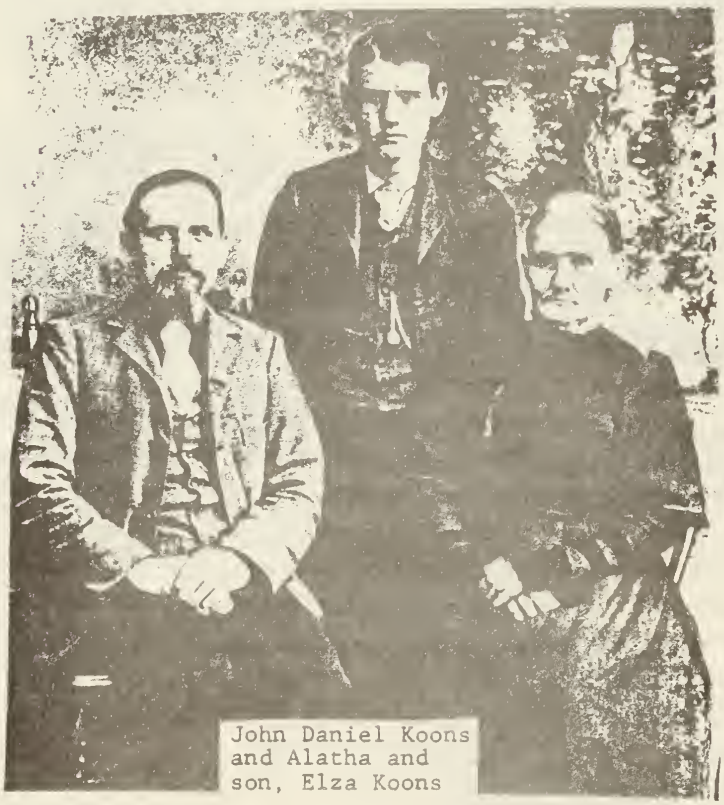
Born 1878 Place Duff, Ind.
Died. Louisville, Ky.

WIFE ESKEL WALLACE

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Ossie Curry

CHILDREN

1. RAY KOONS b. Louisville, Ky.
2. RUTH KOONS b. Louisville, Ky.
3. DOROTHY KOONS b. Louisville, Ky.
4. INEZ KOONS b. Louisville, Ky.



John Daniel Koons and Alatha and son, Elza Koons

JOHN D. KOONS, farmer, of Madison Township, Dubois County, Ind., was born August 11, 1850. His parents were John and Barbara (Cooper) Koons, who were natives of Germany, and came to this country in 1853. They settled in Ohio,

When the parents came to this country, our subject was but three years old. At the age of fifteen he left home and worked for about four years as deck sweeper on steam-boats plying on the Ohio, Mississippi and Red Rivers, afterward becoming night watchman.

September 6, 1877, he married Alatha Curry, born June 9, 1840, in Dubois County, Ind. They have one child—Elzie Melbarn.

--History of Dubois County

Alatha Small

Every Family would be blessed to have at least one member with the energy of this Twin. There is so much difference between her and her twin, Michel, that one would not suspect them as being twins. Alatha first married when she was 15 years, 3 mo. and 5 days old. She outlived three husbands by whom she had children by all three. Her first husband was a Payne in the wealthiest family of the community. He was killed in the Civil War and left her with two little girls, Michel 7 and Ada 5.

Alatha then married her hired man, Curry, By him she bore four children, but only two boys lived to marry and have children. They were married 8½ years before he died, leaving her with 2 daughters and 2 sons. She was the wealthiest widow in all of Dubois County. She was able to hire all the help she needed to run her farm. Again she married her hired man--Koons, whose family had come from Switzerland. This was a double wedding with her niece "Matt" Small going in her surrey with their grooms to Jasper (see marriage license on page 119. The four returned to her home for the night. By Koons she had one son to survive.

In her later years she visited in Texas to see her older brother, "Lem" and her daughter, Michel and family. Her sister-in-law, Mary Jane Spurlock, was on this visit with her. Mary Jane was a sister to the wife of her brother "Lem." Alatha spent her last years living with her relatives. Her niece Cordelia seems to have been one of her favorites. She had requested to be buried in Payne Cemetery by her first husband and 5 babies who were also buried there. The county roads were so muddy the kin could not well get her body to Payne Cemetery, so she was buried in the Mayo Cemetery by her last husband. □

This book would likely never have been printed, certainly not as it is, if it had not been for two descendants of Aunt Allie, Russell Cox and Louise McCoy. It was strawberry season, 1981, when Russell and Margaret stopped on their return trip from Indiana to Borger Texas to spend the night with me. Russell asked about the family history and I told him that since his father Heber was no longer able to help with it, that I had no one in the area whom I thought was interested, so I had done very little on it for five years. He assured me that two people, Jack Small and Phyllis Cox, were very interested. He was sure they would help. He gave me their addresses and they responded in the affirmative. About the same time Louise McCoy in California put me in touch with Ann Hecathorn. The history work went like wild fire, with their help, until its final completion. Thanks to Russell & Louise.

Margaret & Russell Cox, 1980

HUSBAND

Born Place

Marr. Place

Died Bur. Place

HUSBAND'S FATHER

HUSBAND'S MOTHER

WIFE

Born Place

Died Bur Place

WIFE'S FATHER

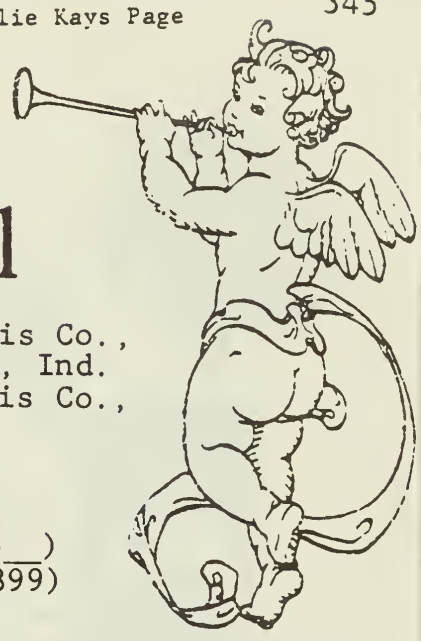
WIFE'S MOTHER

Continued from page

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

SEX M F	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN DAY	MONTH	YEAR	WHERE BORN TOWN	STATE	WHEN DIED Day	Mo.	Yr.	continued on page	FIRST MARRIAGE
1											

Small Twins
Chapter 9
Michel Small



Born 4 June 1840 Place Duff, Dubois Co.,
Marr. 16 Jan. 1866 Place Dubois Co., Ind.
Died 23 Feb. 1870 Bur. Place Duff, Dubois Co.,

HUSBAND JAMES H. KAYS

HUSBAND'S FATHER Lytle Kays (1828-18__)
HUSBAND'S MOTHER Tiletha W. (1828-1899)

Alatha

Michel

21

James H. Kays
TO
Michael Small
} SS: Be it Remembered, That on this 12th day of January, 1866, the following Marriage License was issued, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY, SS.

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS,—GREETING:

Know Ye, That any person empowered by law to solemnize marriages, is hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife, James H Kays and Michael Small, and for so doing, this shall be his sufficient authority.

In Testimony Whereof, I, Henry A Holtzhauer, Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the Seal of said Court, at Jasper, this 12th day of January, 1866.

Seal

Henry A Holtzhauer Clk

Be it further remembered, That on this 19th day of January, 1866, the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois COUNTY.

This Certifies, That I joined in marriage as husband and wife, James H. Kays and Michael Small, on the 16th day of January, 1866.

A. G. Straine

9. Michel Small

She was a twin to Alatha. There are different ways in which twins may develop. (1) The ovum splits at the time of fertilization, in which case the twins are identical. (2) There are two ova developed and fertilized at the same time. (3) One ovum is fertilized but ovulation does not stop and a later ovum is developed and fertilized, even up to three periods later, making the 2nd child a "8-, 7-, or even a 6-months baby." (2) and (3) are therefore just brothers, sisters, or a brother and sister. There is so much difference between Alatha and Michel that I think Michel was the "8-month" baby.

Michel was with her parents almost 12 years after Alatha married. She was home with her mother at the time she fell into the fireplace and burned to death (1862). She stayed four more years with her daddy until he remarried. Two months later, at age 25½ she married James H. Kays, a widower from Kentucky.

James H. Kays had been married (1859) in Kentucky to Malinda Paddock who had died without leaving issue. James H., who was a widower in Civil War years, joined first one side and then the other in the Kentucky area he knew so well. He always managed to avoid being in battle on either side. He was of a family that had moved into Kentucky in 1795, only three years after Kentucky became a state. From where they moved is not now known, but very likely from a Colony where some of the ancestors served in the Revolution. Soon after the Civil War, James H. joined his parents in the area of Duff, Ind. His father Lytal Kays had been a commissioned officer, as marked on the parents' marker in the Payne Cemetery.

Michel and James H. were married just eight months after the close of the Civil War. They farmed near Duff. To them was born a daughter, whom Michel named Alatha, for her twin sister. Then two years later a son, whom they named for James H.'s father, Lytle (the name is spelled different to that on the tombstone). In February, 1970, Michel gave birth to twins; she and both twins died in the process. She was 29 years and 7 months old. The neighbors made a special coffin and Michel was buried with an infant on each arm, in the Payne Cemetery. The grave was unmarked and is now lost forever.

On July 9, 1872, James H. remarried to Catherine Mayo, a well known family for whom the Mayo Cemetery nearby is named. From this marriage were: George, Tom, Jim, Everett, Hannah and Mattie. However, these are not in the scope of this history.

In September, 1881 James H. with his family joined the party on the immigrant train to Piolet Point, Texas. They lived on a farm between Piolet Point and Tioga in Grayson County.

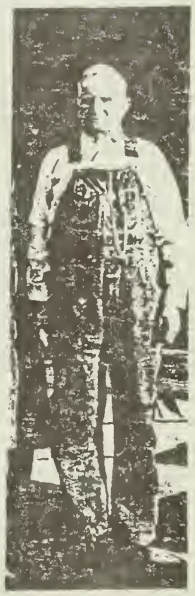
James H. outlived his three wives and died at the age of 83 while staying in the home of his daughter, Mattie Dooley, at Odell, Texas.

CHILDREN

1. ALATHA KAYS, _____ b. cOct., 1866, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.

2. LYTLE BOYD KAYS b. 30 Sep. 1868, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 27 Mar. 1949, Leedy, OK
Mar. 27 Sep. 1888, Fayetteville, Ark., WIFE Dora Virginia Ridley
b. 4 July 1871, Ky.; d. 31 Jan. 1947, Leedy, OK

1. Lee Francis Kays b. 14 Aug. 1889, Ark.
d. 4 Oct. 1957, Wichita Falls, Tx.
   1. Bobby Lee Kays
2. Everett Milton Kays b. 23 Dec. 1892, Grayson Co., Tx.
   1. Delma Kays } Twins
   2. Thelma Kays }
   3. Tivis Kays
   4. Louis Kays } Twins
   5. Lois Kays }
   6. Dorothy Kays
3. Charles B. Kays b. 11 Dec. 1894
d. 1895; bur. pl. Tex.
4. Van H. Kays b. 5 Apr. 1896, Grayson Co., Tx
d. 4 Jan. 1972, Odell, Tx.
   1. Jessie R. Kays
   2. Lana Mae Kays
   3. Mable Lee Kays
   4. Roy Kays
5. Eva Eunice Kay b. 11 Aug. 1898, Grayson Co., Tx.
mar. (1) Moore; (2) Snook d. 14 Jan. 1978, Enid, OK
   1. J. T.
   2. Melvin Lee
   3. Billy Jean
   4. Dorothy Mae
   5. Helen Jo
6. Dora Nellie Kays b. 14 Jan. 1901, Tx.
mar. _____ Sutton
   1. Homer Lee Sutton
7. Jessie R. Kays b. 29 Apr. 1903, Tx.
   1. Marjorie Jane
8. Lume C. Kays b. 2 Nov. 1906, Tx.
   1. Marvin Dale Kays
   2. & 3. Died in infancy.
9. Luella Fay Kays b. 7 Jan. 1909, Vernon, Tx.
mar. ____ McFarlin
   1. Betty Lou McFarlin
   2. Donald Wayne McFarlin
   3. Myran McFarlin } Twins
   4. Mylet McFarlin }
10. Dollie Mae Kays b. 14 July 1912, Odell, Tx.
mar. Pete Page (in 1983, living 9 mi. N. of Hammond, OK)
   1. Curtis Gene Page



Lytle Boyd Kays

c1945

This inscription is part of what is on a large granite stone in the center of the Old Greer County Hall of Fame by the Old Greer County Museum, Mangum, Okla.
Haskell Pruett was the first person in the County elected to The Old Greer County Hall of Fame.

(Less than 40 miles from the last home of Lytle Kays)

OFFICERS
HASKELL PRUETT, PH. D., PRES.
GRACE FLETCHER, V. PRES.
ZOE LIVINGSTON, SEC.
RAY K. BABB, ADM. SEC.
J. ELMER CASTLE, TREAS.
PAUL STUMBAUGH, ATTORNEY

MEMBERS
RUBY AULD
ED DE'
H. C. '

① ALATHA KAYS who was named for her aunt, was 15 years old when she was in the train move to Texas. Her cousin, Chris Small, was only 8, but he told me years later how beautiful she was and how she added to the "Life of the Party." I have found no other record of her. According to records, she was not married in Grayson or Denison Counties. Her younger brother, Lytle, was married in Fayetteville. Had her dad moved the family there and was Alatha married there and continued to live in Arkansas? Or did she die in Texas, unmarried? A niece and nephew each gave me an additional name for Alatha, as her 2nd name, but both checked out to be another half-sister. This one is still unsolved at this time.

② LYTLE BOYD KAYS was born near Duff, Ind. He was named for his paternal grandfather, Lytle Kays (b. 30 June 1828), who was in Co. F, Ky. Cav. Civil War. He and his wife (Tiletha W.) are in marked graves in Payne Cemetery. Lytle was not two years old when his mother died in Indiana. He was 13 years old when his dad moved from his mother's kin and he was never with them again He was 13 years old just a few days (same month) after their arrival in Texas. How long he worked with his dad on the farm between Tioga and Piolet Point is not known. Lytle married in Fayetteville, Ark. when he lacked 3 days being 20 years old. After the first child was born they moved back to Grayson Co., Texas, where other children were born.

The U.S. Census of 1900 lists him in Walbarger Co., Texas (Vernon is the county seat).

Lytle Kays b. Sep., 1868, Indiana, Age, 31
Wife: Dora V., b. July, 1871 in Tenn.
son - Lee b. Sep., 1889, Arkansas
son - Everett b. Dec., 1892, Texas
son - Vando H. b. Apr., 1896, Texas
dau - Eva b. Aug., 1898, Texas

They were in Vernon, Texas in 1909 when Louella Faye was born
In 1912 they were living at Odell, Texas when Dollie was born. He must have been working on the railroad for soon after 1912 he moved to Carter OK on the newly built Katy r.r. and became section foreman. His sons worked with his crew. In a letter from his cousin, Mary Small Tarter, dated April 2, 1919 to a sister, Minerva, she wrote, "Had a good letter from Cousin Lytle Kays. He was here in September [1918]. He looks so much like Papa." Lytle would have been 50 years old at the time. In 1922 he moved to a farm near Hammon, Okla. He went back to work on the railroad from 1923 until 1935. Retired to a farm near Leedy OK where he died at the age of 80.

In a recent letter I have from one of his nephews, he writes:
"Uncle Lytle was a much loved man."

My mother was his first cousin and they lived in less than 40 miles or each other for many years and neither ever knew of the other. (Another good reason to have a book of family names in a history.) How much they and their families would have enjoyed each other!

Never trouble trouble until trouble troubles you.
One bird in the hand is worth two in the bush.
Talk of the devil and he will either come or send.
Three may keep a secret, if two of them are dead.
Let us thank God and be content with what we have.
The art is not in making money but in keeping it.

Chapter 10

RELATED FAMILIES

In some cases where two or more Smalls have married into the same family, their ancestors, who are our kin, are numerous. Many of our cousins who are as much "SMALL as those honored to carry the name, go by another family name. I am an example. I got in one letter, "The SMALL tribe always was and will be a stubborn suspicious bunc of humanity." I should know, for I am exactly the same blood of Nic as he is. I present these closely related families with this thought in mind: "If we are to know ourselves, we must know our kin." I suggest that there are two examples of Smalls who married sisters. Pete and Robert C. married "Beach," but no descendant of Nic now carries that name. Preston and Robert R. married "Orth" but again no descendant of Nic carries the name Orth. Other like situations have been omitted.

THE LEMOND FAMILY 350

THE SPURLOCK FAMILY 365

The Baker Family 373

The Chapman FAMILY 374

Lawrence 375

Payne 375

THE LEMOND FAMILY

There are many unanswered questions about Margy's family history. All I can do is present what facts I have and let some future researcher work on the unanswered problems. The name appears in Scotland as early as 1200.

Proper spelling of the name is a guess. I have used the spelling from the tombstone marking of John Lemond as it is in the Payne Cemetery. The tomstone was put there by his son Milton, who was fairly well educated for his time. John Lemond was brother to our great grandmother, Marjry Lemond. So far as I know these are my closest relatives bearing the name, so I use their spelling. A look at the index of Land Deeds, both bought and sold, show the name was spelled. Limon, Lemon, Lemond, Lemonds, Lemmond, Lemmonds.

The D A R Soldiers of NC lists Lemonds of Rockingham Co. as follows:

Alexander Lemon, #99 Book ZZ, pgs 194 and 223.
Alexander Lemonds (Age 73) Pd. $90.00 as a private.
William Lemmond, Clk & surgeon under Capt. Charles Polks, pgs. 489, 490, -91.
John Lemond, Ensign under Capt., Charles Polk.

In the 1790 U.S. Census or Rockingham Co., Vol. 7.
Heads of Families:
John Lemmon had 3 males over 16 and 2 males under 16. There were 5 females.
Alexander Lemmons had 2 boys and 1 girl.
William Lemmons had 2 sons over 16, 2 under 16 and 1 girl.

HOME OF JOHN BARTLETT LEMOND
Haskell & Minerva, 1926

Payne Cemetery.

The House by the Side of the Road

There are hermit souls that live withdrawn
In the peace of their self-content;
There are souls, like stars, that dwell
Apart in a fellowless firmament;
There are pioneer souls that blaze their paths
Where highways never ran;—
But let me live by the side of the road
And be a friend to man.

Sam Walter Foss

About 1800 there were two sets of the families living in Rockingham County, NC. Those in the northern part seem to have come from a progenator, John Lemons (Lemmon), who died before 1812, according to Deeds settling the estate. Those from the southern part of the county along Troublesome Creek and its tributaries seem to be of a progenator, William Lemonds, Sr. who died before 1810. These are definitely Marjry's folks, neighbors to the Smalls.

Whether the above John and William were related is not known. They both could be from the same line for there were early colonists in Virginia. From the magazine, Virginia Magazine of History I find these references:

Vol. 6, pg. 168, "Lemon voted for Col. Washington to House of Burgess, 1758."
Vol. 10, pg. 37, "John Lemon, about 1734 located at Great Falls (Harper's Ferry)."
Vol. 11, pg. 15, In a special Census of Glouster Co., 1782-3 there appears a William Lemmon with 8 white and 2 slaves, and Richard Lemmon with 9 white and no slaves.
Vol. 18, pg. 208, The will of James Lemmon in Frederick Co., Va.

Then when we get to Dubois Co., Ind. we find that the History of Pike and Dubois Counties, published in 1885 by Goodspeed Bros. & Co., lists several with different spellings. It is known that some of these are in Marg's family but Mother's cousins (in 1926) could not establish a relationship to these who came before Nic and Marg. Could it have been an uncle that caused Marg and Nic to move from NC? So to help in future research, these families are listed as in the above book.

I am presenting Margry's family as I copied it in 1940 from what was written in her Father's Bible which was in the possession of Sally Lemond, the widow of Milton Lemond (grandson) who lived in Huntingburg until her death. I have no idea where the Bible is now. This Bible record conforms exactly with the sex and ages of children as given in the U.S. Census, p. 206 of James Lemond in Rockingham Co., NC.

The Bible record, however, presents many problems when compared to other records. (1) Why the lapse of 6 years between children Nos. 7 and 8? Was there a wife's death and a 2nd marriage? (2) The wife "Nancy" as recorded in Nic's Bible died 31 Dec. 1852 and was no doubt the mother of the younger children. Could this be the same "Nancy," mother to the first children? If she is not, then Margry was buried by her father and step-mother in the Payne Cemetery.

But here is a "snare" for those who work on it later. James Lemond married Nancy Bricker Jan. 3, 1801. Although they are husband and wife of the names of James and Nancy in the same county, they are not our ancestors. Our James was the father of Polly Lemond who was born in 1799 and our Marjry who was born in 1801 (Bible record). To help clear the problem, Nancy Lemond is listed in the U.S. Census, 1820, pg. 578, as a widow in Rockingham Co.

The above Nancy Bricker had a relative (likely a sister) Elenor Bricker who married William Small (uncle to Nic), Aug. 5, 1816, Rockingham Co., (see page 28).

The U.S. Census of 1820 shows that in addition to Nancy Lemond there were Lemonds (heads of households) by the names of James, John, Samuel, Joseph, Alexander, James, William, Edward Lamuch and George. Then by 1850 Census there were few Lemond families left in the county.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
His Bible
In possession of Sarah Lemond,
203 S. Van Buran St.,
Huntingburg, Ind.
1937

James Lemond

b. 1775 or 6; d. c1837 (before 1840)

(See 1820 U.S. Census, Rockingham Co., pg. 636.)

1. Polly Lemond — b. 29 Oct. 1799, N.C.
   mar. 13 Feb. 1816, To: Abraham Small (bondsman, Robert Saundors)

2. Margry Lemond — b. 8 Aug. 1801, N.C.
   d. 9 Jan. 1862, Duff, Ind.
   mar. 22 Aug. 1821, Rockingham Co., NC., To: James Nicholas Small
   Children: All listed pg 49

3. Robert Lemond — b. 12 Feb. 1803, Rockingham Co., NC
   mar. 30 Nov. 1822, Rockingham Co., NC, To: Elizabeth Johnson (Nathaniel Small, bondsman)

4. Peter Lemond — b. 19 Jan. 1805
   d. c1847 (before Census of 1850) in N.C.
   mar. 1833, Rockingham Co., NC, To: Lydia McKlercy, b. 1813

1. Frances Lemond	(f)	15	Ages are given in 1850 U.S. Census, Rockingham Co., Eastern Div. #692/702, pg. 46. All born in North Carolina.
2. James "	(m)	14	
3. J.R. "	(m)	12	
4. J.R. "	(m)	8	
5. M.J. "	(m)	7	
6. R.M. "	(f)	6	
7. M.E. "	(f)	3	
8. R.A. "	(f)	2	

5. Betsy Lemond — b. 21 Mar. 1807, Rockingham Co., NC

6. George W. Lemond — b. 19 Apr. 1809 " "

7. James Lemond — b. 10 Dec. 1810, " "
   See: U.S. Census, 1850, Dubois Co., Ind., Patoka Twp., pg. 176.

8. John Bartlett Lemond — b. 3 Mar. 1816, Rockingham Co., NC
   See: 1850 U.S. Census, Dubois Co., Ind., Patoka Twp., pg. 175.
   1. Milton Daniel Lemond — b. 28 Jan. 1842, Dubois Co., Ind.
      mar. Sarah Jane "Sally" Harris
      1. dau. died in childhood
   2. Stephen Lemond — b. 3 Feb. 1843, Dubois Co., Ind.
      A Corporal in Co. "H" of 42nd Regiment. — d. 25 Feb. 1862 of pneumonia in Ky. in Civil War bur. Payne Cemetery by parents.
   3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 - all girls.

9. William Lemond — b. 9 June 1818, Rockingham Co., NC

10. Hirum Lemond — b. 20 Aug. 1820 " "

11. Elenor Lemond — b. 27 Dec. 1822 " "

12. Joseph Columbus Lemond — b. 3 Oct. 1826
    (See 1850 U.S. Census, Dubois Co., Ind. Patoka Twp., pg. 175.)

It is believed that the first six children married and lived for a time, at least, in Rockingham County. James, his wife and younger children moved with the large Wagon Train party in 1833-4. James and his wife are buried in unmarked graves in the Payne Cemetery. Margy was later buried just south of them in a marked grave, so it would be easy to locate their graves as being just north of Marg and Nic. They were all farmers.

(1) POLLY LEMOND married Abraham Small, an uncle to Nic. We find an Abraham Small in Kentucky that we suspect might be the same person.

(2) MARGRY LEMOND was married to James Nicholas Small and their children are the subject of this book.

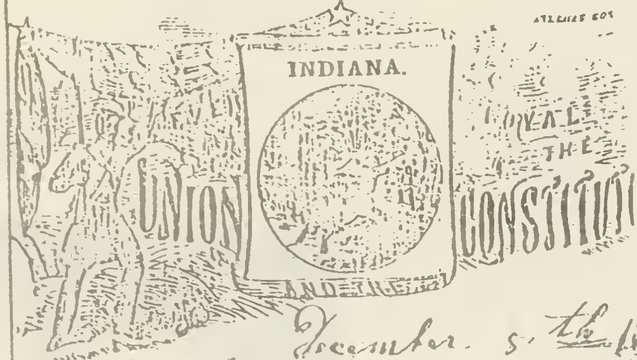
(3) ROBERT, (4) PETER, (5) BETSY and (6) GEORGE all married and lived for a time in Rockingham County. Perhaps most moved west.

(7) JAMES LEMOND and Family show up in the 1850 U.S. Census in Patoka Township, Dubois Co., Indiana.

(8) JOHN BARTLETT LEMOND may have moved before the family move in 1833. In 1926 Elmer Small showed me a well that had been dug by John a hundred years before. John owned the farm that later was joined by land Nic entered. John was a very prosperous farmer. In 1857 he built a nice sun-dried brick house that stood for over a hundred years, just at the west edge of Duff. John had two sons: 1. MILTON D. LEMOND married Sallie J. Harris. They were prosperous farmers who later moved into Huntingburg, 203 S. Van Buren St. He was on a bank board of directors and served the city as City Clerk. 2 STEPHEN LEMOND was corporal in Company H in the 42nd Regiment stationed near Calhoun, Ky. when he died. His letters to his brother Milton are presented in his own handwriting, written with a quill pen, with the bottom of a frying pan as his table and a candle for light. He died in February of pneumonia soon after the last letter was written. His body was shipped to Rockport where his father and a neighbor picked it up and hauled it in the bed of a wagon to Payne Cemetery where he is buried. They were out one night on the return trip. The body kept well for it was frozen the entire trip. Later his parents were buried by him and one tall column marks all three graves. In the early 1950's an ice-covered limb of a nearby pine tree fell and broke the column into several pieces, which Haskell located in 1956 at the edge of the cemetery. In 1982 the cousins Jack Small and Herman Small had the stone restored. John left no one to carry on the Lemond name. Some of the daughers' descendants still live in Dubois County.

(9) WILLIAM, (10) HIRUM, (11) ELENOR and (12) JOE COLUMBUS grew to adulthood in Dubois County. I never knew anything about any of their descendants. □

Milton D. Lemon at his Home
203 S. Van Buren St. H'berg

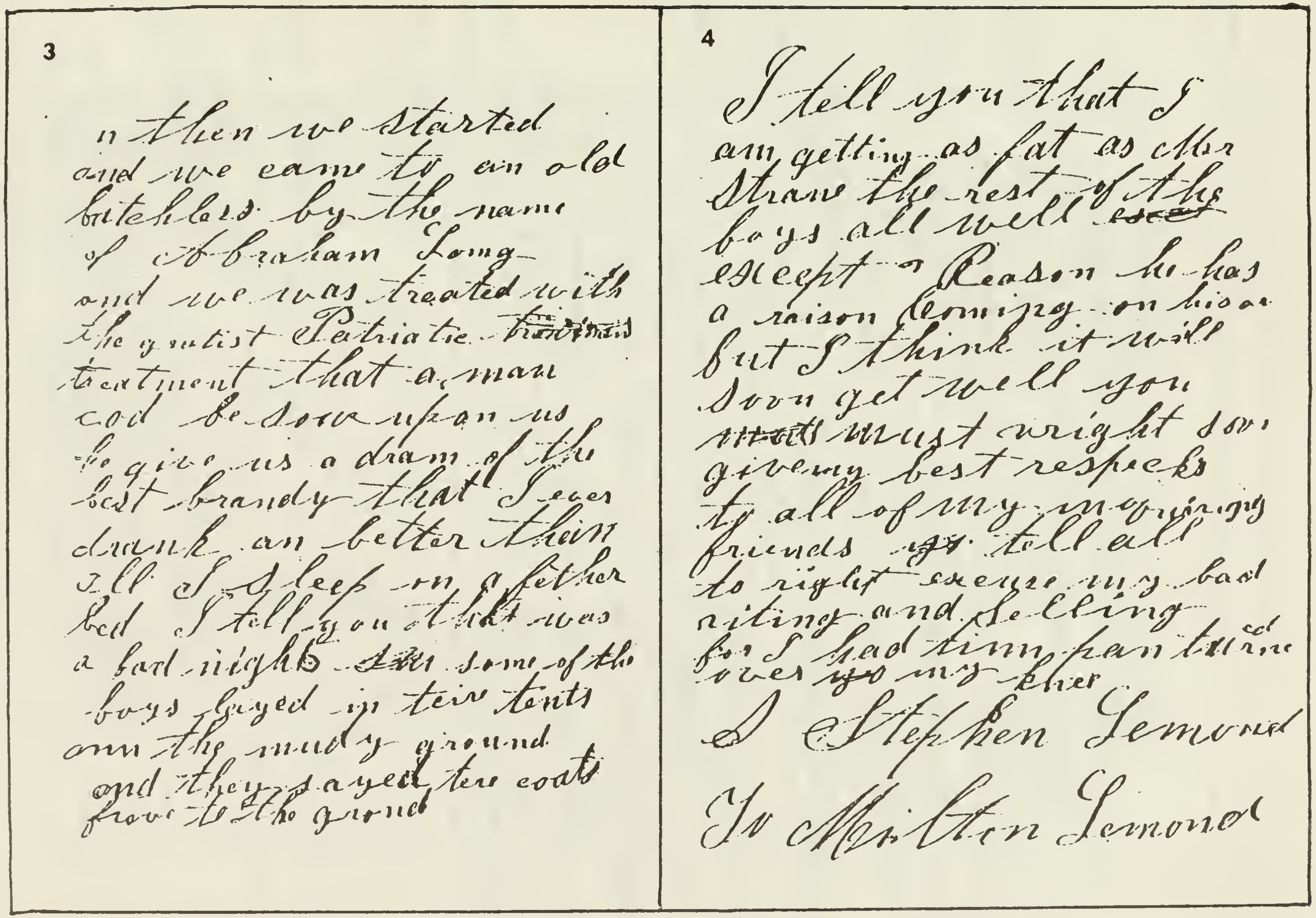


December 5th 1861

Dero Brother it is with
the gratest of pleasure
that I seate my seaelf
this morning to inform
you of my ecelent he
hoping when these few
lines comes to han they
may find you in good
health we are in campied
at calhoone where we will
stay awhile but I
dont know how long
their is seven thousand
incamped here and our
General all honerbel Crit
of Kentucy

2

we was five days
on the march we had a toikom
march the third day it
rained all day and we
struck oure tents layed
in them as much as posibly
until nearley night and
then we costed the ~~river~~
river gust at darke
and traveled about a half
a mile then every man
for him self we got
oure suppers and then
for my place to sleap
I gethered up my napsack
and a few of the boys
and I told the ~~lieutenant~~
leutinent that I was
going to have a house
to sleape in or whip
a secesion he says do the
best you can



3

n then we started
and we came to an old
bitchlers by the name
of Abraham Long
and we was treated with
the gratist Patriatic ~~tratmnt~~
treatment that a man
cod be sow upon us
he give us a dram of the
best brandy that I ever
drank an better than
all I sleep on a fether
bed I tell you that was
a bad night ~~...~~ some of the
boys layed in teir tents
on the mudy ground
and they layed ter coats
from to the ground

4

I tell you that I
am getting as fat as Mr
Strane the rest of the
boys all well ~~ex~~
except Reason he has
a raison coming on his [illegible]
but I think it will
soon get well you
~~must~~ must wright soon
give my best respecks
to all of my inquiring
friends ~~...~~ tell all
to right excuse my bad
riting and selling
for I had timn han turned
over ~~...~~ my sher
S Stephen Lemond
To Milton Lemond

Calhoun Key January 11th/62

Under grate disadvantages I attempt to wrighte the famley a leter notwithstanding I have nuthing of grate imprtance to communicate to you at the presant but I suppose the Neighbors of crackers neck wold like to hear something definite from the noble 42nd Ind Vol but I would first say to them that the facilities for wrighting are very bad consiqently you cannot expect to hear as mutch from us as the wether is bad and there is no news of eny consiqence

The condition of our Regiment at the presant is deplorable, the health of our soldiers is very delicate, not unley our Regiment is in a bad condition but it is the case with all the troops stationed hear The Measles and Pneumonia are playing sad havoc with them

Day by day the Bands have a chance to beat a ded march and some days three or four.

We have no special or interesting news from the seat of war Everything seems to be dormant at the presant

Now battles of eny importance having been fought latley that we have heard of

Doubtless you get morer
news concerning the war than we do No
I will Call that expressom back for we
have news dayley and hourly but it is onley
Camp news and therefore is not reliable
a man can hear any thing he wants and
~~[illegible]~~ a great many things that he dont
want to hear I suppose ~~[illegible]~~ you all
have heard heard about the battle that
Jacksons cavary got in to the other day
up greenriver the loss of our men was ~~of~~
and a capten by the name of Baken
The rebles loss ~~in~~ is conciderbel but un
kowing Mr Stilwell has received a letter
from Thomas and he stated in his letter
that they had received ther money
at last he says they received the first
dolar December 6. they are in Mary
In Camp Near Fredrick

The bois is all gitting better but
Gacerih Baker and Mariane Lemond I Is
not as well to day as he has bin but
I think it is an account of the bad wether
I heard from Eveans Ville yesterday
and the bois that is ther is all on the mend
except Redman Fisher and Elige Coten
Bees is ther and he is fat and ~~Sog~~ Sasy
harvey is on the mend tell Missis Fisher
that her Sun William is on the mend
and I think he will git along with-
out ~~any~~ eny more trible I Suppose that
you heard about Corporal Reddy
dying he died ~~[illegible]~~ January 1 the/62
his mother and Brother come dow and
took him home. times is very Dull.
hear. Money matters is a litle prospers at
this time Col Sayed last Tuesday
in battallion drill that we wold git
our money the last of this weak and
this Sunday Night and no ~~[illegible]~~ money
~~yet~~ yet but I cheirish a hope that
we will git our money next weak.
and if we git our money I wold like to
send a part of it home but I dont know
how to send it for the Safest way
but maby we can git furlowd by
that time and if I can I will come

Now Sampthing about your affairs
I would like to kow how you and
old John N Bristo is a dawing
wherther eny thing or no I would like
to kow wherther you have your corn
getherd. I would like to kow what
is the reaso that you dont right
to me of tener I have riten seventeen
thousand letters all most and have receive
onley ~~[illegible]~~ two or three little one
and I have a pore way to wright and
have all of my wrighting to do after
night or on the Sabeth ~~on~~ and that is
braken Sabeth. I want you all to
right as ~~[illegible]~~ soon as you git this litle
scribled letter and I will try to
right a nuther and if it is too
~~[illegible]~~ expecive for you to git stamps
to male youre letters I will send you
sum when I get my money if I ever
git eny So wright soon and often
every one of you wright even to
Josephine this is to all of you
excuse my bad righten and spelling
Stephen Lemond to all of the family
Milton you had better right
and that soon J B Lemond
father right soon and often and

Madison Township is one of the best agricultural districts in the county, and it was doubtless this that attracted the early settlers to that region. The record of land entries shows that no other portion of the country was more eagerly sought after by the men then settling the country. Up to the year 1830 the following is a complete list of the purchasers of land of the Government. Edward Wood, 1814; John Stewart, 1816; Richard Wood, 1817; James and Samuel Green, 1816; Jesse Corn, 1816; Edward Green, 1814; George Armstrong, 1817; John Niblack, Jr., 1817; Henry Lacefield, 1814; Hugh Redman, 1815; John Anderson, 1817; Ashbury Alexander, 1815; Robert Stewart, 1816; John Green and John Cantrell, 1817; Isaac Alexander, 1815; George Hankin, 1818; William Closson, 1819; Edward Mosby, 1825; John McMahon, 1818; John Anderson and Eli Thomas, 1820; Jonathan Walters (probably Walker), 1816; John Payne, 1817; William Hurst, 1816; James Kelly, 1817; James Payne, 1816; William and Thomas Anderson, 1815; T. J. Wethers, 1817; John Walker, 1814; William Shook, 1814; Andrew Anderson, 1817; Jesse Lindsey, 1820; Joseph Kinman, 1818. This is a total of thirty-two entries made by thirty-six persons and nearly all of them were in their teens. None of them came in less than seven years after the first of Boone Township.

In Madison Township no family was more prominent than the Armstrongs, and some of them were long identified with every public affair of this locality. Ashbury Alexander and some of the Greens were also foremost among the early settlers. Many were of Irish descent, and hence the name of the town in that township. Lacey and James Ritchey who came very early had been slaveholders in the South and upon coming to Indiana are said to have brought their negroes with them. This was no uncommon occurrence in the early settlement of southern Indiana, but the vigorous policy of the Territorial and State governments soon rendered the maintenance of human slavery within its borders both impossible and impracticable.

Another thing that attracted settlers to this portion of the county was the facilities afforded by the Patoka. In times of high water it was utilized as a means for transporting whatever produce might be on hand. But the use for which it was most available and most beneficial was as a water-power. Several early

mills were erected along its banks and afforded the people milling advantages superior to those of most early settlements. The Risleys kept one of these mills for several years and did a large trade.

One of the prominent characters of the early days was Jonathan Walker. He was one of those large, robust, pugilistic fellows who attract attention in any crowd on account of physical vigor. His fighting ability was of the highest order and he lost no opportunity for exhibiting it. In fact he was rather quarrelsome and sought opportunities to display himself. He was known from Vincennes to Louisville along the "trace" that crossed Dubois County. About the year 1840 he was indicted and tried for the murder of a shoe-maker at Huntingburgh, but was acquitted.

Harbison Township is the middle of the three northern townships, and is bounded on the north by the east fork of White River and Martin County, on the west by Columbia Township, on the south by Marion and Bainbridge Townships and on the west by Boone Township. It is now inhabited by a considerable number of Germans, indeed there are but few families besides them in the township. It is named for Arthur Harbison, an early settler and the first associate judge of the county. The Vincennes trace passed through this township, and in early times it brought some intercourse with the world. A majority of the first settlers were from North Carolina and brought with them most of the ideas of life that prevailed in that section of the country at the opening of the century. Many of them were poor and found it nearly impossible to flourish in a land where human slavery prevailed. The poor freemen were in a worse condition than the slaves. They determined to abandon their native country and found a home in the great West. Indiana was then upon the very verge of civilization, and hither they flocked in large numbers. The whole southern end of the State was settled by people from the Southern States.

In the very early days a few came with slaves. Up to and including the year 1830, the following is a complete list of the purchasers of land in what is now Harbison Township: B. B. Edmonston, 1818; Moses Kelso, 1818; Edward Givin, 1817; Samuel Nichols, 1822; John Lemon, 1824; Richard Hoper, Sr., 1818;

★ M. D. LEMOND, a prominent farmer and stock dealer of Dubois County was born in the county, January 28, 1842, being the oldest of eleven children born to the marriage of John B. Lemond and Abselah Miller, natives of North Carolina and Dubois County, Ind., respectively. The father, when a youth, came to the county with his parents and located on the farm where our subject now lives. After his marriage he lived on the home farm for one year, and then moved on a tract of land which he entered about three-fourths of a mile east. He lived there several years, but finally returned to the home farm, where he died September 1, 1862. The mother died in April, 1878. They were among the earliest pioneers of the county, and to such as they is due the credit of the development of the county. M. D. Lemond was reared at home receiving a common school education. He worked on the home farm until the death of his father, when he assumed control, and has since continued to own and work it. He is now the owner of 700 acres of good land, and is probably the largest farmer in the county. He makes a specialty of stock raising, chiefly cattle. October 10, 1883, he was united in marriage with Sallie J. Harris, a native of Spencer County, and to them has been born one child, Charles B., born July 3 1884. Mr. Lemond resided at Duff Station on the Lake Erie & St. Louis Railway five miles west of Huntingburgh.

JACOB H. LEMMON, representative of one of the pioneer families of the county, was born February 8, 1840, son of John and Elizabeth (Cimmerl) Lemmon. The father, a native of Kentucky, came to Dubois County, Ind., with his father in 1802, and located on a tract of land near where Portersville now stands. John was raised amid the wilderness, undergoing all the hardships of pioneer life. After marriage he followed farming, sending his products by boats down the White, Wabash, Ohio and Mississippi Rivers to New Orleans. His death, which occurred in 1872, was a severe loss to his many friends. He was a Republican and a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. Our subject received a very limited education and passed his boyhood on the farm. July 6, 1861, he enlisted in Company E, Twenty-fourth Indiana Volunteer Infantry. He remained in the field until January, 1865, then returned home and in November, 1866, he married Martha Jane McMahan, who has borne him two children: McMahan and Louise. He is a stanch Republican in politics, and a member of the G. A. R. He and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. After marriage, Mr. Lemmon lived on the old homestead until 1872, and then purchased the McMahan farm near Duff Station, where he resided until 1883, when he removed to Huntingburgh where he has since resided. He still controls his farms and is engaged in stock raising.

CLAY LEMMON, farmer, was born December 20, 1842, in Dubois County, Ind. His parents were Elijah and Isabella (Summerville) Lemmon. The father was born near Portersville, Ind., in 1815, and in early life followed flat-boating on the White River, and in 1830 he entered 160 acres of land. Before dividing his land among his children, he possessed about 880 acres, and received a large income from the loan of money. July 15, 1876, he was taken from among the living, his wife having passed away in 1860. Clay was educated in the primitive schools of his day and at the breaking out of the Rebellion, he shouldered his musket with the other brave boys of Indiana, and enlisted in Company E, Twenty-fourth Indiana Volunteers. He participated in the battles of Shiloh, Port Gibson, Champion Hill, the sieges of Vicksburg and Jackson, and many others, fighting bravely for his country for over four years. After coming home, he worked on the farm until his marriage to Lucy Anderson, which occurred September 3, 1872. They are the parents of four children: Isaac B., Charles O., Earl S. and Jessie I. At his father's death, Mr. Lemmon became the possessor of the 230 acres of land, which he afterward increased to 390 acres. Both husband and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and Mr. Lemmon is a leading Republican, having cast his first vote for Grant.

W. S. LEMMON, brother of Clay Lemmon (above written), was born March 19, 1847, in Dubois County, Ind. At the age of sixteen he enlisted in Company E, Twenty-fourth Indiana Volunteers, and served his country faithfully nearly two years. In March, 1864, he returned to home and friends, and he and his brother worked on the home farm until 1867, when he bought a farm of 120 acres in Pike County, which he sold fifteen years later. In 1877 he purchased the farm of 230 acres, and which he has since increased to 270 acres, 110 acres being under cultivation. November 29, 1868, he married Emma McDonald, born July 27, 1849, daughter of John and Margaret (Bacon) McDonald. They are the parents of four children: Clara L., Ira C., Eliza M. and Harley S. Mr. Lemmon and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and he is a warm Republican, who cast his first vote for Grant. He is a successful farmer, and is now the possessor of 377 acres of good land.

MADISON TOWNSHIP.

MARTIN L. ANDERSON, son of James and Isabella (Mosby) Anderson, natives of Kentucky, was born December 15, 1830, in Dubois County, Ind. The father, who was of Irish descent, was a blacksmith by trade, and in connection, carried on farming. In 1830 he came to Dubois County, and purchased 440 acres of land in Madison Township, on which he located and remained until his death, which occurred April 15, 1879. His wife died September 24, 1869. Our subject was educated in the district schools near his home. September 1, 1859, he married Judy F. Lemmons, daughter of Abraham and Margaret Lemmons. She was born March 17, 1839, and is a native of Dubois County. They are the parents of these children: William E., Lola B. (wife of C. J. Mosby), Achsa (wife of Lewis Horton), Annie and Effie Jane. Mr. Anderson settled on the old place where he now lives. He is industrious, and now owns 299 acres of land. He is one of the old settlers of the county, and has lived to see it transformed from a wilderness into well cultivated farms. In politics he is a Republican, casting his first vote for Filmore. He is a Mason, and he and wife are members of the Presbyterian Church.

ELIJAH S. HOBBS, one of the old settlers of Dubois County, Ind., was born January 24, 1824, in Washington County, Ind., and is one of a family of ten children born to Elisha and Lyda (Coffin) Hoobs. They were both of English descent and natives of North Carolina; the father was born October 10, 1788, and the mother in 1789. They came to this State in 1814, and bought 100 acres of land, and soon after 160 acres more. The father died in 1846 and the mother in 1865. Our subject attended the primitive schools of his times, during the winter seasons, until he was grown, when he attended the county seminary five months. In 1844 he began teaching school, continuing at that work nine winter and one summer term, meeting with good success. September 12, 1854, he married Hannah Macy, to whom four children were born: Ada, Zeno, Lyman and Belle. The two sons are working on farms for themselves, Lyman in Kansas and Zeno near home. Belle is a teacher by profession, and has attended the State Normal School at Terre Haute, for two years. Mr. Hobbs moved to Dubois County in 1854, and by degrees purchased 480 acres of land which make him an excellent living. He lost his wife October 22, 1864, and June 7, of the next year, he married Margaret Lemmon, born August 3, 1835. He is a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and may be called one of the first citizens of Dubois County, for by his industry and good management he has cleared up his farm, which was a wilderness when he settled on it, and now has a beautiful fertile farm. In politics he is a strong Prohibitionist, and cast his first vote for Zachary Taylor.

CAPT. JOHN M. LEMMON, one of the prominent farmers of Dubois County, was born November 22, 1837, and is a son of John and Elizabeth (Simmons) Lemmon, natives of Kentucky. The father was born in 1802, and came to this county in his youth, where he married and bought 230 acres of land and began his career as a farmer. He was among the first settlers of the county, there being only two or three families preceding him. He died in 1872, and the mother in 1841. Our subject was raised at home, but without a mother's care, she having died when he was a child of four years of age. His education was acquired in the district school near his home. He remained at home working for his father until the war broke out, when he enlisted in Company E, Twenty-fourth Indiana Infantry, July 6, 1861, serving for three years. He took an active part in the battles of Shiloh, Fort Donelson, Port Gibson, Champion Hill, seige of Vicksburg and many others. He enlisted as a private, but was soon promoted to first sergeant, then was commissioned second lieutenant by O. P. Morton. He proved to be an efficient officer, and was raised to the rank of first lieutenant and then to captain, December 29, 1863, which office he retained until the close of the war. He married Vinna Parker, and bought a farm of 120 acres in Dubois County, and commenced farming. In 1881 he bought a home in Ireland, Ind., where he has since lived. He now owns 220 acres of land, and is a successful farmer. He is a strong Republican, and belongs to the Masonic fraternity. He and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Boone Township has the reputation of being the scene of the first white settlement in Dubois County. This was made by two brothers, John and William McDonald, near the "mud holes," in 1802. John McDonald is said to have built the first house erected by a white man in the county. The time was in the early part of 1802, or more than eighty-three years ago. What a fruitful subject for contemplation is the change that has taken place in our affairs since that time. The United States had not yet become owners of any part of what now constitutes Dubois County. The Indians owned and inhabited the whole country in this portion of the State. But most of the county was purchased from the Indians by a treaty made at Fort Wayne on the 7th of June, 1803, and was included in what is known as the Vincennes Tract. The balance of the county was bought in August of the following year at Vincennes. By this it will be seen that all those who settled in the county prior to June, 1803, were living on Indian lands, and after that time, up to 1807, the date of the first land entry, they were upon "Congress" land. As soon as the Government had purchased the land immediate preparations were made for having it surveyed. This was done as follows: Range 3 west, by Levi Barber, and Range 4 by Nahum Bewl, in September 1804; Range 5 by David Sandford and Range 6 by Stubbs & Fowler in October of the same year. Not long after this the land was placed on sale at Vincennes. But the people were not disposed to wait on the owners of the soil for an invitation to locate in any particular locality. Whenever and wherever they wanted to go they went. It was something of this spirit that caused the trouble with the Indians in 1811. A list of those who were the first to purchase land in Boone Township is here given, with the year the land was bought. Of course many of these men had lived in the county some time prior to the time of buying real estate on which to make their future home: James Fenis, 1810; Peleg R. Allen, 1818; Jacob Lemmon, 1814; Samuel Smythe, 1814; Nicholas Harris, 1817;

This beautiful card (done in color) has been handed down in the family.

THE SPURLOCK FAMILY

Two of the SMALLs married into the Spurlock Family. They were James "Lem" Small and William Curry, son of "Lem's" sister Alatha Small-Curry. Both had a large number of descendants.

Over a period of about 10 years from say, 1945 thru about 1955 there were two sisters and a brother, Minerva Spurlock, Elmer Small and Sylvia Spurlock-Fisher who lived in Princeton, 1033 S. Seminary St., Ind. (all retired) who worked extensively with me to establish the Spurlock Family to whom we are closely related. They had help from James Spurlock who at that time was doing research on the Spurlock Family. He lived in Arkansas, but I never knew where.

This James Spurlock was the oldest of 3 children of Rolly Spurlock. Rolly was the oldest of five known children (of Samuel Spurlock of Virginia) to be alive early in the 1800's. They were Rolly, *John, Charley, *William and a daughter who married a Collins and moved to Missouri.

Rolly had (1) John who fathered:		John T.	Pleas	Peggy
(2) William who fathered:		Martha	Julia	Thomas
	Belle	John	Richard	Mary
(3) Thomas who fathered:		Sarah	John	Mary

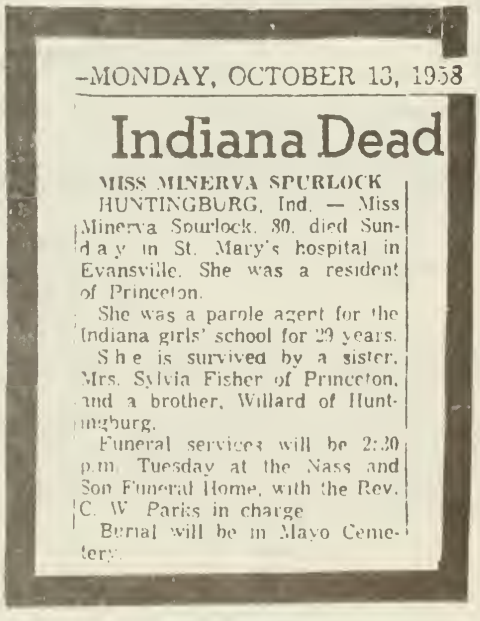
*John and Charley were lost.

*William as above mentioned is not OUR WILLIAM for he died about 1865 (too old for ours and his children's names do not match known children.

James Spurlock (above mentioned) was sure there was a connection for they were all from the same part of Virginia. The researchers died without my knowing whether the relationship was established or not. So we begin with our William Spurlock on whom we have documentary proof for our statements.

Martha Payne-Spurlock

See Page 366



—MONDAY, OCTOBER 13, 1958

Indiana Dead

MISS MINERVA SPURLOCK

HUNTINGBURG, Ind. — Miss Minerva Spurlock, 80, died Sunday in St. Mary's hospital in Evansville. She was a resident of Princeton.

She was a parole agent for the Indiana girls' school for 29 years.

She is survived by a sister, Mrs. Sylvia Fisher of Princeton, and a brother, Willard of Huntingburg.

Funeral services will be 2:30 p.m. Tuesday at the Nass and Son Funeral Home, with the Rev. C. W. Parks in charge.

Burial will be in Mayo Cemetery.

See Pg 368

William Spurlock

Born 1810 Place Va.
Marr. 6 May, 1832 Place Knox Co., Ky.
Died 1865 Bur. Place Dubois Co., Ind

WIFE MARTHA "PATSY" JANE Offill (Ofield) Born 8 May, 181] Died 1840, Goose Creek, Ky.

(1) Minerva Jane Spurlock b. 30 Jan. 1833, Ky.
(my mother was named for her) d. 25 Mar. 1901, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. Henry S. C. Baker (bro. to Grandmother Baker Spurlock), b. 22 Aug. 1825; d. 30 June 1874; both buried in Payne Cemetery.

1. Batsy Baker mar. Albert Payne
2. Ann Baker mar. Dan Whitsitt
3. William Baker
4. Lear Baker mar. Jones Kemp
5. Melvina Baker mar. Charles Osborn
6. Jake Baker mar. Minnie Balles Robinson
7. Charley Baker mar. Mary Michel Cox

Children on Page 332

(2) James Erwin Spurlock b. 9 Jan. 1835, Knox Co., Ky.
d. 21 Nov. 1889; bur. Payne Cemetery
mar. 23 June 1857, Dubois Co., Ind. To: Martha Payne, b. 2 Apr. 1831, Dubois Co., Ind. d. 10 Nov. 1924 Picture on Page 365

1. Eli Spurlock mar. Elizabeth Teremeyer
   1. Sharrod Spurlock d. Calif.
2. Thomas Spurlock mar. in Okla.; returned to Ind. & died there
3. Lydia Spurlock
   mar. (1) Lichlyter
   1. Fred Lichlyter
   2. Cora "
   mar. (2) Ralph Koons
   * 1. Walter Koons
   2. Martha Koons
4. Anne Spurlock
   mar. Henry Teremeyer
   1. Oddia Teremeyer
   2. Alvada Teremeyer
5. Sylvia Spurlock
   mar. William Teremeyer
   1. Hyatt Teremeyer
   2. Hercules Teremeyer
6. Nettie Spurlock bur. Walla Walla, Wash.
   mar. (1) ___ Wisdom
   1. Emmett Wisdom (college prof. & Christian preacher, Wash.)
   mar. Ollie Tensdal
   2. Forrest Wisdom
   mar. (2) ___ Ayers
7. Amanda Spurlock
   mar. Willie Curry
   * (family on page 338)
8. Belle Spurlock
   mar. Clinton Smith
9. Carrie Spurlock d. in Calif.
   mar. Wisdom

Nettie Spurlock

(3) Sarah Elizabeth Spurlock b. 8 Oct. 1836, Goosecreek, Knox Co., Ky.
d. 14 Aug. 1900, Tira, Hopkins Co., Tex.
mar. 26 Feb. 1852, Dubois Co., Ind. To: *James Lemond Small
(children on page 87)

(4) Theopolis "Theo" Spurlock b. 1838, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. (1) Elizabeth Vaughan Offield (widow of bro. to wife of Redmond Spurlock)
1. Ella Spurlock
mar. (2)
2. Noah Spurlock
3. John "
4. Andy "
5. Frank "
6. Benjamin "
7. Bryant "
8. Elsie "

Continued

(1) MINERVA JANE SPURLOCK was born in Ky. 30 Jan. 1833, died near Duff, Ind. 25 Mar. 1901. Minerva Small-Pruett in whose memory this book is written was named for this Minerva. Minerva Jane married Henry S.C. Baker (see page373) who was born 22 Aug. 1825 in Ky. and died 30 June 1874 near Duff. Both are buried in the Payne Cemetery near Duff.

(2) JAMES ERWIN SPURLOCK was born in Kentucky and moved by his family to near Duff when he was 2 years old. He married Martha Payne and lived the rest of his life on a farm north of Duff. He was fairly well educated for his time. He taught a County School, was county commissioner for 12 years for his district, and served two terms as Dubois County Treasurer. He traveled daily 7 miles from his farm home to the county court house. Each month he had to make a trip to Indianapolis to take taxes collected for the State. Robbery was common, so he changed his appearance each month. Sometimes he had whiskers, maybe a mustache, anything for a change so he would not readily be recognized. He was encouraged by friends to run for a 3rd term. His opponent had his books audited so they would show a shortage and suit was filed against him. He was so worried that he took a razor to a corner of a rail fence on his farm and cut his throat. He was found the next day. Later the books were audited and found to be perfect. He was a very honorable man and had raised a fine family, some descendants still live in the region. James and Martha are buried in the Payne Cemetery.

His home was across the valley to the south of his sister "Liz" and in plain view of each other. It was here that Liz and Lem and children spent their last night in Indiana (1881) and on the following morning had one last look at their INDIANA HOME.

(3) SARAH ELIZABETH SPURLOCK (see page 87)

(4) THEOPOLIS SPURLOCK was born, lived and died near duff. He married and raised a family on his farm there.

WIFE (2) of WILLIAM SPURLOCK,

MARY Jane Baker Born 1822 or 1823 Place Crawford Co., Ind.
Marr. 1841 Place

WIFE'S FATHER ARON BAKER See Pg 373

STATE OF INDIANA
SS:
COUNTY OF DUBOIS

"COPY OF MARRIAGE RECORD"
William Spurlock to Jane Baker

Date of Lic. April 5, 1841 — Date of Marriage April 7, 1841

I John Miller do certify that I do solemnize the bonds of matrimony between William Spurlock and Jane Baker both of the same County and State aforesaid. (Marriage Record A. Page 9)

CHILDREN

(5) Abraham "Abe" Spurlock b. 1842.
He is buried in Centrahoma, Coal Co., Oklahoma

mar. (1) Clementine Jewel (she is buried at Tira, Tex.)

1. Isaac Spurlock
2. Patsy "
3. Belle " (owned land in Coal Co, Okla. in her maiden name, 1912)
4. Ella "
   mar. (age 28) 13 Dec. 1909, Coalgate, OK, To: John Cordell (25) of Ashland, Pittsburg Co., Okla.
5. Addie Spurlock
   mar. (age 26) 10 Feb. 1909 by Jesse Bunch, J.P., Centrahoma, Okla., To: W. H. Batts (age 27)
6. Jim Spurlock
7. Henry "
8. Amy "
9. Myrtle "
   mar. (age 18) 13 Oct. 1912 by S. A. Morgan, Church of Christ, Coal Co., Okla., To: Fred Lacy (age 21)

mar. (2) at age 66, on 11 Nov. 1908 by Jesse Bunch, J.P., in Centrahoma, Okla. to: Mrs. Nancy Wills (age 49)

Continued

⑥ Redmond Spurlock b. 16 Sept. 1844, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 3 Mar. 1893 " " "

mar. ① 22 Aug. 1865, Dubois Co., Ind. To: Frances E. Vaughan, b. 26 Apr. 1848 (a sister to 2nd wife of bro. Theopelus); d. 17 Feb. 1908, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.

1 Elmer Everett Spurlock b. 5 Nov. 1866, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. ① Ann J. Brown (killed by train 30 Sept. 1886)
1. Charley Spurlock mar. Minnie Songer
1. Dorothy Spurlock mar. Hugo Leonard (no children)
2. Lucille " mar. Miller (2 children)
2. Edith Spurlock mar. Ford Osborn
1. Vernon Osborn mar. (2 children)
2. Ray Osborn (in college, San Diego, Calif., 1948)
3. Joyce Osborn mar. Reel (has a daughter)
4. Carol Osborn b. 1935
5. Marilyn Osborn b. 1937
mar. ② 1887, To: May Conley
3. Elmer Ward Spurlock died at 3 mo. and May died soon afterward.

2. Sarah Ella Spurlock b. 23 Oct. 1868, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 25 Aug. 1942, San Diego Calif.
mar. 11 Oct. 1885, To: George T. Davis
1. Clarence Owen Davis died with Asthma in 1943; left widow and 5 children (widow, Lucille, remarried)
2. Frances Spurlock mar. Roland Baker
3. Edna Elizabeth Spurlock
mar. ① Clyde Hadley
1. Allen Hadley (two children)
2. Donald Hadley (two children)
mar. ② O. B. Hurd died in 1944
(Their home was 4623 Vista St., San Diego, Calif.)

3. Raleigh Edward Spurlock b. 8 Jan. 1871, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 19 Mar. 1873

4. Louis Marion Spurlock b. 7 May 1873, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 27 Oct. 1876

5. Simon Alvah Spurlock b. 28 Aug. 1875, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 12 Aug. 1947
mar. 28 Jan. 1899 To: Ella Fisher
1. Roy Spurlock mar. 1928, To: Clarice Johnson
2. Gladys Spurlock mar. Sam Weisman
A son in college in Memphis, Tenn. (1949)
3. Arleigh Spurlock mar. Clarice Dearling

6. Minerva Jane Spurlock b. 31 Dec. 1877, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
(never married) d. 12 Oct. 1958, Princeton, Ind Picture on Page 373

7. Sylvia Ann Spurlock b. 22 Jan. 1880, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. 11 Sept. 1904 To: Alvah Fisher Picture on Page 373
1. Glen Edward Fisher
mar. Blanche DeWeese
1. Charles Fisher, mar., had a daughter
2. Marilyn Fisher, mar., had a son
3. Phyllis Fisher
4. Glen Franklin Fisher
2. Lennis Fisher mar. Bea Wright; no children
3. & 4. died in infancy

8. Willard Leonard Spurlock b. 27 April 1882, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. 1902 To: Alpha Ervin
1. Pearl Spurlock
Had a baby who soon died and so did she.
2. Ervin Spurlock mar. Daisy Jeffery
Betty Ann Spurlock (Sr. in Huntingburg, Ind., 1949)
3. Esther Spurlock died after she was grown; no issue.

9. William Grover Spurlock b. 26 Apr. 1885, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. June 1903 To: Mayme Wagner
1. Fern Spurlock; mar. Robert Bossler; four sons.
2. Opal Spurlock; mar. Cliff McPherson
3. Fay Spurlock
4. Norma Jean Spurlock

10. Benjamin Spurlock died at age 3 months.

⑦ Elijah "Eli" Spurlock b. 1846, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. and had 1 son. Picture on Page 373

⑧ John Spurlock b. 1851
d. 1886, Texas; bur. in Tira Cemetery

mar. Melinda Gearner 1876 and moved to Hopkins County, Texas.
1. Houston Spurlock b. 1877
2. Maud " b. 1880; mar. Ed Patton
3. Drucilla " b. 1883
mar. in Hopkins Co., Tex. To: Jim Baggot; they had 2 boys. In 1942 Drucilla & Jim lived R.F.D. north of Harrold, Tex.

Continued

(9) Margaret Spurlock

mar. Christopher Columbus "Lum" Bristoe
1. Willie Bristoe (They lived near Goldbusk, Tex.)
2. Mary "
3. Marjory "
4. Stella "
5. James Urian " b. 16 Nov., 1900
6. Josie "
7. Johnny Redmon Bristoe
8. May Bristoe
9. Elmira "

(10) William Spurlock b. d. 1932

mar. Eliza Jane Green. Had 3 children, died in infancy.
In 1929 he was living at New Harmony, Indiana.

(11) Anna J. Spurlock

mar. William Gregory
1. Nettie Gregory
2. Bry Gregory
   mar. (1) Mayme Fitzgerald
   mar. (2) Essie ___
3. Charlie Gregory
   mar. Maggie Ridenour □

---

(5) ABRAHAM "ABE" SPURLOCK was the oldest of the 2nd set of children and much younger than "The". He married Clementine (?) in Dubois County. They farmed near Duff until they sold the 40 A farm in Sec. 1 for $500.00 on Sept. 24, 1878. He and his family moved to Hopkins County, Texas. Note that is almost three years before his sister "Liz" Small and family moved. We visited the family when I was 7 years old. An older girl, Patsy, had brain injury from illness and the other children were afraid of her. She later died in the Okla. State Hospital. The wife Clementine died c1905 and was buried in a well marked grave in Tira Cemetery. In the fall of 1906 Abe and his family moved in a covered wagon train with the Bill Lawrence family to Coal County, Indian Territory. He remarried a widow but had no more children. They moved to a farm near Lane, Pontotoc Co., I.T. My uncle Chris visited him here and worked with a logging outfit for a time. Abe is buried at the Clareta Cemetery.

(6) REDMOND SPURLOCK (1844-1893) was born, married, lived and died near Duff. He and his wife, Frances E. Vaughan, had ten children. Some of the descendants still live in the region. Bur, Place Payne Cemetery

(7) ELIJAH "ELI" SPURLOCK married and had only one child, a son. They moved to Arkansas is all we know.

(8) JOHN SPURLOCK (1851-1886) grew to manhood and married near Duff. He and his wife Melinda moved to Hopkins County, Tx., where they farmed. They are buried in the Tira Cemetery. Their children, Houston and Drucilla, had moved to near Wichita Falls, Tx. early in the century.

(9) MARGARET SPURLOCK (18 -1927) was born Duff, Dubois Co. Ind. Married Christopher "Lum" Bristoe and moved to near Goldbush, Tx., where they raised 9 children.

(10) WILLIAM SPURLOCK (18 -1932) mar. Jane Green. Their three children died in infancy. In 1929 he was living at New Harmony, Ind.

(11) ANNA J. SPURLOCK (See Vital Statistics Table)
Born, married, lived and died in Dubois County, Ind. □

County of Dubois, Ind. Jan. 9, 1890
Property taken by Mary Jane Spurlock, widow of James E. Spurlock
By order of the Probate Court

Wagon & Harness	$25.00	Hay frame	$2.00	2 stoves	$2.00
2 Blind Mares	35.00	Chickens	7.00	Dishes & Utensils	5.00
Cows & calves	17.00	7 A. wheat	74.00	Kettles & jars	2.00
1 Heifer	10.00	5 beds & bedding	40.00	Coal cart	5.00
2 sheep	6.00	Tables & Chairs	6.00	Lumber	1.50
1 hog	5.00	2 bureaus	10.00	1 ton Hay	5.00
Farming Impliments	5.00	1 Safe (cupboard)	3.00	Clover seed	4.50
1 bugge	5.00	Clock	1.00	3 lamps & lantern	2.25
Bees & stand	2.00	Sewing Machine	2.00	Hack	2.00

In the U.S. Census, 1850, Dubois Co., Ind. Patoka Twp. # 677, William Spurlock lists his age as 44 and his wife's name, Mary Jane [Baker] at 27. [2nd Wife] He says he was born in Va. and she was born in Indiana. His children were listed as Minerva Jane (17), James (15) and Elizabeth (13) [The children by his 1st wife].

At what age William was moved or moved from Virginia is not known but it is known that he married Patsy Offield and lived in Knox County, Ky. on Goose Creek. A neighbor was Thomas Payne (9 years older) and his wife Lydia. This Payne family along with other neighbors left Kentucky in the summer of 1836 in a wagon train for Dubois Co., Indiana. William and his wife wanted to go along but the wife was pregnant (with my grandmother).

The baby was born Oct. 8, 1836. It was too close to winter to start on the trip to follow the neighbors. However, in early spring William Spurlock and his wife with Minerva Jane (4 years old), James Erwin (2 years old) and the infant and with two ponies headed west to find their neighbors. One horse had a side saddle (that is the lady rode sideways) for the mother who held an infant in arms and one child on front side and the other on the back side of her. The 4-yr old girl walked much of the way with her dad. The other horse had all of their belongings: clothes, cooking utensils, bed quilts, an ax and a gun. William walked in front of the ponies. It took weeks of travel. If it rained, it rained. They gathered what they ate as they traveled, by fishing, hunting, and gathering. Little to gather, but to pick up nuts that had withstood the winter. When night overtook them they stopped along the "blazed" trails, made beds of leaves, kept a fire going all night for there were wild animals a plenty.

Without knowing they were doing so, they followed the exact trails their neighbors had been on a few months before. The trails took them along "Buffalo Trace" and they just had a "hunch" to turn south on a tril that led to the Patoka River where Thomas Payne had "squatted," built his home, and made a log raft to help people across. It was almost dark when William came to the north side of the Patoka River. He saw a fire (built for cooking and light) on the other side. There was a cow horn to blow to signal for the raft. Payne yelled out, "Who is it?" William recognized the voice and when he answered, Payne recognized the voice of William, long time friends. (Who says? The Lord does not help when a person tries.) There was no way for Payne to know William was now coming and no way for William to know where to find his old friend and neighbor. They lived the rest of their lives as neighbors. Payne's daughter, Martha, married Spurlock's son, James, whose offspring are now numerous. Huntingburg was established the same year (1837) as headquarters for hunters in this region of abundant wild game (bear, deer, turkey, etc.).

Life was hard for these pioneers. In 1938 a 4th child (Theopolis) was born and the mother died leaving William with these 4 little ones. Neighbors in that time helped all they could, even to the children.

A close neighbor was Nicholas Small who had a 10-year-old son "Lem" who would help. He rocked the little baby girl in the cradle and otherwise helped to take care of her. They became playmates as the girl grew. When she was 15 years and 4 months old he married her. (My grandparents!) She was so young that she did not have her first child until they had been married 25 months. However, in the next 25-year-period (1854-1879) she bore 11 girls and 3 boys and all but one lived to be grown and have children. Her story is connected to that of her husband beginning on page 87

Revolutionary War Ancestor of SPURLOCK

Served in the capacity of Private in N C Continental Line. He appears on a roll of Capt. Benj. Coleman's Co., North Carolina Battalion commanded by Col. John Patton, Rev. War, dated Sept. 9, 1778, White Plains.

Time enlisted: Apr. 29, 1776. Time engaged: 2½ years.

Born c1742 prob. Va.; died 17 Sept. 1840, Clay Co., Ky.

Mar. Sept. 1860, prob. N.C. To: SUSANNAH NICHOLDS, b. c1760, prob. N.C.
d. after 23 Apr. 1855.

1. (dau) SARAH GARLAND b. 23 Jan. 1789, Tenn. d. between 1850/1860.
mar. c1809 To: James Offill, Jr., b. 1788 Tenn. d. between 1850/1860, Pike Co., Ind.

2. (dau) MARTHA "PATSY" JANE OFFILL (OFIELD), b. 8 May 1811, Ohio
d. 1840, Goose Creek, Knox Co., Ky.
mar. 6 May 1832 To: William Spurlock, b. 1810, Va.; d. 1865, Dubois Co., Ind.

3. (son) JAMES ERVIN SPURLOCK b. 9 Jan. 1834, Goose Creek, Knox Co., Ky.
d. 21 Nov. 1889, Dubois Co., Ind.
mar. 23 June 1857 To: Martha Jane Payne, b. 4 Feb. 1831, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 10 Nov. 1924, Pike Co., Ind.

4. (dau) AMANDA SPURLOCK b. 15 May 1865, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 21 June 1956, Edmond, Okla.
mar. 13 Dec. 1888, Dubois Co., Ind. To: William Nicholas Curry, b. 22 Aug. 1868.
d. 22 Mar. 1947. Bowie Co., Tex.

5. (dau) ALTA LOUISE (CURRY) McCOY b. 1 Oct. 1910, Edmond, Okla.
mar. 24 Oct. 1936, Santa Ana, Cal., To: Andrew James McCoy, b. 22 June 1900, Sabriel, Ca.

DAR National Number 536969+466
Address (1983) 7979 Grand Court, Yucca Valley, Ca. 92284

NOTE: SARAH ELIZABETH SPURLOCK (page 87) is a sister to the above (3) James Ervin Spurlock. Her female descendants (pages 108-228) are eligible to DAR membership thru this lineage of Alta Louise McCoy.

~See U.S. Census 1850, Patoka Twp., Dubois Co., Ind. for Wm. Spurlock family. (See page 370.)

---

3. (dau) SARAH ELIZABETH SPURLOCK b. 8 Oct. 1836, Goose Creek, Knox Co., Ky.
d. 14 Aug. 1900, Tira, Hopkins Co., Tex.
mar. 26 Feb. 1852, Dubois Co., Ind., To: James Lemond Small, b. 18 Nov. 1826, Rockingham Co., NC; d. 14 Aug. 1900, Tira, Hopkins Co., Tex.

4. (dau) MANERVA IRENE SMALL b. 17 Feb. 1879, Duff, Dubois Co., Ind.
d. 25 Aug. 1942, Mangum, Greer Co., Okla.
mar. 16 Sep. 1894, Hopkins Co., Tex. To: Ozie D. Pruett, b. 23 Apr. 1873. Charleston, Delta County, Tex.; d. 9 Apr. 1956, Mangum, Greer Co., Okla.

5. (son) HASKELL PRUETT b. 16 June 1897, Mingus, Palo Pinto Co., Tex.
mar. 28 July 1920, Hobart, Kiowa Co., Okla. To: Agnes Murray, b. 8 Nov. 1903, Pelzer, Anderson Co., S. Car.

6. (dau) MILDRED PRUETT b. 22 Feb. 1927, Okla. City, Okla.
mar. 2 Oct. 1949, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla. To: Thomas W. Lee, b. 26 Dec. 1923, Shongaloo, Webster Parish, La.

7. (son) ROBERT EARL LEE b. 5 Nov. 1956, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla.
mar. 15 May 1976, Stillwater, Payne Co., Okla. To: Connie Jane Reynolds, b. 16 June 1957, Ponca City, Kay Co., Okla.

8. (son) JEREMY ROBERT LEE b. 21 Mar. 1980, Enid, Garfield Co., Okla.

Pension Applications for Soldiers of Rev.War, War of 1812 and Indian Wars living in Ky.
****** ****** ******

GARLAND: JOHN
OR
GARLAND, SUSANNAH

W3011
B.L. Wt. 17897
160-55

On this, October 12, 1824, John Garland appeared at Circuit Court of Knox County Kentucky and made the following oath. That he is about 82 years of age and a resident of said county. That he enlisted for two years and a half in the latter part of 1775 in Halifax Town, N. C. in the company commanded by Captain Pink eaton, in the Regiment commanded by Col. Gumner in the line of the state of North Carolina on the continental establishment. That he served in said corps till the term for which he enlisted expired, then he was discharged from service at Fredericksburg Connecticut. That shortly afterward he again enlisted for 3 years in the town and state first mentioned in the company commanded by Captain

SECTION 15

Captain John Coleman, in the regiment commanded by Col. Patton in the line of the state of N. C. on the continental establishment. He served out the said three years and was discharged in Savannah. But the discharge is not in his power, having lent it together with his other discharge to General Robertson for the purpose of endeavoring to procure a pension. That he was in the Battle of Germantown. Monmouth Court House and Brandywine. He was severely wounded in the head at the Battle of Brandywine and severely wounded in the thigh at the battle of Christian (?) and was wounded at Germantown. That he has no other evidence now in his power os his said service. I have not, nor has any person in trust for any property, of or securities contracts or debts due to me. Nor have I any income other than what is contained in this schedule. 1 mare, 39 head of stock hogs, 2 cows and calves, 3 small heifers.

My family consists of a wife, and 1 son about 40 years of age who was born helpless and who continues so.

On this, 8th day of July 1844, before me, J. R. Slaughter, Justice of the Peace of County aforesaid, Susannah Garland, resident of Clay County appeared and made declaration similar as above. She appoints C. W. Trabue, her attorney in her attempt to get her certificate from the War Commissioner of Pensions. She is now living in Laurel County Kentucky.

Susannah X Garland
her mark

SECTION 18

Laurel County Kentucky

On the 10th of October 1842, before a J. P. of Laurel County, James Wyatt, aged 57, a resident of said county and Paul Pigg, resident of Clay County, age 53 and made oath that the applicants, John Garland and Susannah Garland were persons of Credible character. That he, Wyatt, had known John Garland, before his death about 25 years and was well acquainted with his wife, Susannah, That he had heard John Garland tell of his experiences in the Revolution. That he had heard John Garland tell of his experiences in the Revolution. That he ran away and joined the regular services. That at the time of said John Garland's death he was very old and the old man said he wes 101 years old, but that he (Wiatt) thought him not quite that old. He believes said Susannah about the age she states.

SECTION 19

Said Paul Pigg states he has known the applicant John Garland and the applicant, Susannah Garland for Severel years before his death. Both Paul Pigg and John Wyatt concur that Susannah Garland has never remarried.

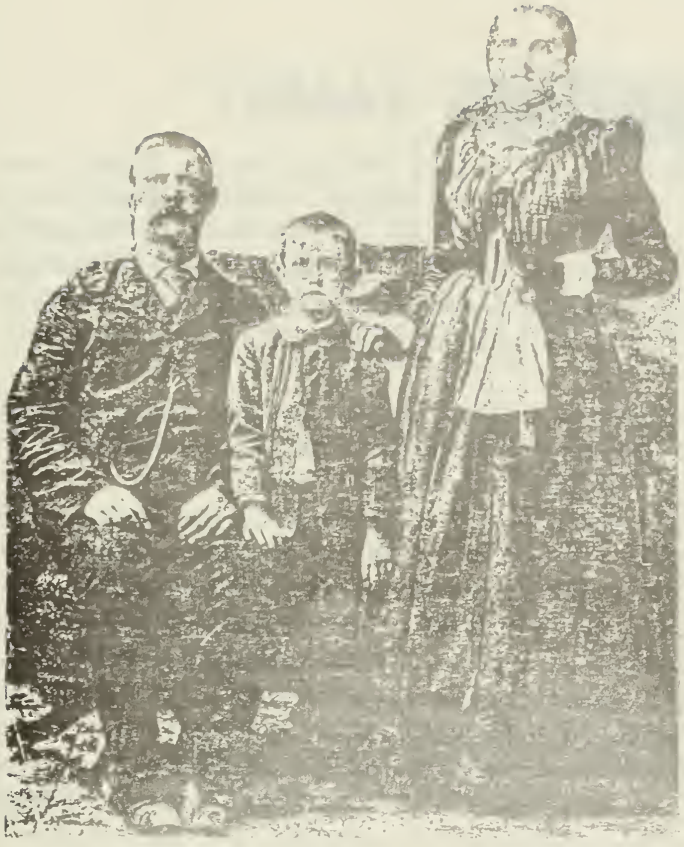
Samuel X Wyatt
Paul Pigg mark

Sworn to and subscribed before Lemuel Hibbard, J. P.

Below is a record found on a leaf of an old Bible in the case of Mrs. Garland of Clay County Ky.
Letter inclosed and signed John White.
Susannah Garland was born October 29, 1795.
Martha Garland wes born April 26, 1794
Sourena Garland was born October 14, 1800
Elizabeth Offill (?) wes born January 10, 1810
Martha Offill (?) May 8, 1811.
John Nicholson wes born March 26, 1814
Elsiree (?) Offill was born January 9, 1816
Joseph Garland wes born November 2, 1782.
John Garland was born December 14, 1784
Lucy Garland was born March 10, 1787
Sarah Garland was born January 23, 1789.
Mary Garland was born March 4, 1791
Solomon Garland was born April 24, 1793
James, son of Obadiah and Susannah Hammonds was born July 18, 1817.

SEXTION 30

The above named Susannah Garland again appeared in court in Laurel County Kentucky on December 12, 1842, before Lemuel Hibbard, J. P. and filed similar claim as heretofore.
LAUREL COUNTY: KENTUCKY.



Elijah "Eli" Spurlock
See Page 368

Minerva & Sylvia Spurlock Lewis (son of ")
See Page 368

The Baker Family

ARON BAKER married Jane. (She is buried in a cemetery located in the n.e. corner of a field, 1 mile n.w. of Brownstone, Crawford Co., Indiana.)

1. MARY JANE BAKER mar.* William Spurlock, pg. 367
   After Spurlock died she married Col. Houston Miller.
2. MARTHA BAKER mar. Joe Allen Lived in Crawford Co., Ind.
   1. Jane Allen
   2. Jonah Allen
   3. Susan Allen
   4. John Allen
   5. Martha Allen
   6. Van Allen
   7. Dick Allen
3. HENRY BAKER mar.* Minerva Jane Spurlock, see page 366
4. ABRAHAM BAKER
   1. George Baker mar.* Lizzie Small, see page 146
   2. Lottie Baker mar. Hollewell
   3. Ola Baker mar. Webb

   Abraham's wife died and he remarried. He died and his widow married Enoch Inman. That left the children to be raised by step-parents. They all lived on farms around Birdseye, Crawford Co., Ind. except George who went to Hopkins Co., Texas in the 1870's.

The Chapman FAMILY

Three of Mamma's sisters, Mary, Ida and Hallie, and her cousin, Michel Jane Payne (Alatha's daughter) married into the CHAPMAN family. These Chapmans date back to William Chapman who was born in 1793 in South Carolina. He went to Indiana and married Polly Gray who was born in Kentucky in 1796. He was pastor of a Methodist Episcopal church in Warwick County, Indiana for a number of years. The children of William and Polly were: James L., Nancy, William S., Betsy, Ellis R., Purnina, Janathan and Polly A.

James L. Chapman was born in Warwick County, Indiana c1820. There he married on February 6, 1845 to Mary Elizabeth Smith who was born in 1821 in Kentucky. Their children were Robert "Bob" William, Ellias, and John.

In 1851, James L. Chapman sold his property in Indiana, loaded his wagon and with a team of oxen headed for Texas. When they could get to a River Boat they boarded it down the Mississippi River and up the Red River to Jefferson, Texas. From here they made their way north along North Sulphur River, probably using the river crafts part of the distance, for there were no roads. He settled just south of the River and acquired a large tract of land from the State of Texas. It was in the shape of a bent human arm and was called "Chapman's Arm."

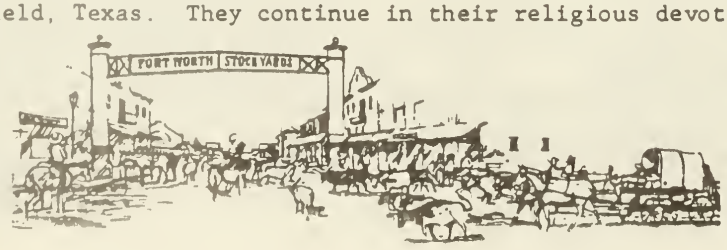
It was while they were on the Mississippi River that "Uncle Jimmy," as he was called, slipped and his foot caught in a rope and he was thrown into the River and dragged a long distance before he was discovered by relatives and rescued just before he would have drowned. Always afterwards he walked with a decided limp from leg injury. He was not able to march in the Civil War, but he did other services. His name appears in the Muster Roll of Captain Joseph A. Moore's Company, Precinct 6, Hopkins Co., Tex, 1861.

They were the first permanent settlers in what was later known as the Tira Community. They had a large two-story house which was considered a mansion in those days. Early Methodist Church services were held in his home.

He wrote for his brothers and sisters in Indiana to join him. Those who came were Ellis, Willis, and Polly Ann. There were other relatives and neighbors from Indiana: Lawrence, Baker, Smiddy, Adams, Logston, etc. Polly Ann married Vaughn Logston. In fact the whole area was settled by people from Indiana, including my grandfather, James L. Small and family. Most of the babies, including my brothers Earl and Criss, were delivered by Dr. B.F. Chapman who took his medical training at Louisville, Ky.

Michel Jane Payne (above) married Willis Chapman in Indiana and moved to Delta County, across the North Sulphur River from Tira.

Some of Aunt Ida's and Aunt Hallie's children who bear the name are still around Tira and Daingerfield, Texas. They continue in their religious devotion and good citizenship.



The Lawrence Family

The three men (Steve, Dave, and Bill) in the Lawrence family married three of Lem's and Liz's daughters, Kate, Mary, and Bell. There are many living descendants of all three marriages. In the time of the Civil War the father volunteered from Crawford Co., Ind. On his first furlough, he got to spend only one night at his home with his family. It must have been a good night for just nine months later, the son William "Bill" Jackson Lawrence was born. The story passed down is that the father of this soldier (when he was a boy) took him into the kitchen and made a mark on the flour barrel and told him when the flour got down to this mark to refill the barrel. Then he took his wagon and team and a widow lady in the community and went west. This must have been about 1850. The story of Steve's move to Texas is told on page126. Soon after Steve married, his father died. Those remaining in Indiana sold the farm and moved to Hopkins County, Texas. That meant the two brothers, David and Bill, and four sisters. They bought a large tract of land just south of Chapman's Arm (Tire community). It was later the Birthright community, sometimes reffered to as "Prairie." There were few trees for the soil was shallow, compared to the rich Sulphur bottom lands. The sisters married and had large families, some of whom are still in Hopkins Co. Jenny married Hal Johnson, Nancy married Mauchaley. The other two married Joe Campbell and John Rube.

The Payne Family

Two daughters of Nic and Marg married into the Payne family. NANCY SMALL married Thomas W. Payne, son of James Payne and Judith Hurst. Nancy had only one child to reach maturity, marry and have children who bore the name Payne. There are now many descendants of Nic and Marg by the name, PAYNE, who are listed in this book.

The other daughter, ALATHA SMALL, married Jesse Jackson Payne, son of Thomas M. Payne and Lydia Lindsay. Judith Hurst and Lydia Lindsay were first cousins. We know so little about James Payne that we have not established any relationship between the two brothers-in-law, Thomas W. Payne and Jesse Jackson Payne.

There was still another Payne, William Payne, who entered land that he later sold to Lem and Liz Small. He started a cemetery south of his home where his wife, Elizabeth, and some children are buried. It never became a public cemetery and so far as I know was never named.

It was the above Thomas M. Payne who had most dealings with the SMALLs and SPURLOCKs. He had been a neighbor to William Spurlock in Knox Co., Ky. before his move to Dubois Co. in 1835. He entered land on the Patoka River and built a dam for water power to operate a saw mill, a cabinet shop and a grist mill. It was he who made the bedstead that he gave to Lem and Liz for their wedding present. He started the nearby cemetery which bears his name.

Marjorie Barnhart, Box K, Watson, Mo. 64496 has done extensive research on the Payne Family. She sent me almost 100 pages of single-space typing on 8½x11" paper. It was beautifully done. I bound it into book form for her, returned it, and suggested at some time in the future that she give it to the library at Huntingburg or Jasper. It would be a shame for all of this valuable information to be lost.

It seems the PAYNEs originally settled in Virginia.

THOMAS M. Payne
(1792-1856)

WIFE: Lydia Lindsay

1. MARTHA JANE PAYNE b. 7 Apr. 1831; d. 10 Nov. 1924
   mar. 23 June 1857 To: James E. Spurlock (See page 366

2. LEAR PAYNE

3. JESSIE JACKSON PAYNE
   mar. Alatha Small (See pg 327
   1. Michel Jane Payne (See pg 330
   2. Ada Mariah Payne (See pg 333

4. HIRAM HUNTER PAYNE (1823-1888)
   mar. Elizabeth MacMahan
   1. Jesse Jackson Payne II (1859-1921)

5. ELIJAH PAYNE

6. JAMES BALLENGER PAYNE
   mar. Sarah Lemond (dau. of Elizabeth Commerl & John Lemond)

7. SALLY PAYNE

THOMAS PAYNE had brothers: ELISHA, SR., BENJAMIN, JOSEPH, JESSE.

383

James E. Spurlock TO Martha Payne } ss. **Be it remembered,** That on this 22d day of June 1857, the following marriage license was issued to-wit:

INDIANA, TO-WIT: Dubois **COUNTY.**

TO ALL WHO SHALL SEE THESE PRESENTS, GREETING:

Know ye, that any person legally authorized to solemnize matrimony is hereby licensed to join in marriage as husband and wife, James E. Spurlock and Martha Payne and for so doing this shall be his sufficient authority.

In testimony whereof, I B. B. Edmonston Clerk of the Dubois Circuit Court, hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the seal of said court, this 22d day of June 1857. B. B. Edmonston Clk
By Holthaus Dpy

Be it further remembered, That on this 23d day of June 1857, the following certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

Indiana, To-wit: Dubois County.

This certifies that I joined in marriage as husband and wife James E Spurlock and Martha Payne on the 23d day of June 1857.

A J Hardin

APPENDIX A

OTHER Smalls

In doing the research for Chapter 1, I found several families of Small that I could not connect with our Nic. However, some common family names like Nicholas and Peter and the location in North Carolina (or nearby) and Indiana suggests that there might be a connection. Some person in future years might be helped with what I have found. I am putting it in the book with the hopes that it would help just such a person.

continued

REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS BY THE NAME OF SMALL

The DAR in Soldiers from North Carolina page 358 lists:

Reuben Small # 12 from Newbern Dist.

The DAR lists the Officers in the American Revolution as:

Jacob Small (New York), Captain in Militia. Killed Aug. 6, 1777.

Matthew Small, (Virginia), 2nd Lt. under Thomas Henderson.

Henry Small (Pa) Regimental Quartermaster, 10th Pa. served Apr.-Nov. 1777.

The pension rolls of North Carolina has: John Small #1480.

Since we are concerned with the Smalls from northcentral North Carolina, which territory was settled largely by persons drifting south from Virginia and Pennsylvania, we turn to Pennsylvania in search of more Smalls, who may be in "Nic's" line.

Adam Small b. before 1755 - d. 12 Mar. 1828. Private in Penna. Unit.

Andrew Small b. 17 Feb. 1756 - d. 1 Mar. 1840. Ensign in Penna. Unit.

Jacob Small b. 14 Oct. 1759 - d. 4 Jan. 1817. Private in Penna. Unit.
mar. Catherine Elizabeth Welch.

From Memberships in the Daughters of the American Revolution we are able to get a little more specific information on some of the veterans of the Revolutionary War who were from Pennsylvania.

JAMES SMALL, b. Feb. 1757 at York Co., Pa. d. 23 April 1842, Green Co., Ohio.
Served in capacity of private at Bald Eagle, David Boao Co., of Cumberland Co. Militia.
Mar. 1788 to: Margaret Mitchell b. 1769 Kentucky d. 1855 Green Co., Ohio.

CHILDREN:

1. Margaret Small b. 1789 mar. Joseph Hamil
2. Elizabeth Small b. -- mar. Moses Collier
3. Susanna Small b. 1793
4. Sarah Small b. 1795
5. Ruth Small b. 1797 mar. Thomas Moreland
6. James Small b. 1799 mar. Sarah Goe
7. Nancy Small b. 1801 mar. John Winter
8. David Mitchell Small b. 1806 d. 1873 at Cedarville, Ohio.
   mar. Mary E. Wright d. 1896 Cedarville, Ohio.
   (Their descendant, Mrs. Eloise Iliffe Smith, is D.A.R. National Number 339963)
   Address (1943) 658 Main St., Pleasantville, Conn.
9. Cuthcubertson Small b. 1808

PETER SMALL, b. 1756, Cumberland Co., Pa. d. 1821 Bedford Co., Pa. Served as Private in 9th Pennsylvania Line for 7 mo. & 9 days.
Mar. c1780 to: Magdelena Bonebrake

CHILDREN:

1. Martha Small b. 1796 d. 1867. Mar. John Limdsay c1830
   (Their descendant, Emily McMullen, wife of Knute Magnus Backland, is D.A.R. National Number 290349. Address (1935) 7131 Thomas Blvd., East End, Pittsburgh, Penna.)

(since Martha was born 17 years after the marriage, the children are not in order of age.)

2. Susan Small mar. Phil Greenwalt
3. Jane Small
4. Fanny Small mar. George Swigart
5. Rebecca Small
6. Lydia Small
7. Ann Small
8. John Small
9. Adam Small
10. Peter Small, Jr. b. 1812 mar. Sarah Bell Lamb.

Note: Another descendant of Peter Small: DAR Nat'l No. 6526, Martha Small Blair.

In the 1790 U S Census, Hillsborough district, there is(a QUAKER)

OBEDIAH SMALL b. d.15 Daay, 1793
Mar. Lydia b d. 5 Dec., 1780

Ob. removed from Cora Monthly Meeting, N.C. in 1755
became an original member of Center Monthly Meeting, est. 1773

Children

1. Rachel Small b. 3 Nov.,1759
2. Samuel Small b. 20 July, 1761
   mar. 27 June, 1783 To: Sarah Symons, dau. of Hohn Symons
3. Benjamin Small b. 5 Apr., 1762
4. Obediah Small,Jr b. 11 Apr.1764
5. Jesse Small b. 31 Mar.,1766 d. Mar 30, 1766
6. Joseph Small b. 26 Nov.,1767
   In 1796 he attended Monthly meeting ,Westfield, Surry Co., N.C.
7. Miram Small b. 18 Jan.,1769 d. 9 Nov., 177_.
8. Gideon Small b. 14 Nov.,1771
   mar. 13 Oct.,1794 To: Sarah Griffin
   1797 joined Monthly meeting from Back Creek Monthly Meeting
9. John Small b. 9 Oct., 1774
10. Jesse Small b. 25 Dec., 1776 (Named for the deceased bro. above)
    After death of Lydia,(First wife) in 1780
    Ob. mar², Elizabeth _____.
11. Lida Small b. 8 Dec., 1786 Guilford Co., N.C.
    1805 she attended Monthly Meeting atSpringfield , Guilford,Co., N.C.
12. Abraham Small b. 28 Aug., 1788 Guildford Co,,N.C.
13. Josiah Small b. 18 Oct., 1790 " " "
14. Anna Small b. 27 July, 1792 " " "
    1814 Attended Springfield Monthly Meeting, GilfordCo.,
15 Jeane Small b. 28 Dec., 1793(After her father's death in July)
    After Obediah's death in 1793, his widow, Elizabeth, mar. 1805
    To: William Newby

Back Creek Monthly Meeting was organized 29 Dec., 1792, Randolph Co., N.C.
less than a year before Obediah's death, but he and his wife Elizabeth
were original members, transferring from Center Monthly Meeting(Est. 1773)

The 2nd wife of Obediah, Elizabeth, would have been a widow for the 1800 census.
The Elizabeth Small of Rockingham Co., is evidently the widow of Robert Small
But,, there is another Elizabeth Small in Chowan Co.N.C. Did she go back east after
Obediah's death, before she remarried in 1805? Note: Her oldest dau. was
in Guillford Co., for a Monthly meeting in 1805, as above.

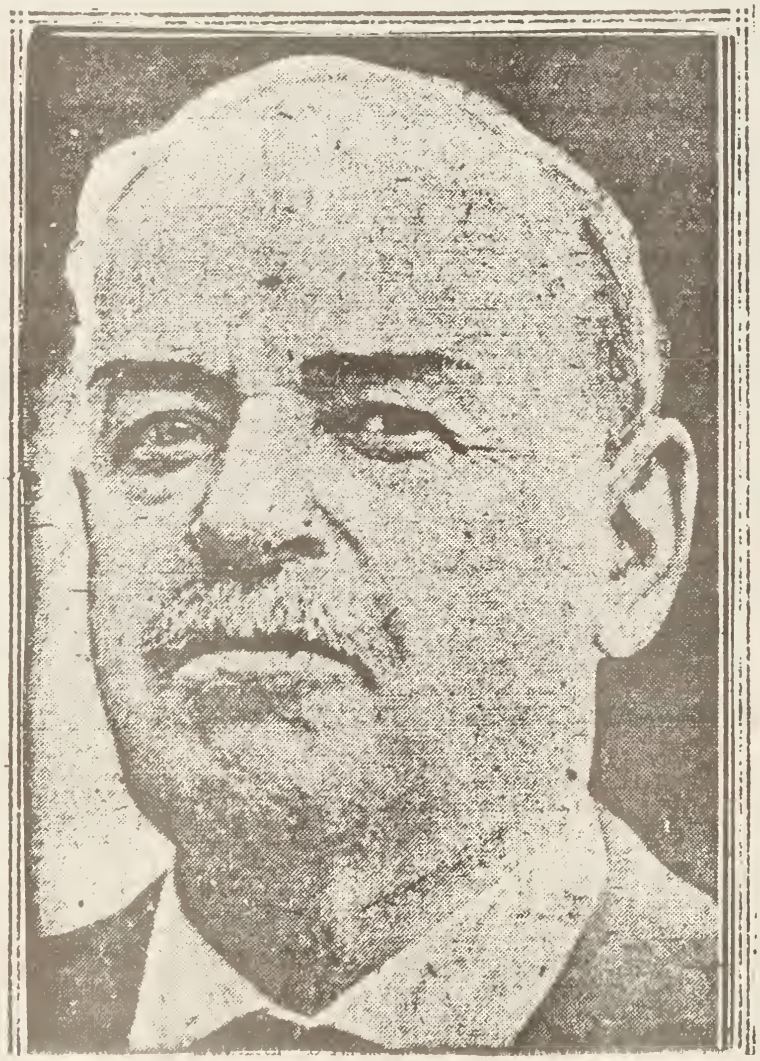
SMALLs who lived in or near Reidville, Rockingham Co., North Carolina in 1955:
Burton Small, Rt. #4
J. E. Small, Winston-Salem Road
J. H. Small, 404 S. Main St.
W. E. Small, Rt. #4
Henry Kellam Small, Rt. #4--his father, James Milton Small (-1927) fought in the Civil War, and had sons (other than H.K.)
Charles Onslow Small
Wesley Small (died in Quincy, Ill.)
William Edgar Small b. 1879, whose daughter Edith Small lives 8 mi. west, Hwy. 158.

ROMAN

1879.

MBER 1, 1926. (AP) MEANS ASSOCIATED PRESS

Len Small Hints Third Term in Governor Chair



Len Small

WATSEKA, Ill., Aug. 31.—(AP)—Governor Len Small Tuesday asked the voters of Illinois to support his administration by sending to the legislature law-makers who would support his policies. The governor's plea was made in an address at a county fair.

The governor referred only indirectly to his possible candidacy for a third term, making no positive announcement of his candidacy as it had been reported he expected to do in his speech here, but stated he would serve the people as long as they supportd him.

Illinois Blue Book 1925-26

36

LEN SMALL,

Governor.

LEN SMALL (Republican), Kankakee, Governor; first elected in 1920 by the greatest majority ever given a gubernatorial candidate; reelected 1924 by a similar majority; was born on a farm near Kankakee June 16, 1862, the son of Dr. A. L. Small, well-known physician of Kankakee County, and Calista Currier Small. He has resided in Kankakee County all his life; was educated in the public schools and normal and business college. He early became interested in farming and with the proceeds earned teaching school, made his first purchase of land. From this beginning was built up the large and modern farm which he now operates. He led in the development of the Kankakee Inter-State Fair at Kankakee and the Illinois State Fair.

He was elected supervisor of Kankakee County in 1895 and the following year Clerk of the Circuit Court. He was appointed member of the board of trustees of the Kankakee State Hospital by Governor John R. Tanner and for eight years was president of that board. He served one term as State Senator and in 1904 was elected State Treasurer. In 1910 he was appointed by President Taft as Assistant United States Treasurer in charge of the Sub-Treasury at Chicago. He was again elected State Treasurer in 1916. At the close of his term he returned to the State in interest earned on State funds, the greatest amount ever returned by any State Treasurer up to that time.

In addition to his interest in farming and stock raising, Governor Small is president of the First Trust & Savings Bank of Kankakee. He was married in 1883 to Ida Moore, who died June 26, 1922. He has three children, Budd L., Leslie C. and Mrs. A. E. Inglesh.

His veto of appropriations of the Fifty-second General Assembly saved the taxpayers $7,000,000, a sum probably greater than that vetoed by all the governors in the history of Illinois combined.

Governor Small is the third Illinois chief executive to succeed himself in office. A prominent plank in his 1920 platform was "good roads." In the year 1921, 414 miles of paved roads were built, which was more than had ever been built in Illinois in one year. In 1922, 741 miles were added, and in 1923 the world's record for paved roads construction by any commonwealth was broken by the addition of 1,085 miles of pavement in Illinois. Even this remarkable record was shattered in 1924, when 1,230 miles of pavement were built.

In his campaign for re-election in 1924, he advocated the issuance of an additional $100,000,000 bond issue for the extension of Illinois' hard road system, principal and interest of these bonds, like the original $60,000,000 bond issue authorized in 1918, to be paid by automobile license fees without direct taxation. This bond issue was ratified by the people and its proponent was re-elected, again by an enormous majority.

Up to August 1st, the latest figures available when the Blue Book went to press, 505 miles of pavement had been constructed in 1925, bringing the total built under Governor Small's administration to 3,975 miles.

Died 17 May 1936

Nathan Small, Quaker, of Scotch origin. Descendant of inventor of iron plow for farmers.

John Small, b. Virginia. Moved to Wayne Co., Ind. Mar. Mary Linnington. d. 1851, Michigan City or Door Prairie.

Abram L. Small, M. De b. 5 Sept. 1830, Valpariso, Wayne Co., Ind. Moved to Tockville on Kankankee River, Ill. Mar. 17 Nov. 1853 to: Celesta J. Currier.

Linnington Small b. 16 June 1862, Rockville, Ill. He was a diaryman, nurseryman, and Governor of Illinois, 1921-1926.

(I copied the above August, 1957 from the records of Illinois Historical Society in Springfield, Ill.)

George Small, with wife and family, in company with some of their neighbors, in the early 1800's sold out and left their homes in Pasquotank County, North Carolina, and moved to take up lands where the City of Richmond, Indiana, now stands. Later they moved to near Crawfordville. He had a son named John who Joseph Small (next) says is the grandfather of Linnington Small, Gov. of Ill. (1921-1926).

Joseph D. Small, retired architect, 2423 Ft. Worth Ave. (1117) Dallas, Texas 75211, has Xeroxed 25 copies of 80 pages on the story of William Small who moved with his family from North Carolina to Kentucky and established the Shaker Religion in Kentucky. (A copy of this manuscript is in the library at Evansville, Indiana). William Small is known to have had two sons with names John and James. The History of Spencer County, Indiana (1879), records:

"In 1814 the first wagon was brought into the present limits of Spencer County by John Small of Logan County, Kentucky. The record of his family shows that he had four children born before the move and two born in Spencer Co., Indiana."

John Small (-1828) married March 1, 1802 in Logan County, Ky.
To: Nancy McNeely (1783- July 20, 1850
Children:

1. George McNeely Small, b. 4 Apr. 1803, Logan Co., Ky., d. 23 May 1865.
   mar. 16 Mar. 1826 To: Esther McCool (1809-1874)
2. William H. Small b. 25 Nov. Logan Co., Ky. d. 18 Aug. 1877.
   mar. 16 Nov. 1824 To: Mary Huffman (17 Sept. 1805-2 July 1884)
3. Sarah "Sally" Small b. 1806
4. John Henderson Small b. 1810, Logan Co., Ky.
   mar. 9 Feb. 1829 To: Nancy Harmon (1806-1885)
5. Nancy Small b. 25 Nov. 1812, Spencer Co., Indiana d. 27 Feb. 1876.
   mar. 10 Feb. 1833 To: Shoptaugh (7 Feb. 1813-31 July 1874)
6. James E. Small b. 6 May 1815 near Rockport, Ind. d. 18 Jan. 1888.
   mar. 7 Aug. 1844 To: Jane Cameron (1829-1903)

John C. Small was Deputy State Commissioner of Agriculture for the State of Arkansas in 1917. When I was stationed at Camp Pike in the War years I visited him and learned that he was born at Palestine, Texas and that his folks came from Indiana and Kentucky. William, John and Mary were common names among his kin.

Edward Small and His Ancestors is a book by Ada Small, published in 1934.

Amos Small was one of three brothers who came to North Carolina and settled on the border of Virginia. Amos married Rachel and had several children. They moved to Indiana. One son, ISSAC SMALL, left several brothers and moved (1854) from Marion, Indiana to Silverston, Oregon. We have the Bible record of his family furnished by Brazier C. Small (age 90) attorney at Law, Salem, Oregon:

Issac Small, b. 10 Jan. 1823 mar. 7 May 1846, Indiana, to: Hester Ann Brazier who was born 9 June, 1825, dau. of Mary & Brazier Campbell.

Children: 1 thru 4 were born in Indiana; 5 thru 11 born near Silverton, Ore.

1.	Edward C. Small	b. 11 Feb. 1847
2.	Mary Small	b. 30 Dec. 1848
3.	Lavina Small	b. 18 Jan. 1850
4.	James Madins Small	b. 7 Jan. 1852
5.	Sarah Ann Small	b. 15 Jan. 1855
6.	Calvin Wilbur Small	b. 31 Jan. 1857
7.	Ada Lorain Small	b. 14 May 1859
8.	Hester Milican Small	b. 9 Aug. 1861
9.	Brazier Small	b. 9 Mar. 1864
10.	Issac H. Small, Jr.	b. 16 Mar. 1864
11.	Curtis Small	b. 30 July 1870

Abraham Small was married 16 May 1795 in Chatham Co., N.C. to: Sarah Humphries, Ruben SMALL was the bondsman. Since Chatham County is not far to the south east, he may have moved into the Eastern District of Rockingham County, where the 1820 Census lists:

Abraham Small, age above 45 and wife between 26 & 45.

Religion in Life

By REV. A. FAXON SMALL
Pastor, Tulip Street Methodist Church

Man tries everything. At last he is driven back to the one who made everything and himself, God. Man has been a fool to think that mere things or human experience can fully satisfy. Man needs God.

Why does man need God? How does God benefit man? The man of the Psalm, experiencing God, tells us. "The Lord, God is a sun." He drives away gloom and despair from human minds and souls. Raise the shade to the window of your soul and let the sun shine in. "When Jesus shows his smiling face there is sun shine in my soul."

Mr. Small

The Lord God "is a shield." "Jesus Christ is a rock in a weary land, a shelter in time of trouble." "Nobody knows de trouble I's seen, nobody knows but Jesus." God is a shield from temptation, from evil, from trouble. God is our refuge, our protector, our shield.

The Lord God will give "grace." His gracious, earnest, loving spirit is sufficient to enable you to live in a harsh, ugly world. "Plenteous grace with Thee is found, Grace to cover all our sins."

The Lord God will give "glory." "When by his grace I shall look on His face, That will be glory to me." More important, God will give glory for you to live today, to live in such a way that others seeing your good works, your noble life, will glorify your Father in heaven. There is a way of living without God, tragedy, hell. There is a way of living with God that the man of the street has sense enough to know is different from the way he lives.

God is all-sufficient. "No good thing will He withhold from them that walk uprightly." You say He has withheld good things from you? You must walk uprightly or they are withheld. No strength, no goodness, no power, no love is withheld from them that walk uprightly. By the fact that they walk uprightly, and the nature of God, no good thing does God deny.

When Lord Tennyson lay dying someone asked him if there was anything he wanted. He replied, "Yes, a new vision of God." When Rudyard Kipling was lying ill in a New York hospital, his nurse asked if he wanted anything. "Yes," he replied, "I want my Heavenly Father."

If men feel their need of God in moments like this, whether we are aware of it or not, we need God this moment and every moment of every day we live. "To be congratulated is the man who trusts God."

Nashville Tennessean
July 1942

What day was it?

You can find out what day of the week it happened

A perpetual calendar is one that shows the day of the week for any year desired. The one below may be used to find any day of the week from 1776 to 1976. It's easy to use. For example, to find on what day of the week the Declaration of Independence was signed (July 4, 1776), look for *1776* in the Table of Years. The letter *h* follows. Next, look for *h* in the Table of Months. Under *h* and opposite July in this table is the number *1*. In the Table of Days, look under the column headed *1*. The number 4 is opposite Thursday. Therefore, the Declaration of Independence was signed on a Thursday.

(Calendar adapted from The World Book Encyclopedia)

TABLE OF YEARS FROM 1776 TO 1976

1776h	1801d	1826g	1851c	1876p	1901b	1926e	1951a
1777c	1802e	1827a	1852m	1877a	1902c	1927f	1952k
1778d	1803f	1828k	1853f	1878b	1903d	1928q	1953d
1779e	1804q	1829d	1854g	1879c	1904n	1929h	1954e
1780p	1805b	1830e	1855a	1880m	1905g	1930c	1955f
1781a	1806c	1831f	1856k	1881f	1906a	1931d	1956q
1782b	1807d	1832q	1857d	1882g	1907b	1932n	1957b
1783c	1808n	1833b	1858e	1883a	1908l	1933g	1958c
1784m	1809g	1834c	1859f	1884k	1909e	1934a	1959d
1785f	1810a	1835d	1860q	1885d	1910f	1935b	1960n
1786g	1811b	1836n	1861b	1886e	1911g	1936l	1961g
1787a	1812l	1837g	1862c	1887f	1912h	1937e	1962a
1788k	1813e	1838a	1863d	1888q	1913c	1938f	1963b
1789d	1814f	1839b	1864n	1889b	1914d	1939g	1964l
1790e	1815g	1840l	1865g	1890c	1915e	1940h	1965e
1791f	1816h	1841e	1866a	1891d	1916p	1941c	1966f
1792q	1817c	1842f	1867b	1892n	1917a	1942d	1967g
1793b	1818d	1843g	1868l	1893g	1918b	1943e	1968h
1794c	1819e	1844h	1869e	1894a	1919c	1944p	1969c
1795d	1820p	1845c	1870f	1895b	1920m	1945a	1970d
1796n	1821a	1846d	1871g	1896l	1921f	1946b	1971e
1797g	1822b	1847e	1872h	1897e	1922g	1947c	1972p
1798a	1823c	1848p	1873c	1898f	1923a	1948m	1973a
1799b	1824m	1849a	1874d	1899g	1924k	1949f	1974b
1800c	1825f	1850b	1875e	1900a	1925d	1950g	1975c

TABLE OF MONTHS

	a	b	c	d	e	f	g	h	k	l	m	n	p	q
Jan.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Feb.	4	5	6	7	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	1	2	3
Mar.	4	5	6	7	1	2	3	5	6	7	1	2	3	4
Apr.	7	1	2	3	4	5	6	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
May	2	3	4	5	6	7	1	3	4	5	6	7	1	2
Jun.	5	6	7	1	2	3	4	6	7	1	2	3	4	5
Jul.	7	1	2	3	4	5	6	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Aug.	3	4	5	6	7	1	2	4	5	6	7	1	2	3
Sep.	6	7	1	2	3	4	5	7	1	2	3	4	5	6
Oct.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	2	3	4	5	6	7	1
Nov.	4	5	6	7	1	2	3	5	6	7	1	2	3	4
Dec.	6	7	1	2	3	4	5	7	1	2	3	4	5	6

TABLE OF DAYS

1		2		3		4		5		6		7	
Mon.	1	Tues.	1	Wed.	1	Thurs	1	Fri.	1	Sat.	1	SUN.	1
Tues.	2	Wed.	2	Thurs.	2	Fri.	2	Sat.	2	SUN.	2	Mon.	2
Wed.	3	Thurs.	3	Fri.	3	Sat.	3	SUN.	3	Mon.	3	Tues.	3
Thurs.	4	Fri.	4	Sat.	4	SUN.	4	Mon	4	Tues.	4	Wed.	4
Fri.	5	Sat.	5	SUN.	5	Mon	5	Tues.	5	Wed.	5	Thurs.	5
Sat.	6	SUN	6	Mon.	6	Tues.	6	Wed.	6	Thurs.	6	Fri.	6
SUN.	7	Mon.	7	Tues.	7	Wed.	7	Thurs.	7	Fri.	7	Sat.	7
Mon.	8	Tues.	8	Wed.	8	Thurs.	8	Fri.	8	Sat.	8	SUN.	8
Tues.	9	Wed.	9	Thurs.	9	Fri.	9	Sat.	9	SUN.	9	Mon.	9
Wed.	10	Thurs.	10	Fri.	10	Sat.	10	SUN.	10	Mon.	10	Tues.	10
Thurs.	11	Fri.	11	Sat.	11	SUN.	11	Mon.	11	Tues.	11	Wed.	11
Fri.	12	Sat.	12	SUN.	12	Mon.	12	Tues.	12	Wed.	12	Thurs.	12
Sat.	13	SUN.	13	Mon.	13	Tues.	13	Wed.	13	Thurs.	13	Fri.	13
SUN.	14	Mon.	14	Tues.	14	Wed.	14	Thurs.	14	Fri.	14	Sat.	14
Mon.	15	Tues.	15	Wed.	15	Thurs	15	Fri.	15	Sat.	15	SUN.	15
Tues.	16	Wed.	16	Thurs.	16	Fri.	16	Sat.	16	SUN	16	Mon.	16
Wed	17	Thurs.	17	Fri.	17	Sat.	17	SUN.	17	Mon.	17	Tues.	17
Thurs.	18	Fri.	18	Sat.	18	SUN.	18	Mon.	18	Tues	18	Wed.	18
Fri.	19	Sat.	19	SUN.	19	Mon.	19	Tues	19	Wed.	19	Thurs.	19
Sat.	20	SUN.	20	Mon.	20	Tues	20	Wed.	20	Thurs.	20	Fri.	20
SUN.	21	Mon.	21	Tues.	21	Wed.	21	Thurs.	21	Fri.	21	Sat.	21
Mon.	22	Tues.	22	Wed.	22	Thurs.	22	Fri.	22	Sat.	22	SUN.	22
Tues.	23	Wed.	23	Thurs.	23	Fri.	23	Sat	23	SUN.	23	Mon	23
Wed.	24	Thurs.	24	Fri.	24	Sat.	24	SUN.	24	Mon.	24	Tues.	24
Thurs.	25	Fri.	25	Sat.	25	SUN.	25	Mon	25	Tues.	25	Wed	25
Fri.	26	Sat.	26	SUN.	26	Mon	26	Tues.	26	Wed.	26	Thurs.	26
Sat.	27	SUN	27	Mon.	27	Tues	27	Wed	27	Thurs.	27	Fri.	27
SUN.	28	Mon.	28	Tues.	28	Wed.	28	Thurs	28	Fri.	28	Sat.	28
Mon	29	Tues.	29	Wed.	29	Thurs	29	Fri.	29	Sat.	29	SUN	29
Tues.	30	Wed.	30	Thurs	30	Fri	30	Sat.	30	SUN	30	Mon.	30
Wed	31	Thurs.	31	Fri	31	Sat	31	SUN.	31	Mon	31	Tues.	31

Haskell Pruett was born June 16, 1897. This chart and my mother agree it was Wednesday.

APPENDIX C

PAYNE CEMETERY

Dubois County, Indiana
(Compiled by Emma & Ray Armstrong, 1982)

LOCATION: From Hgw. 231 in Huntingburg, go West on #64 2.7 mi. to #525W; turn right (north), go 1/2 mi. to T-500S. Turn left and follow this road 1 1/4 mi., then north on 600W (just west of Mayo Cemetery) 2.1 mi. to #225; turn east approx. 1 mi. to Payne Cemetery.

Ahrans, Leni L. w/of August
b. Jan. 20, 1867
d. May 18, 1891

Bailey, Bertha 1899-1902

Bailey, Ellsworth 1911

Baker, Fidelia
b. Oct. 25, 1870
d. Jan. 3, 1872

Baker, Henry S. C.
b. Aug. 22, 1825
d. June 30, 1874

Baker, Manerva J.
b. Jan. 30, 1833
d. Mar. 25, 1901

Baker, Samuel H.
b. Sep. 29, 1873
d. Oct. 8, 1880

Baker, Joyce A.
b. July 14, 1903
d. July 7, 1904

Baker, Goldie *
b. Apr. 26, 1901
d. July 11, 1904
*dau/of C.E. & M.C. Baker

Beach, L. C.
d. Aug. 14, 1858
Age 23 yrs. 7 mo. 17 da.

Brown, George 1878-1940

Brown, Sophia 1881-1943

Brown, Abby D.
b. Sep. 22, 1843
d. Dec. 23, 1914

Brown, William
b. Aug. 6, 1829
d. Apr. 20, 1902

Brown, Susan
b. Mar. 12, 1825
d. Sep. 12, 1889

Brown, Charles E.
b. Nov. 1, 1875
d. Apr. 20, 1914

Brown, James T.
b. Mar. 16, 1867
d. Oct. 22, 1888

Brown, Isaac N.
b. May 19, 1860
d. Mar. 11, 1922

Brown, Sarah M. (wife
b. Dec. 6, 1865
d. Mar. 21, 1913

Cato, Ella M. Songer
1881-1938

Cox, Clara S.
b. Oct. 22, 1867
d. Oct. 23, 1903

Cox, Calvin *
b. Sep. 2, 1877
d. June 4, 1881

Cox, Inez *
b. Jan. 28, 1882
d. June 3, 1886
*children/Robert & Ada Cox

Curry, Elmira *
d. Aug. 19, 1874
3 yrs. 4 mo.

Curry, Harrison *
d. Feb. 8, 1874
8 mo.
*children/G.I. & A. Curry

Curry, George I.
d. Sep. 5, 1874
age 34 yrs.

Curry, Lillian Grace *
b. July 10, 1915
*dau/Ossie & Matta Curry

Emmons, George R.
d. Sep. 3, 1977

Emmons, Mildred G.

Emmons, Olive 1905-1968

Emmons, Roland R. 1903-19--

Exaline, Carolyn G.
b. Mar. 2, 1839
d. Apr. 10, 1884

Fisher, Benjamin *
b. Oct. 8, 1873
d. July 24, 1883
*son/J.L. & A.A. Fisher

Fisher, Catherine E.
d. Oct. 22, 1894
Age 76 yrs.

Fisher, James F. (Father)
b. Mar. 31, 1884
d. Aug. 31, 1914

Fisher, Janie M. (Mother)
b. May 26, 1886
d. Sep. 12, 1973

Fisher, Clyda L. (Daughter)
b. July 3, 1911
d. Dec. 10, 1916

Gearner, Andrew
b. Nov. 19, 1818
d. July 27, 1891

Gearner, Jacob L. *
b. Mar. 10, 1858
d. Mar. 11, 1887
*son/A. & M. Gearner

Gearner, Benjamin H.
1886-1951
Pvt. U. S. Army

Gearner, E. E. (wife)
b. Nov. 10, 1871
d. Feb. 10, 1921

Gearner, Phillip A.
b. Jan. 18, 1872
d. Sep. 9, 1912

Harris, Susan M. 1849-1900

Harris, William H. H.
1816-1888

Harris, Mary W. C. V.
1828-1885

Hochmeister, Fern
b. Dec. 13, 1916
d. Mar. 10, 1917

Hochmeister, Harvey F.
1880-1963

Hochmeister, Linnie M. Small
1876-1942

Houchin, A. Elizabeth
b. Aug. 19, 1892
d. Oct. 20, 1928

Houchin, Melvin
b. Dec. 16, 1888
d. June 24, 1974
Vet. of W. W. #1

Houchin, Russel C.
b. Oct. 7, 1928
d. Oct. 9, 1928

Huntman, Sarah
1905-1922

Kays, Elijah
b. Nov. 16, 1846
d. Apr. 22, 1921

Kays, Nancy Jane (wife)
b. Dec. 1840
d. May 13, 1905

Kays, Lytal
b. June 30, 1828
Co. F. 6th Ky. Cav. Civil War

Kays, Tiletha W. (wife)
b. Mar. 7, 1828
d. Oct. 30, 1899

Continued

Kemp, Ervin *
b. June 26, 1884
d. Apr. 23, 1891
*son/Jones & Leah Kemp

Kooms, Lydia
b. Aug. 5, 1859
d. Dec. 31, 1899

Koons, Fred W.
1848-1925

Koons, Mary Pirtle
1860-1940

Koons, Louise d. 1909

Koons, Minnie Irena *
b. Mar. 28, 1880
d. Apr. 1, 1882
*dau/J.D. & A. Koons

Lemond, James
d. 31 Jan. 1852
Lemond, Nancy (wife)
d. 31 Dec. 1849

Lemond, Lula Lee *
b. Nov. 29, 1875
d. Nov. 5, 1876
Lemond, Ida Etta *
b. May 10, 1877
d. Nov. 10, 1877
*daus/J.O. & G. Lemond

Lemond, Martha E. *
b. Sep. 16, 1869
d. Nov. 7, 1907
*wife/A. E.

Lemond, Edith B. *
b. July 11, 1888
d. Aug. 8, 1891
*dau/M.D. & S. Lemond

Lemmond, Apselah
d. Apr. 13, 1880
Age 60 yrs. 3 mo.

Lemmond, John B.
d. Sep. 1, 1862
Age 46 yrs. 5 mo.

Lemmond, Stephen *
d. Feb. 25, 1862
Age 19 yrs. 22 days
*son/A. & J.B. Lemmond

Lemond, Elizabeth 1845-1936

Lemond, Peter N.
b. Nov. 11, 1843
d. Feb. 15, 1916

Lemonds, Andrew S.
b. Sep. 1, 1860
d. Apr. 11, 1935
Lemonds, Eliza E. (wife)
b. Sep. 2, 1865
d. Apr. 30, 1905

Lichlyter, D. M.
b. June 28, 1845
d. Apr. 27, 1930
Lichlyter, Hariet E. *
b. Sep. 27, 1843
d. Sep. 29, 1918
*wife/D. M.

Lichlyter, Thomas J.
b. Mar. 13, 1870
d. June 18, 1890

Mangold, Clara and Pearl

McMahan, Jesse 1827-1849

McMahan, Mary 1792-1847

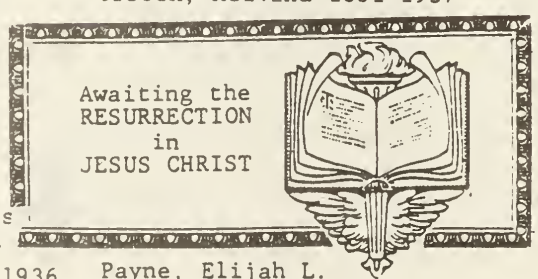
McMahan, Mary
d. Apr. 9, 1835
Age 43 yrs.

Morgan, Stella C. *
b. Sep. 22, 1869
d. Apr. 25, 1888
*dau/Charles & Carol Morgan

Osborn, Louisa M. *
b. Mar. 17, 1840
d. June 3, 1872
*wife/ W. R.

Osborn, Charles H. 1857-1937
Osborn, Mathilda A. (wife)
b. Dec. 13, 1859
d. Mar. 5, 1898
Osborn, Leonard L. *
b. Oct. 10, 1880
d.
Osborn, William Elmer *
b. Oct. 6, 1882
d. Aug. 18, 1885
*sons/C.H. & M.A. Osborn

Osborn, Melvina 1861-1937



Payne, Elijah L.
b. Jan. 8, 1825
d. Jan. 16, 1892

Payne, Jesse J.
b. May 3, 1829
d. Aug. 29, 1864
Civil War soldier
Payne, Idia M. A. *
b. Jan. 13, 1863
d. Oct. 29, 1864
Payne, Marcy L. *
b. Mar. 5, 1861
d. July 13, 1861
*daus/J. J. & A. A. Payne

Payne, Mary Jane *
d. Aug. 1, 1884
Age 38 yrs. 4 mo. 3 da.
* #1 wife/ James B.

Payne, Barbary *
d. Oct. 20, 1899
Age 46 yrs. 8 mo. 8 da.
*#2 wife/ James B.

Payne, Nancy *
b. Apr. 15, 1829
d. Dec. 12, 1856
*dau. M & Nic Small and
wife/T. W. Payne
Payne, Thomas M.*
b. Dec. 6, 1856
d. 1858
*son/Thomas W. & Nancy Payne

Payne, Thos.
b. 1792
d. Mar. 3, 1856
Payne, Lydia *
d. May 3, 1864
Age 61 yrs.
*wife/Thomas Payne

Pirtle, Elijah M.
b. Apr. 9, 1834
d. Oct. 16, 1887
Pirtle, Mathilda (wife)
b. June 30, 1840

Pirtle, Tennessee
b. Aug. 30, 1830
d. Mar. 3 (?)
Co. E., 58th Ind. Inf.
Civil War (Gov't marker)

Reinbold, Henry
1860-1940
Reinbold, Catherine
1863-1925
Reinbold, Rose
1904-1975

Riley, David T.
b. May 2, 1854
d. July 28, 1918

Risley, Cora E. *
b. June 11, 1878
d. May 22, 1902
*wife/ Walter Risley

Roach, Charles E. *
b. June 17, 1869
d. Aug. 26, 1895
*son/W.A. & N.J. Roach

Schmidt, Hazel
b. Apr. 1, 1908
d. Sep. 27, 1938

Continued

Small, James Nicholas
b. Feb. 12, 1801
d. Mar. 30, 1887
Small, Margry Lemond (wife)
b. Aug. 8, 1801
d. Jan. 9, 1862

Small, Margry *
b. May 3, 1861
d. Aug. 3, 1861
*dau/Liz & Lem Small

Small, Anne E.*
b. Dec. 26, 1852
d. Oct. 7, 1895
*wife/P.J. Small
Small, Peter J.
b. Oct. 17, 1835
d. Aug. 16, 1908
Small, Sarah M.*
b. Dec. 20, 1831
d. Nov. 11, 1872
*wife/P.J. Small

Small, Ida E. *
b. Aug. 9, 1875
d. Sep. 8, 1875
Small, Harmon N. *
b. Mar. 11, 1886
d. June 29, 1895
Small, Grace A. *
b. Sep. 22, 1895
d. Sep. 29, 1895
*Children/Peter & A. E.

Small, Thomas H. *
b. Aug. 11, 1917
d. Feb. 26, 1918
Small, James E. *
b. Jan. 1, 1916
d. Jan. 2, 1916
*Children/CJ & Edith E.

Small, Esta F.
b. Feb. 25, 1895
d. June 23, 1909

Small, Cora A.
b. Dec. 13, 1903
d. Dec. 24, 1908

Small, Barney E.
b. Nov. 28, 1888
d. Nov. 26, 1894

Small, Washington T.
b. Oct. 31, 1816
d. Sep. 25, 1879
Small, Lydia *
b. Mar. 33, 1860
d. Nov. 1866
*dau/W. & N. Small

Small, Robert C.
b. Oct. 20, 1832
d. July 31, 1892
Small, Emily J. (wife)
b. July 6, 1832
d. Dec. 15, 1908

Smith, Goldie M. *
b. Sept. 15, 1890
d. Dec. 15, 1890
*dau/ L. & R. Smith

Spurlock, James E.
d. Nov. 21, 1889
Age 55 years
Spurlock, Martha J. (wife)
b. Apr. 7, 1831
d. Nov. 10, 1924
Spurlock, James E. *
b. Aug. 25, 1869
d. Oct. 16, 1870
*son/J.E. & M.J. Spurlock

Spurlock, Redmon
b. Sep. 16, 1844
d. Mar. 8, 1893
Spurlock, Frances E. Vaughan (wife)
b. Apr. 26, 1848
d. Feb. 17, 1908

Spurlock, James F. *
b. Aug. 19, 1878
d. Oct. 27, 1878
*son/E.L. & L.D. Spurlock

Stutsman, Alonzo L.
b. Apr. 11, 1877
d. Aug. 11, 1964
Stutsman, Ethel L. (wife)
b. May 6, 1882
d. June 27, 1920
Stutsman, Cleo *
b. Nov. 30, 1900
d. July 11, 1902
*dau/A.L. & E.L. Stutsman

Stutsman, John W.
b. Jan. 9, 1862
d. Nov. 26, 1936
Stutsman, Sarah A. (wife)
b. Sep. 14, 1863
d. Dec. 29, 1945

Stutsman, Bertha A. 1892-193?

Stutsman, Wesley J.
b. June 18, 1840
d. June 20, 1920
Stutsman, Mary J. (wife)
b. May 10, 1841
d. Sep. 23, 1899

Stutsman, Edward (infant)

Songer, Stephen (Father)
1850-1931
Songer, Massey A. (Mother)
b. Mar. 2, 1852
d. May 2, 1883

Songer, William E.
b. Mar. 14, 1875
d. Apr. 17, 1897

Songer, Ezra 1877-1953

Songer, Mary E. *
b. July 23, 1894
d. July 26, 1895
*dau/J.M. & E.E. Songer

Songer, Stephen D.
b. Mar. 12, 1872
d. Oct. 1, 1873

Songer, William A.
d. May 31, 1879
About 37 yrs. old
Songer, Mary G. *
b. Oct. 5, 1877
d. Apr. 1879
*dau/W.A. & S.M. Songer

Songer, M. E. *
b. Sep. 16, 1871
d. Oct. 8, 1872
Songer, William Alvah *
b. Jan. 2, 1874
d. Aug. 16, 1877
*children/S. & A. Songer

Tegmeyer, Eliza Ann *
b. Dec. 5, 1860
d. Dec. 18, 1902
*wife/ H. Tegmeyer

Tegmeyer, William G.
b. Apr. 20, 1859
d. Feb. 8, 1933
Tegmeyer, Sylvia J. (wife)
b. Apr. 6, 1863
d. Nov. 4, 1951

Tegmeyer, Rhoda R. *
d. Sep. 24, 1883
Age 28 days
Tegmeyer, Rufus *
d. Nov. 29, 1887
Age 1 yr. 2 mo.
Tegmeyer, Raymond L. *
d. July 5, 1902
Age 1 yr. 3 mo.
*Children/William & Sylvia Tegmeyer

Vaughan, Greenville
Dorp. Co. H.
42nd Ind. Inf. Civil War
Vaughan, Sarah A. (wife)
b. Jan. 31, 1813
d. Sep. 27, 1894

Whitsitt, Jacob D. (Father)
b. Aug. 6, 1890
d. Feb. 14, 1980
Whitsitt, Minnie (Mother)
b. Aug. 13, 1889
d. Jan. 27, 1974
Whitsitt, Lillian (Daughter)
b. Apr. 14, 1913
d. Oct. 19, 1915

Whitsitt, Daniel J.
b. Jan. 18, 1855
d. Sep. 17, 1939
Whitsitt, Joanah
b. Oct. 15, 1857
d. Jan. 16, 1896
Whitsitt, Maudie A. *
b. Dec. 3, 1882
d. Aug. 16, 1888
*dau/J. & D. Whitsitt

Whitsitt, Nancy A.
b. Feb. 28, 1866
d. Jan. 19, 1905

APPENDIX D

How They Talked

WORDS

Hill billy
Small potatoes
Yarning (lying)
"Dab" (a little)
Vittles (food)
Dirty sorry rat
True blue (loyal)
Books (school time)
Layed out (buried)
"chaw" of tobacco"
Rig -- Horse and buggy
Telephone - Chatter box
Gone over the hill (died)
Hen party (group of women)
Quitten Stick (tooth pick)
Tongue -- loose at both ends
"Too old to cut the mustard."

Cook -- Put the big pot in the little one
Spin yarns by the yard (tell stories)
Dinner on the ground (picnic dinner)
Rain - Gulley washer, root soakes, goslin drowner, pennies from heaven.
"Hainted house" infested with ghosts
Just plain mule-headed (stubborn)
"Cut the rug" have a good time
Green-eyed monster (Jealousy)
Crockadile tears (big tears)
Bats in their belfry (insane)
A cog wheel missing (insane).
Greenhorn (inexperienced)
Neck of the woods (place)
Much oblized (thank you)
A fur piece (long way)

Sayings

The proof of the pudding is in the eating.
When two men ride on a horse, "one must ride behind."
Tell me the company you keep and I will tell you what you are.
Early to bed and early to rise makes a man healthy, wealthy and wise.
The diamond with some spots is still more precious than perfect glass
The fate of the poor fish that jumped out of the frying pan into the fire
More flies can be caught with a drop of honey than with a barrel of vinegar.
Were it not for the clouds that darken us there would be no rainbow in our lives.

HOW DO YOU FEEL?

Put out
Going downhill.
Not much punkin
Plum tuckered out.
Too tired to tango.
Sick as a hound dog
Something the cats drug up.
My ticker is giving me trouble.
Could stretch a mile if I did not have to walk back.
So hungry my stomach is rubbing against my backbone.

Axioms

Waste not, want not.
Seeing is believing.
Speak well of the dead.
Let a sleeping dog lie.
Out of sight out of mind.
At Rome do as Romans do.
Many cooks spoil the broth.
Little said sooner mended.
All's well that ends well.
No smoke without some fire.
Rolling stones gather no moss.
Rome was not built in one day.
Time and tide wait for no man.
Two heads are better than one.
All is not gold that glitters.
A burnt child dreads the fire.
Set a thief to catch a thief.
Strike while the iron is hot.
Judge not a book by its cover.
A close mouth catcheth no flies.

Liars should have long memories.
Birds of a feather flock together.
An empty sack won't stand upright.
One good turn deserves another.
The longest day must have an end.
The workman is known by his work.
Spare the rod and spoil the child.
Look not a gift horse in the mouth.
The higher the rise the greater the fall.
Do as the friar sayeth, not as he doeth.
Necessity is the mother of invention.
As you make your bed so you must lie on it.
It is an ill bird that betrays its own nest.
Where ignorance is bliss it is folly to be wise.
Six feet of earth make all men of one size.
He who has no children know not what loves means.

Comparison

Neat as a pin
Dirty as a pig
Sure as thunder
Sure as shootin'
Tough as a boot
Sharp as a tack
Dumb as a crutch
Cute as a button
Mad as a wet hen
Proud as a peacock
Pretty as a picture
Dead as a door nail.
Homely as an old crow
Hot as a fire cracker
Solid as a brick house
As natural as breathing.
Cold as billy blue-blazes.
Stubborn as a Missouri mule.
Busy as a hen on a hot griddle.
Grumpy as a bear with a sore tail.
As far as you could throw a bull by the tail

Lower than a snake's belly in a wagon rut
Slower than molasses running uphill
"Tighter than Dick's hatband"
Uglier than home-made soap
Scarcer than hen's teeth
"Hotter than pop corn"

Perspiring like a pitcher of ice water in June

Like the boy who did not want to be born again,
for fear of being born a girl

Men are like wagons, rattle most
when there's nothing in them

Just like a cow's tail (always behind)
Look like "The Last Rose of Summer"
Lied like a yellow dog

More on page 155

Worried! Somebody who should be in the book has been left out!

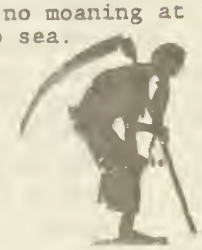
His Lifetime Motto

I count that day lost
Whose low descending sun
Sees from my hand
No worthy action done.

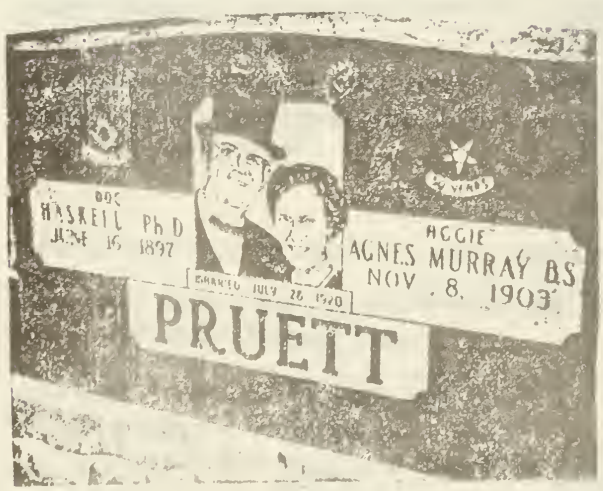
It isn't the thing you do, dear,
It's the thing you've left undone,
That gives you a bit of heartache,
At the setting of the sun.

—Margaret Sangster

Sunset and evening star
And one clear call for me,
And may there be no moaning at the bar
When I set out to sea.



When Father Time gets me,
As he will soon, shed no
Tears, but give thanks for
The GOOD LONG life God gave me.
I am now 86 years old.



Fairlawn Cemetery,
Stillwater, O K

Picture is done in relief
in the granite stone.

□

AGNES MURRAY PRUETT

Mrs. Pruett's Funeral Is Set

Mrs. Haskell (Agnes) Pruett, a longtime Stillwater resident and the mother of Mrs. Thomas (Mildred) Lee of Stillwater, died Tuesday, Feb. 21, 1984, in the Stillwater Medical Center. She was 80.

Services will be at 10:30 a.m. Thursday in the University Heights Baptist Church with the Rev. Charlie Baker officiating. Interment will be in the Fairlawn Cemetery under the direction of the Strode Funeral Home.

The family will be at the Strode Funeral Home from 6:30 p.m. until 8 p.m. Wednesday.

The daughter of John Collie Garrison Murray and Camely Hattie (Whitmire) Murray, she was born in Pelzer, S.C., on Nov. 8, 1903. She married Haskell Pruett in Hobart on July 28, 1920. He survives her.

She attended high school in Granite and Mangum and attended Oklahoma State University. She received her B.S. from George Peabody College for Teachers in Nashville, Tenn., then taught home economics at Eastview and Jones.

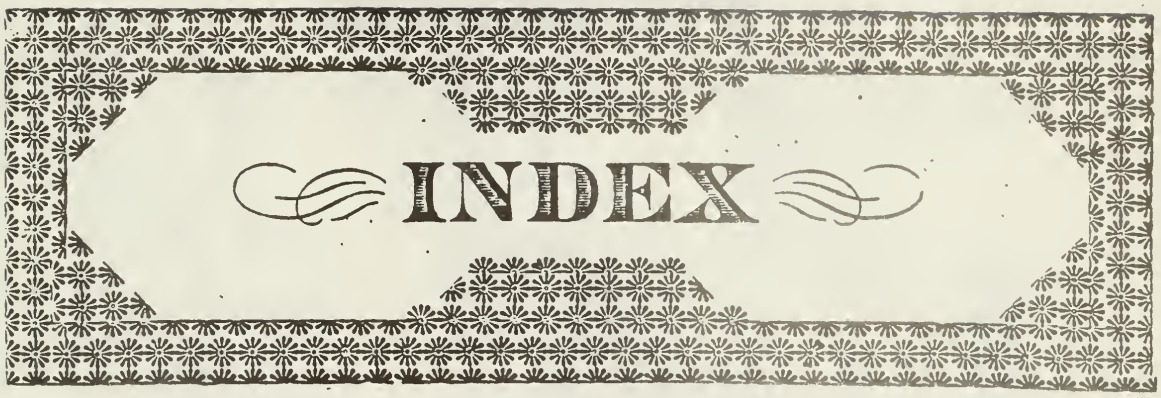
She was a charter member of the University Heights Baptist Church, where she served as superintendent of the Beginner Sunday School Department for eight years.

She was past worthy high priestess of White Shrine, past president of American Association of University Women, Sigma Nu Mothers and Round Table. She was also a member of Lahoma, Rainbow Mother Advisor, troop leader for Girl Scouts and den mother for Cub Scouts.

In addition, she was listed in "Who's Who of Women in America," "Women of the World," "National Gold Book of Distinguished Women of the U.S." and the "National Social Directory."

Survivors include her husband, Haskell of the home; a son, Dresslar M. Pruett of Palatine, Ill.; a daughter, Mrs. Thomas (Mildred) Lee of Stillwater; two brothers, George Murray of Hinton and Bill Murray of El Centro, Calif.; six grandchildren and three great-grandchildren.

Deacons of the University Heights Baptist Church will serve as active and honorary pallbearers.



All females are treated by their maiden name.

Small

The SMALL family names include only the names of the children and grandchildren of Nic. You may be found under the name of one of these. I assume you know which one you came from.

CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF

"NIC" SMALL AND "MARGY" LEMOND

Alatha 327
Alatha Cordelia 316
Andrew 66
Andrew Mack 251
Arabel 138
"Bell" 138
"Braddy" 161
Brazela 161
Catherine 122
Celena 131
Charles Marion 269
Charles Rastus 251
Christopher Columbus 175
Cora Ellen 264
Cynthia Evelyn 261
Edward Rufus 252
Effie Bell 315
Elmer E. 289
Eva Mae 324
Florence Josephine 251
George Washington 251
Grace A. 324
Hallie Matilda 183
Herman N. 316
Ida E. 304
Ida Marettie 180
Ison Wesley 312
James Lemond 87
James Nicholas 49
James Nicholas II 168
John Weatley 66
Levi Nicholas 263B
Linnie E. 307
"Lizzie" 146
Margie 132
Martha E. 314
Martha Ellen 118
Mary Jane 138
Michel 345
Minerva Irene 189
Nancy 233
Nancy Elizabeth 146
Peter Jackson 265
Robert Calvin 247
Robert R. 318
Sarah 81
Sarah Alice 277
William Jackson 108
William Preston 303

FAMILIES

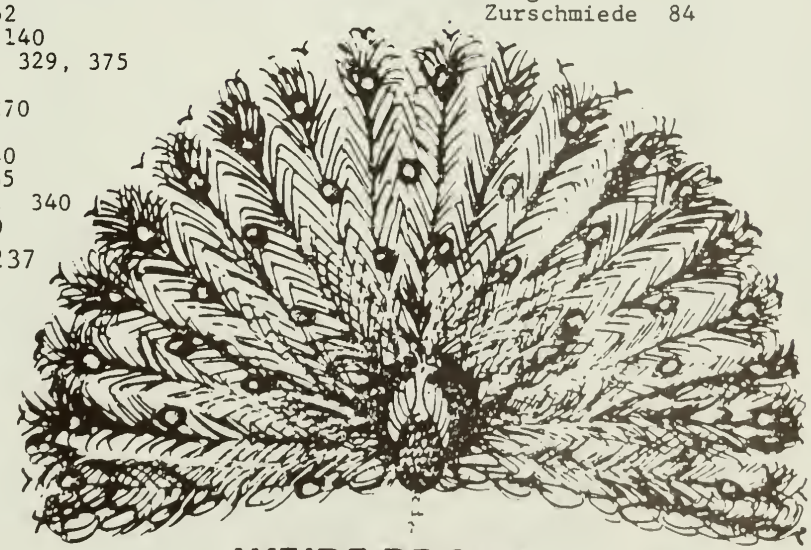
Continued

Families

Family names are indexed only IF there is a family. Female brides are not listed. Males are not listed unless there was issue.

Ackerman 307
Adair 109
Adams 123, 307
Adkins 270
Akey 339
Alley 251
Armstrong 236
Arthur 170
Bailey 264
Baker 147, 332, 373
Baskett 139
Beaty 262
Benefield 190
Black 341
Blackgrove 309
Blackwell 139
Blue 341
Bluemenstock 292
Bohnenkamper 285
Borries 303
Bossing 271
Boultinghouse 270
Bowman 109
Box 169
Boyd 252
Breacher 318
Brice 122
Brown 108, 184, 307
Bryant 168
Buchanan 336
Buckhanan 118
Burk 271
Burkett 336
Burkhead 308
Byram 340
Calkins 237
Carlisle 308
Carson 307
Chapman 180, 183, 269, " 329, 374
Chessher 169
Choat 168
Clark 110
Cox 332, 338
Crawford 128
Curry 336, 338
Dalmas 171
Dauber 237
Davidson 339
Davis 84, 162, 341
Dearing 292
Deffendall 262
DeVille 304
Diss 237
Dobbs 271
Dodson 184, 290
Donahue 239
Douglas 316
Drew 184
Drummond 126
Duncan 126
Duren 148
DuVall 171
Ellerkamp 281
Ellis 293
Evans 131
Farquhar 308
Farris 334
Fenn 162
Ferguson 180, 309
Field 261
Finnel 180
Fisher 292
Flagg 254
Fleeger 307
Fletcher 123
Forsythe 110
Francis 124
Fulkerson 238
Gab 139
Garner 148
Garrett 334
Gary 332
Gehlhausen 304
Glassup 168
Goebel 264
Goldsmith 118, 124
Gorman 303
Green 84
Greenmyer 170
Griese 271
Grindstaff 124
Gruebel 281
Haddix 303
Hadley 110, 289
Hall 340
Halladay 148
Hamdin 84
Hammond 131
Hanes 270
Hargis 337
Harrell 171
Harris 29, 285, 290
Hayne 237
Hecathorn 240
Henke 291
Hepburn 264
Herthel 84
Higginbotham 336
Hill 170
Hillier 238
Himsel 312
Hinton 150
Hochmeister 307
Holder 110, 123
Holt 123, 269
Hood 292
Horcar 238
Horn 130
Horton 183
Hovey 183
Howell 108
Hughes 290
Hunter 240
Issac 304
Jackson 262
Jeffries 281
Jogodzinski 237
Johnson 168, 254
Jolma 253
Jones 118, 124, 169, " 190, 270, 312, 316
Judkins 340
Katuls 338
Kauble 261
Kays 345
Kennedy 110
Kent 140
Kidd 240
Kiel 280
Kilgore 110
Kimbrell 168
Kincannon 236
Kirvis 280
Kline 236
Knight 171
Koehler 286
Kolb 280
Koons 342
Kruger 84
Landry 261
Lawn 292
Lawrence 122, 132, " 128, 236, 375
Lawson 286
Lee 189
Lemond 350
Lenk 252
Lichlyter 304
Linderman 307
Litton 190
Logsdon 303
Long 171, 307
Lowery 236

Macy 126
Martin 150, 161, 316
Masik 150
Mason 292
Mathis 286
Mattox 254
McCarthy 140
McClain 316
McCrary 180
McDonald 252
McElhaney 189
McFarlin 346
McGraw 270
McKee 339
McKenzie 169
McKimerney 124
McLeaster 171
Medlicott 271
Meyer 239
Miller 280, 307, 338
Milton 180
Mogen 282
Moon 289
Mooney 340
Moore 84, 346
Morris 83, 84, 168, 262
Morrison 139
Moss 239
Musick 289
Nay 281
Nelson 162
Newton 191
Noonan 240
Nuthman 261
Ogle 282
Oliver 140
O'Shields 118
Owen 334
Pace 170
Page 346
Palumbo 334
Parham 148
Parker 138, 168
Parmenter 261
Parsley 162
Patterson 140
Payne 235, 329, 375
Peach 309
Phillips 270
Pierce 138
Pierson 340
Pilgrim 185
Pionthewicz 340
Porter 29
Poutree 237
Prater 84
Preas 171
Pruett 189
Raby 289
Ratliff 170
Ray 140
Real 303
Reck 271
Reinbold 291
Renner 238
Ricord 162
Rieper 252
Risberg 237
Roeder 312
Rogers 138
Rohweder 189
Royder 149
Rumley 285
Ryan 252
Sanders 338
Schiffbour 237
Schneider 270
Schroeder 239
Schroer 270
Schwake 316
Scott 109
Seago 162
Sermercheim 292
Shartzer 262
Shaw 150
Simmons 139
Skinner 109
Smalley 108
Smiddy 161
Smith 292, 293, " 309, 339
Snegon 123
Snook 346
Songer 332
Spurlock 365
Starnes 340
Staub 183
Steelman 189
Steinbeck 270
Stenftenagel
Stephan 149
Stevens 183
Stewart 254
Stillson 286
Stillwell 291, 334
Stiverson 126
Stoermer 185
Stout 110
Stutsman 277
Summers 84
Sutherland 269
Sutton 346
Swaim 307
Swan 308
Tatum 252
Taylor 140
Thatcher 340
Thompson 285
Todd 338
Truitt 185
Tucker 162
Urban 308
Vantrease 191
Vaught 290
Von Roeder 150
Wallace 262
Ward 139
Wartham 307
Washburn 340
Watson 180
Weigart 340
Weitkamp 285
Wellman 84
Welman 83, 316
West 161
Weyer 285
Wheatley 170
Williams 171, 184, " 262, 336
Wilson 162
Winebrenner 84
Wolfgang 271
Wright 123
Zurschmiede 84



WE'RE PROUD . . .

of our kin!

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06666 199 0